

AN ALIEN HARVEST

Further
Evidence
Linking
Animal
Mutilations
And Human
Abductions
To Alien
Life Forms

LINDA MOULTON HOWE

Forewords by Jacques Vallee & Jim Marrs



AN
ALIEN
HARVEST

Linda Moulton Howe is a graduate of Stanford University with a Masters Degree in Communication. She has devoted her film and television career to documentary and studio productions concerning science, medicine and the environment. Ms. Howe has received local, national and international awards, including three regional Emmys; a national Emmy nomination; a station Peabody Award for science and medical productions; Aviation & Space Writers Award for TV Writing Excellence; a Chicago Film Festival Golden Plaque for *A Radioactive Water*; Colorado's Florence Sabin Award for "outstanding contribution to public health"; a 2010 PRG Courage In Journalism Award and many others.

In 1979, as Director of Special Projects at the CBS television station in Denver, she began research into the worldwide animal mutilation mystery, which has haunted the world since the 1960s — and continues to date. The result was the Emmy award-winning documentary *A Strange Harvest*. By 1983, she contracted with HBO to produce a documentary about U.S. government knowledge of ETs abducting humans and killing and mutilating animals around the world. In April 1983, she was shown an alleged "Briefing Paper for the President of the United States" at Kirtland AFB in Albuquerque, New Mexico. The paper discussed unidentified aerial craft (UAC), grey-skinned beings and "Tall" humanoids retrieved from crashed disk sites. The briefing implied centuries of alien involvement with Earth, including genetic manipulation of Earth life.

In 1989, she authored and published the first edition of *An Alien Harvest*, her synthesis of ten research years about the non-human phenomenon that includes animal mutilations. That book was followed by three more: *Glimpses of Other Realities, Volumes I and II* © 1993 and 1998. Those are about U.S. military, intelligence and civilian testimonies concerning non-human interactions with Earth; and *Mysterious Lights and Crop Circles* © 2002 about biophysical and biochemical changes in mysterious crop formations. In 1991, she was contracted with Paramount Studios as Supervising Producer and Original Concept Creator for an hour special, *UFO Report: Sightings*, which was first broadcast on October 18, 1991, and lead to the *Sightings* series on Fox.

Linda produces, reports and edits the award-winning science, environment and Earth mysteries news website, Earthfiles.com, honored with a W3 Silver Award and WebAward for News Excellence plus an *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Award for Journalistic Excellence. Her monthly 3-hour radio news reports about science, environment and Earth mysteries are broadcast on Premiere Radio Networks *Coast to Coast AM* throughout North America. Linda has been interviewed for all seasons of the History Channel TV series, *Ancient Aliens*.

Linda has traveled nationally and internationally to speak at conferences, including NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center, and has been interviewed on a *Larry King Live* special, CNN; *The O'Reilly Factor*, Fox; *Sightings and Strange Universe*, Fox; NBC's *The Other Side*; Britain's Union Pictures, ITN and BBC; The Discovery Channel special *Evidence On Earth*; the NBC network special, *Mysterious Origins of Man*. In May 2013, Linda was interviewed by retired U.S. Congressional panelists in the 2013 Citizen Hearing at the National Press Club, Washington, D.C., about America's policy since WWII to deny facts about extraterrestrial intelligences and their interactions with Earth.

“An Alien Harvest told by Linda Moulton Howe, is as intriguing and absorbing as a good spy novel. She has had the energy — and guts — to pursue her field work. It is a compilation of challenging data. The issues it raises should concern all of us. ”

—Jacques Vallee, Astronomer, Computer Scientist, Author
Anatomy of A Phenomenon, Messengers of Deception, and Dimensions

THE COVER is a 30-second time exposure of an unidentified light moving in the sky above Ashdown, Arkansas, at 8:30p.m. on January 25,1988. Jim Williamson, then-Editor of the Little River News in Ashdown, took this time exposure with an F-stop of 4 and a 300mm lens. The object was noticed about 20 degrees above the horizon. An astronomer with a radio astronomy program reviewed the film and negatives and said the object does not follow the path of stars or planets. The light appears to have made two 90-degree turns at the end of a straight flight path within the 30-second time exposure on 1,000 ASA speed color film. First published in the Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas, February 4,1988.

*Jacket design © 1989 by
Linda Moulton Howe Productions.
Printed in U.S.A.*

“I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves, and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion.”

— Thomas Jefferson (1743-1826)
in a letter to William Charles Jarvis, September 28, 1820,
Third President of the United States and
Principal Author, The Declaration of Independence

**AN
ALIEN
HARVEST**

**Further Evidence Linking
Animal Mutilations And Human Abductions
To Alien Life Forms**

Linda Moulton Howe

Forewords by Jacques Vallee & Jim Marrs

First published 1989
© Linda Moulton Howe 1989

First Printing, Special Limited and Numbered Hardback Edition, 1989
Second Printing, December 1990
Third Printing, January 1993
Fourth Printing, January 1995
Fifth Printing, May 1997
Sixth Printing, April 2000
Second Edition, First Printing, September 2014

Printed in the United States of America at
Bang Printing, Brainerd, Minnesota

The author gratefully acknowledges permission to reproduce portions of *The Cosmic Sheepdog* © 1985 and *Elements of the Equation* © 1998 by Robert C. Girard, Arcturus Books; portions of *The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome: Status Report II* © 1980 and *The Fatal Encounter at Ft. Dix-McGuire: Status Report TV* © 1985 by Leonard H. Stringfield; and permission by Houston's KTRH NewsRadio to publish the transcript of the Thanksgiving 1976 Haley and Emenegger interview.

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 2014908041
ISBN 978-0-9620570-0-7

LMH Productions
Post Office Box 21843, Albuquerque, New Mexico 87154-1843

**Dedicated to
ranchers and law enforcement
who have seen and asked why.**

**“It’s very possible that
these mutilations are being
done by creatures from outer space.”**

— Lou Girodo, Former Chief Investigator,
District Attorney’s Office, Trinidad, Colorado,
and Sheriff, Las Animas County

Acknowledgements

This book did not happen easily.
There are several friends who helped me.

My heartfelt thanks to:

Richard Sigismund
for the first edit long ago.

Ann Douden
for her skills with page and graphic layouts and cover design.

Dorothy Aldridge and David Perkins
for sharing their newspaper files.

Marc Barasch and Bob Girard
for their encouragement to keep going on to print.

Randy Byers, Steven Wood, Maryse Elias,
Stan Anderson, Christine Jurzykowski, Timothy Good, James Jackson,
Carol Burland and Barbara Somerfield for critical readings.

Jim Westby and Carole Sullenberger
for their thorough and intelligent proofreadings and edits.

Rik and Judy Rydlun for 1st edition computer help;
2nd edition Paul Rhetts, Eric Vanden Heuvel, R. Henel, Molly B.

Colleagues and sources who share the search for truth.

A special thanks to my smiling daughter, Laura,
for her patience and love throughout.
And to my wonderful parents for being there, always.

Contents

Forward

xii

Author's Preface

xv

Chapter 1

1967, A Horse Named Lady

1

Chapter 2

1970-1974, The Midwest Terror Begins

11

Chapter 3

1975-1976, The Mutilation Panic

23

Chapter 4

The UFO Factor

37

Chapter 5

The 1980s

71

Contents

Chapter 6
A One-Way Harvest
113

Chapter 7
Government Knowledge
137

Chapter 8
Military Voices
183

Epilogue
229

Appendices 1-17
238

Photographs, Illustrations and Publications List
437

Bibliography
449

Index
453

Foreword

An Alien Harvest is a book which is designed neither to entertain nor to reassure, but to inform and to question. It is a compilation of challenging data, assembled by a dedicated investigator. The issues it raises should concern all of us.

Since at least 1967, farmers in the American West — and throughout farm and ranch areas around the world — have reported thousands of abnormal animal deaths that do not match natural or predatory patterns. A high percentage of these deaths, generally accompanied by the bloodless removal of some organs, have remained unsolved after examination by forensic and law enforcement experts, and this percentage is too high for comfort.

Now Linda Moulton Howe takes her investigation further by exploring the link between these strange deaths and the observation of unidentified glowing objects over the areas where mutilations occur. This is a subject that most researchers of the UFO phenomenon have stubbornly refused to consider, as I discovered when I brought the issue before the public in 1975 in *Messengers of Deception*.

Linda Howe has had the energy — and the guts — to pursue her field work. She is now laying open the entire problem with a comprehensive report on the observations, citing her sources, her witnesses and the experts she consulted about this intrusive phenomenon that has been persistent for decades.

She also reports on disturbing conversations that have placed her in contact with government officials, who made tantalizing but unverifiable revelations about ongoing U. S. intelligence programs that are studying actual UFO hardware behind the fences of various military bases in the United States. Not only are such aerial technologies being studied, whistleblowers claim, but so are some craft occupants as well.

The story told by Linda Howe is as intriguing and absorbing as a good spy novel. But, as a good spy novel, it also raises new questions. In

this hall of mirrors, what are the intelligences and agendas behind the mutilations, glowing aerial craft and entities?

Linda Moulton Howe is not simply fulfilling her role as an investigative journalist when she asks these questions; she is also performing an important service on behalf of the American public.

Jacques Vallee
San Francisco, CA
Spring 1989

Foreword

One of the strangest stories I encountered in my 50-some-odd years as a journalist involved a cattle mutilation. It is in mid-April 1979 when I attended the first — and only — national conference on cattle mutilations in Albuquerque, New Mexico. This gathering of ranchers, cattlemen, law enforcement officers and both state and federal officials was organized by then-U.S. Senator Harrison Schmitt in response to the growing accounts of mutilations occurring across the country.

The crowd was abuzz with talk of the mutilations, lights in the sky, unmarked government vehicles and even Satan worshippers. They were there seeking answers to the mutilation mystery. They were disappointed.

Before anyone could bring evidence or testify to their experiences, New Mexico U.S. Attorney R.E. Thompson told the attendees that since some mutilations took place on Native American land, this placed the issue under federal jurisdiction. He urged attendees, including law officers, “not to bring out any evidential material which might be used at a later trial.” Thompson’s words placed a chill over the entire conference, with several lawmen privately saying they had been “muzzled” and that both state and federal officials were attempting to downplay the strangeness of the mutilations.

In the hallways, I was exposed to even more strangeness. Lt. Don Rystrom from Arkansas’s Benton County Sheriff’s Office, along with Arkansas State Police Sgt. Doug Fogley, let me examine color slides of a cow mutilation they investigated.

Rystrom said after developing film taken at the mutilation site, he discovered a strange blue shaft of light rising about two feet above the side of the cow. The light was visible regardless of the angle the photograph was taken and, oddly, ended in mid-air. The

cow was lying on its side and the tube of bluish light rose from the stomach area of the animal perpendicular to the ground.

Believing the light was the result of damaged film or a camera defect, Rystrom examined the camera thoroughly and then returned to the mutilation scene with a fresh roll of film. As before, no one at the scene observed the blue shaft of light. But, upon developing, there the blue beam was again!

I held these color slides in my hands and studied them carefully. Being an amateur photographer and having taken photography classes at my university, I could not explain either the presence of the light or the way it abruptly ended in mid-air.

In later years, Rystrom was located by TV producer and investigative reporter Linda Moulton Howe. He acknowledged both the photographs and the mysterious blue light and told her the sheriffs photo lab had no explanation. However, he did not have the photo and related files to show Linda, he said, because they had been taken from the sheriffs office. He did not know by whom or why.

Read on as scientific journalist Linda Moulton Howe presents her amazing accumulation of evidence for one of the strangest and most mystifying issues of our time.

Jim Marrs
Springtown, Texas
July 10, 2014

Foreword

In the photograph below, Linda Moulton Howe directed cinematographer Richard Lerner while filming a dead and mutilated bull on the C. E. Potts ranch in Walsenburg, Colorado, October 17, 1979, for her KMGH-TV documentary A Strange Harvest.

Linda Moulton Howe has received local, national and international awards for her documentaries about science, medicine and environmental issues, including Regional Emmys for Fire in the Water, A Radioactive Water and A Strange Harvest.

Photograph by David Perkins.



Author's Preface

On September 1, 1979, I began researching bizarre animal deaths that were making headlines as they had periodically for a decade. Much of my television work as Director of Special Projects for the CBS affiliate in Denver involved stories about environmental issues. I thought perhaps I was dealing with a contamination story — maybe the government had accidentally released some kind of poison into the land and was randomly spot checking tissue from grazing animals to monitor the contamination's spread. That was the context in which I began the investigation to produce the documentary film *A Strange Harvest*.

But I quickly learned from newspaper files that the strange, bloodless mutilations had been reported worldwide. Further, it did not make sense that the government would brazenly leave the carcasses to be discovered by a shocked public. Within a month, after talking with dozens of ranchers, law enforcement officials and fellow journalists, who had investigated the intense mutilation activity in 1975-1976, I heard one “off the record” UFO story after another. A Wyoming rancher said that an orange, glowing disc the size of a football field had approached him one night in 1976, while he was watering a field of barley. That same year, the rancher found two of his cows mutilated.

The description of orange or white glowing lights and/or beams of light shining down from something silently hovering above pastures was a common theme among people I interviewed. The documentary shifted from environmental contamination to an accumulation of human testimony that implicated the presence of extraterrestrial mutilators. Throughout this book, my definition of “extraterrestrial” (E.T. or ET) includes alien intelligences from this universe, other dimensions or timelines.

After *A Strange Harvest* was first broadcast on May 25, 1980, I received hundreds of phone calls and letters from people with their own stories about encounters with strange lights and mutilated animals. I proceeded to work on another documentary called *A Radioactive Water* about uranium contamination of drinking water in a Denver suburb while the *Harvest* correspondence files grew. It was as if each day I walked in two worlds: one without UFOs in it and a parallel one in which UFOs were dominant.

By 1982, the head of documentaries at Home Box Office (HBO) in New York City screened *A Strange Harvest*. I was asked if there were additional materials to develop for an HBO film. I replied with a proposal for a documentary called *UFOs: The E. T. Factor*. It was accepted, a development contract was signed, and I left Channel 7 in March of 1983 to begin the HBO project.

Three weeks after I began research on the script, I went to the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI) at Kirtland AFB in Albuquerque, New Mexico. An AFOSI agent gave me some pages to read entitled “Briefing Paper for the President of the United States of America” about extraterrestrial aerial craft or vehicles and non-human beings. I was told that the government had decided to disclose information to the public about its contact with alien life forms. Further, I was told that several thousand feet of color and black and white film would be provided for the HBO documentary. That film was described as historic, shot between 1947 and 1964. The content concerned UFO crashes, retrieval of dead alien bodies — and at least one *live* E. T.

In spite of detailed discussions about how and where I could edit the historic footage under strict security, the government never provided the film. An HBO executive decided that without the historic film and government documentation of its authenticity, she would not go forward with the project even though the original program treatment never included such information. Perhaps stopping the documentary was the government’s objective from the beginning. Whatever the motives were in 1983, the UFO phenomenon with its many complex features — including animal mutilations and human abductions — continues to the present day.

Secrecy and deception have marked the behavior of both the government and non-humans. But some private viewings of alleged government material concerning UFOs and extraterrestrials have

occurred. Included in this book are some examples of government information, including leaked documents and responses to Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) requests. There is also government misinformation. Much government money and energy have been devoted to fracturing truths, restructuring history and even experimenting with tests of true information disguised in Hollywood and TV productions and other media. Why the effort, unless E.T.s are someone's serious concern?

I offer these pages, photographs, documents and transcripts as pieces in a complex puzzle. The pattern emerging is that at least one non-human intelligence is manipulating and harvesting Earth life, that the alien life forms are controlling and using human ignorance to accomplish the harvest and that the purpose of the harvest includes sustenance and genetic experimentation.

Littleton, Colorado
March 3, 1989
and
Albuquerque, NM
March 31, 2014

1967: A Horse Named Lady

The Pueblo Chieftain, Pueblo, Colorado, October 7, 1967

SIGHTINGS REPORTED

Dead Horse Riddle Sparks UFO Buffs

After sundown on Thursday, September 7, 1967, rancher Harry King said good night to one of his family's favorite horses. He did not know that would be the last time he would see Lady alive. She was a healthy 3-year-old Appaloosa that belonged to Harry's sister, Nellie, and her husband Berle Lewis. Harry had good pasture land, so Lady grazed on his ranch eating the chico bush, sage and grass that grow in the San Luis Valley of southern Colorado.

Each evening Lady went back to the ranch for water where her mother, Snippy, was corralled. But Lady did not show up on September 8th. That next day, Harry King found her on her side near the edge of a small, flat clearing in the chico bush. Her body had been stripped of flesh from the neck up. The exposed skeleton

was so white and clean that it looked like the bones had laid in the sun for days. But Harry knew he had seen her alive and well two nights before. The rest of Lady's body was untouched.

Harry said, "That neck was cut so smooth it couldn't have been done even with a sharp hunting knife."

Sunday, September 10, 1967, Nellie and Berle arrived at Harry's to see the bizarre death. Nellie was shocked and thought she smelled an odor "like incense" or something medicinal. And she agreed with Harry about the cut on Lady's neck.

"It wasn't hacked off — it was very neat and that was what was so odd," she said.

Berle Lewis said that when they searched the ground, Lady's tracks stopped about 100 feet southeast of her body.

"It looked like she jumped around in a circle," Berle said. "But there was nothing else, no tracks of any kind between there and where we found her. It was clean all around her."

There were no tracks around Lady's body, but forty feet south of her was a broken bush.

"Around the bush," said Berle, "was a three-foot-circle of six or eight holes in the ground about four inches across and three to four inches deep."

Late that summer there had been many reports in the San Luis Valley about strange lights in the sky. Harry's 87-year-old mother, Agnes King, said the night Lady disappeared she saw a "large object" pass over the ranch house. Her eyesight was not good, so she was not sure what flew over. One resident, Duane Martin, reported that he saw very small "jets" zoom at terrific speed and low altitudes at seventy-five feet or less in the area where Lady was killed.

"They don't look like any jets I ever would expect to see," said Duane. "They're kind of a dark color, with maybe an olive-drab or green tint."

Two weeks later, John Henry Altshuler, M. D., visited the San Luis Valley. Dr. Altshuler, a doctor of pathology and hematology, who studied at McGill University, was working as a pathologist at Rose Medical Center in Denver, Colorado, in 1967. When I met him in 1988, he was Assistant Clinical Professor of Medicine (Hematology)

and Pathology at the University of Colorado Health Sciences Center in Denver and had his own private practice. Dr. Altshuler was the recipient of several awards for his contributions to medical research concerning blood coagulation and held seven patents for medical inventions. This is his eyewitness report of his own secret examination of Lady in September 1967, written here for the first time.

“I had heard about all the mysterious lights being seen in the San Luis Valley. The stories provoked my intellectual curiosity. I was just getting started in my profession as a hematologist and did not want anyone to know I was going to investigate the reported UFOs.

So I took a Friday off, packed my wife and three young children in the car and took off as if going on a long weekend vacation But my true intent was to find out what was happening with UFOs in the San Luis Valley.

We checked into a motel in Alamosa and that night I went out alone into the Great Sand Dunes National Monument park. I wanted to see for myself if strange lights were really there as reported. I knew when I went into the park that no one was supposed to be there after 10 p.m. But my curiosity was intense. I stayed out there all night.

About 2:00 - 3:00 a.m., I saw three very bright, white lights moving together slowly below the Sangre De Cristo mountain tops. I knew there were no roads up on those rugged mountains, so the lights could not be cars. They were definitely not the illusion of stars moving. Those lights were below the tops of the mountain range and moved at a slow, steady pace. At one point, I thought they were coming toward me because the lights got bigger. Then suddenly, they shot upward and disappeared.

At the time, I was both elated and disbelieving in a way. I knew the lights were not my imagination, that the stories about UFOs were true.

When the sun came up, I was still out there. Park police found me and gave me a rough time for being in the park. They wanted to know who I was and why I was there. I begged them not to give out my name.

I was afraid I would lose my job; my career would be finished if

my medical colleagues learned I was out investigating UFOs. I was young. I could not risk being laughed out of Denver with a wife and three kids.

When I told the police I was a medical hematologist, they told me that a horse had been found about ten days earlier dead and strangely cut up not too far away. In fact, I believe it was one of the security police who took me to the Harry King ranch where I met Nellie Lewis. She took me into a pasture about a quarter of a mile from the farmhouse. There was the dead horse.

The first thing I remember she told me was that Harry King never heard any noise the night something happened to Lady. Nothing woke him up and yet there was her prized horse lying dead and stripped of flesh from the neck up.

When I got close to the horse, I could see that it was also cut from the neck down to the base of the chest in a vertical, clean incision.

At the edge of the cut, there was a darkened color as if the flesh had been opened and cauterized with a surgical cauterizing blade. The outer edges of the cut skin were firm, almost as if they had been cauterized with a modern day laser. But there was no surgical laser technology like that in 1967. Today when we use cauterizing to control bleeding, the flesh still has a soft pliable feeling. But the edges of that horse cut were stiff, leathery and a bit hardened. I cut tissue samples from the hard, darker edge. Later, I viewed the tissue under a microscope. At the cell level, there was discoloration and destruction consistent with changes caused by burning.

Most amazing was the lack of blood. I have done hundreds of autopsies. You can't cut into a body without getting some blood. But there was no blood on the skin or on the ground. No blood anywhere. That impressed me the most.

Then inside the horse's chest, I remember the lack of organs. Whoever did the cutting took the horse's heart, lungs and thyroid. The mediastinum was completely empty — and dry. How do you get the heart out without blood? It was an incredible dissection of organs without any evidence of blood.

I begged everyone not to reveal my name or where I was from. I was unbelievably frightened. I couldn't eat. I couldn't sleep. I was so

afraid. I would be discovered, discredited, fired, no longer would have credibility in the medical community. My experience in 1967 was so overwhelming to me, I denied the experience to everyone, even to myself. It was a matter of self-preservation.

*Today I have enough confidence in my reputation and ability that I am no longer afraid to say that I saw three UFOs that night above the sand dune valley in September 1967, and examined the horse that was surgically worked on with some kind of burning instrument. ” **

Nellie Lewis was certain that something very eerie had happened to Lady. She and her husband called Alamosa County Sheriff, Ben Phillips. He was used to thinking in terms of coyotes and lightning. So he said it must have been lightning. Sheriff Phillips never did see the horse and did not make a report.

Not only was the sheriff unconcerned, Berle and Nellie had a hard time getting anyone out to see Lady.

Finally, Nellie Lewis talked to the staff of *The Pueblo Chieftain* newspaper. By that time, she was convinced that UFOs were somehow involved in Lady’s death and mutilation. The result was an October 7, 1967, story headlined: “Dead Horse Riddle Sparks UFO Buffs.” It was the first mutilation article reported around the world. It was also the first reporting error on Lady’s name and sex. The dead horse in that first story was called “Snippy” and a “he.”

Berle Lewis told me, “The newspaper got the mother mixed up with the daughter and the name Snippy stuck. We didn’t bother to try to change it. Not sure why they called her a male.”

So, Nellie Lewis’s story that UFOs had done in Lady — also known as Snippy — made international headlines.

That’s how the public reporting of the animal mutilation mystery began. But I have firsthand testimony from a former 1950s CIA agent, reported at my news website Earthfiles.com in 2008 and 2014, that he and others in a Top Secret CIA unit housed in a southeastern U. S. Army base were investigating worldwide animal mutilations and even human

** The first significant laser use in medical surgery was not until the late 1970s to early 1980s.*

abduction cases in 1958 and reporting to President Dwight Eisenhower and Vice President Richard Nixon!

Other sources say the mutilations go back at least to the beginning of the 20th Century. But Lady's spooky death in September 1967 and the thousands more to follow around the world has haunted ranchers and law enforcement agencies throughout Canada, the United States, Puerto Rico, Mexico, Central and South America, Australia, the Canary Islands off the coast of Africa and parts of Europe.

The same September 1967 that Lady died, there were similar bizarre horse deaths reported in Canada.* The month before in August 1967, on the Sarcee Reserve near Twin Bridges in Alberta, a dead horse was found where a witness claimed a "domed saucer craft" had been seen earlier that day.

Then in early November, two horses were found dead near Livingston, Ontario. One had a long cut on its neck. The other had "its throat sliced and jugular vein cut off, yet there was no evidence of blood." That was November 6, 1967. The day before, near Livingston, a person reported seeing a large UFO. After it disappeared, a sulphurous odor remained in the air.

* *Source: Res Bureaux, Kingston, Ontario, Canada, 1980.*

The Pueblo Chieftain, Pueblo, Colorado, Saturday, October 7, 1967

The Pueblo Chieftain

10c Daily
15c Sunday

★ 96th Year

P. O. Box 100

SIGHTINGS REPORTED

Dead Horse Riddle Sparks UFO Buffs

By THE CHIEFTAIN STAFF

ALAMOSA (C-SJ)—The death of a horse in the San Luis Valley during early September appeared Friday to have sparked a renewed interest in unidentified flying objects throughout the West.

In Houston, Tex., a group of UFO enthusiasts left Friday night for the San Luis Valley to inspect the dead horse and also to investigate many reported UFO sightings in the valley.

A Texas radio station reported a flood of calls Friday morning after broadcasting the story of the bizarre death of the Appaloosa owned by Mr. and Mrs. Berle Lewis of Alamosa.

The horse was found dead Sept. 9. The flesh and hide were stripped from the neck and skull leaving the remainder of the body intact. High levels of

radiation also were reported in the area of the animal's body.

See "Something"

Lewis, the owner of the horse, said that increased sightings of UFOs in the area have been noted during the past six weeks. "We see something — I won't say what it is—every night."

In the Houston area at 6:08 p.m. Friday, UFO seekers said they spotted two high-flying cigar-shaped objects — each about half the size of a football field—on a course "plotted" to take them over the Southern Colorado area.

In Boulder, James Wadsworth, research investigator for the University of Colorado UFO project, said an investigator will go to the San Luis Valley this weekend to investigate the horse's death.

Mrs. Charles Blundell, wife of the maintenance crew foreman at the Great Sand Dunes National Monument, Friday said the latest sightings brought back to her mind a curious incident which happened to her in late 1966.

Mrs. Blundell said she saw a crescent-shaped object over the Sand Dunes last December. Later she painted a picture of what she had seen.

"Peculiar Man"

During the past summer, a "peculiar man" approached her and asked to buy the painting. She said she did not want to sell, but did set an exorbitant price on the painting. She said the man, who said he was "not of your world," told her he would return in October to buy the painting. He has not returned.

The UFO seen by Mrs. Blundell glowed brightly. It also was seen by her daughter, Terri, 14, and neighbors. Mrs. Blundell says she does not believe in flying saucers and believes there is a logical explanation.

Similar Sighting

A week ago, scientists at the National Atmospheric Research Center near Palestine, Tex., reported seeing a crescent-shaped object in the sky, much like the object described by Mrs. Blundell.

Texas observers also have reported a sharp increase in sightings of UFOs in the area during the past two weeks.

One thing is certain in Southern Colorado. Saucers may or may not exist, but people are seeing something. Snippy the Appaloosa is dead, and the circumstances surrounding his death are far from clear.

NOTE: "Snippy" was actually an Appaloosa mare named Lady.

*Lady, about three weeks after death,
September 1967.
Photo by Don Anderson.*



Statesman, Salem, Oregon, Friday, October 6, 1967

22—(Sec. III) Statesman, Salem, Ore., Fri., Oct. 6, '67

Horse Killed; UFO Blamed

By **BURL OSBORNE**
Associated Press Writer

ALAMOSA, Colo. (AP) — Did Snippy the horse come out second best in a tangle with a flying saucer?

Mr. and Mrs. Berle Lewis, owners of the 3-year-old Appaloosa whose mutilated—and reportedly radioactive—carcass was found in a remote area of southern Colorado's San Luis Valley, declare firmly that's what happened.

Others, with varying degrees of expertise in the field of unidentified flying objects (UFOs), disagree.

Radioactivity Clinches It

"I discounted everything else after it (the carcass) came up radioactive," said Lewis, a carpenter in Alamosa, an area where reported UFO sightings have been almost as numerous as the population recently.

Sheriff Ben Phillips said he has not looked but figures Snippy probably was killed by lightning.

Dr. Edward U. Condon, who

heads the Air Force-financed UFO study at the University of Colorado, said the story sounded "pretty far-fetched." He said there were no immediate plans to send a team to investigate.

Rejects Scoffers

Lewis discounted these opinions. "Lightning don't do things like that," he declared. "That sure as hell don't boil all the meat off the bones and take it away and never leave a speck," he said. Lewis reported when the carcass was found Sept. 10, on the remotely located Harry King Ranch 20 miles northeast of here, every trace of flesh was gone from the shoulders up. The rest "was as perfect as the day it was killed," he said, but the bones of the neck and head were bleached.

Two weeks later, a Forest Service employe checked the area with a geiger counter and recorded extremely high radioactive readings, Lewis said.

Some black material, like auto exhaust, was found near the scene and also showed high radioactive readings, he reported, explaining the material was taken from irregularly-shaped spots about 12 to 18 inches in diameter. There were about 15 of them in a 500-square-yard area about 100 yards from the carcass, Lewis added.

He said the death could have been caused by something else—perhaps a secret private laboratory experiment—but he doubted it. Flying saucers are a more distinct possibility because, Lewis said, "we see something—I won't say what it is—every night."

He said "any night you want to check you see something besides airplanes." He said the sightings have been more frequent the past six weeks although he and his wife have spotted strange flying objects for four years.

Strange Lights Seen

Lately, he said, the objects have been like pulsating green and white beacon lights. They pulsate, stop, move on, stop again, then go out, he said. Others, Lewis said, are just straight lights, moving fast.

The Lewises said strange jet plane-like objects, flying extremely low and extremely fast, have been seen recently in the foothills area where Snippy was killed.

Earlier this year, there were reports from a man who said a football-shaped object followed his car, a student who said a cigar-shaped craft hovered over a field and a woman who said she saw a brilliant blue crescent-shaped object with a small flashing light.

1970 - 1974: The Midwest Terror Begins

Newsweek, September 30, 1974

MYSTERIES:

The Midnight Marauder

Each day, just before dusk, ranchers and farmhands pile into pickup trucks and fan out across the rolling prairie of northeastern Nebraska. They park mostly on ridges or hilltops, where they can scan the pastures and the narrow roads that wind through them. With rifles and shotguns leaning against their trucks, the men watch nervously, smoking cigarettes and talking with each other over a network of citizen's-band radios. Some of the men will stand guard all night, yet none of them really knows what he is looking for. "I've never seen anything like this," says State Sen. Jules Burbach, who has represented Knox County for eighteen years. "Folks are almost hysterical."

After Lady's death, the mutilators moved on to the Great Lakes area and expanded their strange harvest into Minnesota, Wisconsin, South Dakota, Iowa, Kansas and Nebraska.

Between 1970 and 1974, twenty-two mutilated carcasses had been reported in Minnesota. One was a heifer on the Frank Schifelbien

farm near Kimball, Minnesota. In December 1974, the young animal was found dead inside a circle of exposed soil surrounded by snow. There was not a single track.

“That just isn’t realistic,” said Terrance Mitchell. He was under contract then with the University of Minnesota to lecture about the various UFO phenomena. “There was something unnatural that occurred there.”

So many farmers complained to congressmen and senators that the story finally appeared in the September 30, 1974, issue of *Newsweek*. The magazine reported the mutilations in an article called “Mysteries: The Midnight Marauder.”

A few residents report sighting strange creatures resembling bears and gorillas, and at least one farmer claims that a shiny UFO landed in a field where a slaughtered animal was later found.

Since last May, more than 100 cattle have been found dead and gruesomely mutilated in Nebraska, Kansas and Iowa. On John Sunderman's farm outside Madison, Neb., a cow was killed with a blunt instrument last June and her udder and sexual organs were cut off. When a veterinarian examined the corpse, he found that all of the animal's blood had been drained. On the nearby ranch of Vern Stringfield, a month-old bull calf was clubbed to death. Its blood was drained off, too, and someone cut a hole in the calf's side, removing the intestines and coiling them neatly next to the head.

Rumor and anxiety have produced a host of unproved theories to explain the bizarre events. Many people, noting that some of the victims were black, suggest that devotees of witchcraft may have done the foul deeds. "It could be someone setting up a fertility cult of some kind," says Richard Thill, a German-studies professor at the University of Nebraska who teaches noncredit witchcraft courses, "or it could be someone putting you on. If they are putting you on, they are pretty sick." A few residents report sighting strange creatures resembling bears and gorillas, and at least one farmer claims that a shiny UFO landed in a field where a slaughtered animal was later found.

Rustlers: Still others think the killings may be the work of marijuana smugglers, who supposedly use searchlight-equipped helicopters to harvest the wild stands of pot known to grow in Nebraska. A helicopter often has been seen hovering over the range around the time of a mutilation, and some ranchers swear they have been chased down lonely roads by choppers. Helicopters are also said to have been used in cattle rustling, and some stockmen think the rustlers may be collecting blood and organs as lures for cattle grazing on the open range this fall.

As the tension mounted, law-enforcement officials held statewide conferences to sift the accounts and to calm the rifle-toting cattlemen. They organized a posse for a fruitless search of the area. The plot thickened when autopsies were conducted on some of the dead animals. The doctors reported that most of the animals had died of natural causes, such as bacterial infections and kidney disease, or from swallowing oil that had been dropped on the range. Afterward, the medical reports concluded, the carcasses were chewed by predator coyotes, wolves, buzzards, eagles or even magpies.

Cuts: The explanation doesn't suit everyone. "Why didn't we notice this sort of thing in other years?" asks one skeptic. "The predators are not wolves," insists Senator Burbach. "They are a semidomesticated, two-legged animal called man." Noting that many of the cuts seemed to have been done with a blade, Gorden Gruber, an organizer of the patrols, remarked: "I've yet to see a coyote who can chew a straight edge."

Some officials are beginning to worry that the real danger is not some ghostly butcher, but the keyed-up vigilantes themselves. After two slugs pierced the canopy of a utility-company helicopter checking power lines, the Nebraska National Guard ordered its helicopter pilots to cruise cross-country at higher altitudes than usual—generally 2,000 feet instead of 1,000—to avoid being fired upon by frightened ranch hands. "I would hate to think what would happen," a Guard spokesman told *NEWSWEEK*'s William Schmidt, "if one of our pilots was forced to put down a disabled chopper in a pasture at night. Someone might get killed."

Newsweek, September 30, 1974*

* Newsweek Inc. All rights reserved. Reprinted by permission.

At first the sheriffs were baffled. And so were the ranchers. Day by day, month by month, there were more and more carcasses. No one could understand it. Healthy and alive one day, dead and mutilated the next. Cattle, horses, pigs, goats, sheep, rabbits ... even deer.

The animals all looked about the same. An ear missing, an eye missing, sometimes a circle of hide taken around the empty eye socket, one side of the lower jaw stripped of all flesh, the tongue cut out from deep within the throat, the sex organs removed in cookie cutter, hide-deep precision and the rectum cored out. No blood. No tracks.

By the spring of 1973, there had been so many reports of dead or missing cattle and pigs in Iowa that U. S. Attorney Allen Donielson asked the FBI to make an "intensive investigation."

The Des Moines Register, Des Moines, Iowa,
April 19, 1973

Burgeoning Losses Bring FBI Into Rustlers Probe

By Charles Harpster

Hog and cattle rustling and livestock frauds in Iowa "are now of such proportions" that they are a federal problem, U.S. Atty. Allen Donielson said Wednesday.

Donielson said he has asked the FBI to launch an "intensive investigation" into growing losses of livestock in Iowa.

Join Forces

The FBI will join the Iowa Bureau of Criminal Investigation and several county sheriffs in their investigations, said Ronald L. Maly, special agent in charge of the Omaha, Neb., FBI office.

Donielson said FBI agents will cover all areas of livestock thefts, including the possibility that airplanes or helicopters are being used to aid rustlers.

©1988 Des Moines Register and Tribune Co.

Two years later in 1975, Colorado's U.S. Senator Floyd Haskell also asked for FBI help. But the Bureau said it had no jurisdiction to investigate, stating, "there is no evidence of interstate movements."

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, September 24, 1975

FBI Won't Help Investigate State Cattle Mutilations

WASHINGTON — The Colorado Bureau of Investigation should do a satisfactory job of investigating cattle mutilations in the state U.S. Floyd K. Haskell, D, said Tuesday in the wake of the news that the Federal Bureau of Investigation would not enter the case.

Last month Haskell asked the FBI to enter the investigation, pointing out that there have been some similar reports in other Western states and that possible interstate connections might put the instances into FBI jurisdiction.

However the evidence of interstate activities was not strong enough to get the FBI involved, Haskell noted.

He explained: "I talked with FBI Director Clarence Kelley and also with his chief assistant in Washington, and they looked into possible grounds for the FBI to enter the case.

"But since there is no evidence of interstate movements in connection with the reported mutilations, the FBI concluded that it has no jurisdiction.

"Although the FBI assistance would have been welcome, after talking with CBI officers I am satisfied that agency is conducting a thorough investigation.

"I am hopeful that, with the co-operation of local law enforcement officials, the CBI will be able to learn who or what is behind the mutilations and put an end to the fears of rural Coloradans."

Haskell had asked the FBI to enter the case late in August, after the CBI had confirmed more than 130 cattle mutilations in the state over the last two years.

No footprints have been found near most of the carcasses, and signs of apparent helicopter rotor wash were found around several cattle carcasses in Morgan County.

In his letter to the FBI, Haskell noted that some rural residents had reported being chased by helicopters and that ranchers were apparently arming themselves to protect their stock and families. "Clearly something must be done before someone gets hurt," the letter said.

"I still think there is an urgent need to pursue this investigation, both because of the cattle losses and the fears of the people," Haskell said.

Haskell had asked the FBI to enter the case late in August 1975, after the CBI had confirmed more than 130 cattle mutilations in Colorado over the last two years.

Despite requests for official investigations and monetary rewards offered for information about the mutilators, the eerie deaths continued unabated.

In fact, the dissection of animals increased along with the sightings of unidentified flying objects. On August 30, 1974, Associated Press ran an article headlined, "Mutilated Livestock, Strange Flying Objects Reported In Nebraska."

Custer County in the center of Nebraska had four times as many killings as Madison County northwest of Omaha. Custer County Sheriff Larry Higgenbottom said he did not know what was behind the mutilations. At first he blamed them on natural predators. That has been a common pattern. Publicly, sheriffs and their deputies have said the deaths were caused by wild animals or cults. Privately, they told eyewitness accounts about strange lights, dark helicopters and something coming from the sky.

Argus Leader, Sioux Falls, South Dakota, August 30, 1974

Mutilated Livestock, Strange Flying Objects Reported In Nebraska

By The Associated Press

Mutilated livestock, unauthorized helicopters and unidentified flying objects have residents wondering and worrying in some areas of Nebraska.

"Doors are locked and guns are loaded" in rural Oakland, according to one resident.

A quarterhorse was found mutilated Sunday three miles southeast of Norfolk on the Warren Papstein farm.

This was the fifth animal killed and mutilated in Madison County under mysterious circumstances. Four head of cattle have been found with their sex organs cut out, in addition one steer had one eye, one ear, its nose, mouth and tongue chopped off.

The killings have been reported all over the state. Similar cases have been reported in Texas, Iowa and other Midwestern states.

Each case involves the removal of the animals sex organs.

In Antelope County, Omer Hoffman, four miles west of Clearwater, reported five head of cattle have been mutilated on his ranch.

Law enforcement officials are puzzled by the killings. Madison County Sheriff Marvin Adams says that the ones he has investigated have been done by people, probably a cult of some kind.

(continued)

But Robert Mavis of Wakefield, an investigator for the criminal division of the State Patrol, said, "There are a lot of trains of thought. There have been numerous discoveries of dead animals in Madison and Knox counties and there are indications that predators got several of them. We are not convinced it is a person who is doing this. We haven't even found tracks in most cases."

In Custer County, where there have been four times as many killings as in Madison County Sheriff Larry Higgenbottom says he frankly doesn't know what is doing the killings. At first he blamed it on predators.

Antelope County Deputy Sheriff Dan Hamm said that there has been no definite proof that there were people involved in the killings he had investigated.

He said, "In every case we've had, the cattle have been dead for a few days. Most of them are full of maggots and decay. It's hard to tell anything with maggots in the incisions."

The sheriffs in Holt, Knox, Antelope and Madison counties are compiling their information and sending it to an investigator to see what can be found from compilations.

There have been at least two formal meetings between the county sheriffs, State Patrol, brand investigators and the Game and Parks Commission.

The last big meeting was last Aug. 21 in Bloomfield, Knox County. About 130 farmers and ranchers attended along with sheriffs from Holt, Boyd and Knox counties, members of the State Patrol, brand investigators, representatives from the Game and Parks Commission, city police, mayors and township officials from all of the towns in the county.

Cattle killings aren't the only strange happenings in northeast Nebraska. There have been numerous reports of unidentified flying objects in both Antelope and Knox counties.

Sheriff Herbert Thompson of Knox County said that it is possible the unidentified flying objects and lights are connected with the livestock killings, but there is nothing definite to connect them.

The people were gathered on a farm near Clearwater Aug. 21. All of them said they saw a strange light in the sky.

One of the men at the gathering described the incident. "Two of the boys were out in the field to move equipment. They didn't get it all moved. They spotted a light and it came right down at them. It scared the devil out of them.

At the house they watched the light for about four hours.

Later on several gathered in town to watch. Harold Kester said the object "looked as if it had a little bluish-green light on each side with a glow surrounding it. It was behind a tree and moved from one side of the tree to the other. We couldn't tell how close it was or how fast it was moving."

About midnight the same night, Mike Kruger reported seeing another light.

He said, "I walked outside to put some calves in and saw a big ball of red fire. It raised off the ground and then went out. Since it was dark, I couldn't tell how far away it was or how high it raised."

About a month ago there were reports of UFO's in Knox County. Last week the big stir in the county was unauthorized helicopters.

Sheriff Thompson said, "We don't know if they are helicopters or strange lights for the most part. There were several reported over the weekend. The people who reported them called them strange lights. Previously we had two positive identifications of helicopters."

Antelope County Sheriff Vernon Hixson said that he doesn't think helicopters are tied in with the killings, although helicopters have been around.

He said that Sunday night he was among the many persons in the area who saw an unidentified light. "It had a lot of people spooked. We checked it out with the highway patrol and found out it was a satellite."

"I walked outside to put some calves in and saw a big ball of red fire. It raised off the ground and then went out."

On October 13, 1974, a dead buck deer was found in a stubble field south of Stratferd, Minnesota. Brown County Sheriff Elroy Johnson reported the deer was found by a farmer. Its sex organs were cut out. No blood. No tracks.

Dr. Calvin Glenn, a veterinarian from Aberdeen, Minnesota, examined the animal and said the deer was "definitely molested and this was not by predators at all." Dr. Glenn said the sex organs had been removed by a knife. He also said that hair on the deer's stomach had been cut off.

In December 1974, when Frank Schifelbien found his dead and mutilated heifer inside a circle, an aerial photograph was taken above his pasture in Meeker County, Minnesota. One quarter of a mile south of the mutilation site was a mysterious pattern of many circles.

The St. Paul, Minnesota *Dispatch* featured the photograph in a December 27, 1974, article headlined: "UFOs zapping cows?"

The Dispatch, St. Paul, Minnesota, Friday, December 27, 1974

Local and Regional News



The Dispatch

Fri., Dec. 27, '74 C4 17

UFOs zapping cows? Why that's out of this world

By Jim George
Staff Writer

Investigation of the mutilation-killing of livestock in central Minnesota has taken an intriguing new twist that, if anything, adds even stranger dimensions to the incidents.

The new direction has been furnished by Terrance Mitchell, a veteran Unidentified Flying Object (UFO) researcher, who recently began probing the livestock killings in relation to possible UFO activity.

IF THE CITIZENRY was uneasy about the original theory of some cult members prowling over the countryside, hairs on the backs of necks may stiffen considerably with Mitchell's conclusions.

Mitchell, under contract to the University of Minnesota's Department of Concerts and Lectures to lecture on UFO phenomena, has hedged in the past when asked about the firm existence of UFOs (flying saucers to some).

In his lectures he has avoided assertions about UFOs, usually conjecturing about what type of craft they might be and the type of propulsion system.

That isn't the case with the livestock killings. Mitchell states flatly, "I'm convinced the taking of ears, udders and other portions of animals is part of a scientific investigation being conducted by beings using UFOs."

MITCHELL came to that conclusion after a meeting recently in Willmar with sheriffs from affected counties, involved farmers, veterinarians who inspected the animals and the district head of the Minnesota Crime Bureau.

Mitchell strengthened that conclusion to himself after visiting the site of the most recent incident in Meeker County and viewing aerial photographs of surrounding terrain.

The mutilation-killings began back in 1970 in Lyon County with a number of incidents that year and 1971. There was a lull until July and October this year in that county when three incidents were reported. A rash this year occurred in other counties.

Since 1970 some 22 mutilated carcasses of livestock have been found in Lyon, Swift, Yellow Medicine, Redwood, Chippewa, Goodhue, Kandiyohi and Meeker Counties.

Mitchell, however, was interested in the most recent — a 400-pound heifer found Dec. 1 in the field of farmer Frank Schifelbien about four miles southwest of Kimball in Meeker County.

"ANY EVIDENCE would be the freshest at the most recent killing," Mitchell reasoned, "and the memory of persons involved would be better."

Mitchell said Crime Bureau personnel, after meeting with him, have pretty much discarded the "cultist" theory in the mutilations — and probably with good cause.

"There are just too many imponderables," Mitchell said. "They (bureau officials) talked to members of such cults and the members said marks of their rituals would be much more evident."

The heifer was found dead in a perfect circle of bare ground in a snow-covered field, with no footprints to be found anywhere in the vicinity, sheriff's deputies told Mitchell.

WHEN THE CULT theory was prevalent, one deputy said it was possible to use thin steel stilts to move without making tracks.

"That just isn't realistic," Mitchell said. "You aren't going to go charging around the field on stilts after an animal that size and kill it. There was something unnatural that occurred there."

The eyes, left ear, tongue and part of the lip were taken from the animal and there were no external signs of death.

"Veterinarians in almost all the cases couldn't determine. See Livestock, Page 18

Livestock: Really spaced out?

Continued from Page 17

mine what had killed the animals," Mitchell said. "They also said the removal of the animal portions was made by instruments that were not available to them."

"NOW, SOMETHING has to kill those animals — you just don't walk up to a 400-pound animal and begin cutting its eyes out."

But other mysterious signs at the Schifelbien place interested Mitchell just as much.

"In many UFO sightings of touch down or near touch-down there has been a large amount of limb breakage high in surrounding trees," he said. "The wooded area near the cow showed heavy breakage far off the ground — all broken downward."

"These weren't dead branches either — they had been healthy limbs."

Mitchell held a gelger counter to the spot where the heifer was found and the instrument's needle went two-thirds up the scale and froze.

"THERE WAS NO radioactivity there — some type of magnetism might have frozen the needle," he said. "I should have had a compass with me — that would have indicated any magnetic field. I'm going back out there with one."

That would conform with Mitchell's theory that the UFOs are electro-magnetically propelled.

Just as strange was a small pond Mitchell discov-

ered about a half mile from the heifer. There was a perfect circle of partially melted snow and in the center a jagged hole gouged out of the ice that was then filled with water.

"Large footprints went up to the circle and ended right there," Mitchell said. "And there are no springs in the pond."

Probably the most baffling aspect of his visit was provided by Mitchell's friend, who was taking photographs from a light plane overhead and communicating with him by walkie-talkie.

THE PICTURE accompanying this article shows a mysterious pattern of perfect circles in a pasture about a quarter of a mile south of where the heifer was found.

The farmer was unaware of the circles there, Mitchell said, and he himself drove past the spot on his friend's instructions and saw nothing unusual from ground level.

"At the time I thought he was mistaken and didn't really check the area out," he said. "After seeing the picture, you can bet I'm going back. A hovering UFO could make such marks."

"Strange thing — the cow, the circles and the pond are in a straight line."

Mitchell said lawmen told him citizens were uncomfortable with the cultist idea and gun sales rose.

The 40-year-old Minneapolis UFO investigator isn't too sure they're going to be any happier with his theory.

The heifer was found dead in a perfect circle of bare ground in a snow-covered field with no footprints to be found.

December 1974 aerial photograph shows mysterious circles in a pasture bordered by white snow where a mutilated heifer was found dead inside one of the many strange circles in Meeker County, Minnesota. Photo by Al Madsen. Permission by Terrance Mitchell.



Rapid City Journal, Rapid City, South Dakota, November 7, 1974

Reward offered over mutilations

SIOUX FALLS (AP) — A South Dakota livestock organization is offering a \$500 reward in an effort to fight a rash of cattle mutilations in eastern South Dakota.

A spokesman for the South Dakota Livestock Feeders Association said Wednesday that the group is offering the reward for information leading to arrest and conviction of anyone involved in cattle mutilations.

The spokesman said the organization authorized the reward at a special meeting in Sioux Falls.

Paul Rooney, association president said, "Although there are many thoughts as to who or what is involved in these mutilations, we must bring them to a halt."

St. Paul Pioneer Press, St. Paul, Minnesota, December 3, 1974

Livestock deaths remain mystery

A preliminary report Monday by University of Minnesota veterinarians says there is "no indication of drugs or shootings" in the strange killings of a heifer and a steer on a farm near Atwater in Kandiyohi County, according to Sheriff Larry Klienhuizen.

However, there's still no

indication of what caused the deaths, and the university veterinarians are continuing their studies of the carcasses, he said.

The two animals were found Saturday. The tongues and limbs were cut off the animals and the udder was cut off the heifer, the sheriff said.

It appeared the cutting had been done with a knife, he said.

Kleinhuizen said it's a "real complicated situation" and said he has no leads or theories so far.

Similar livestock mutilation deaths have been reported elsewhere in Minnesota and in neighboring states.

Starbuck Times, Starbuck, Minnesota, November 28, 1974

Cattle reported killed in Pope County too ...

It has been reported that two head of cattle have been killed in Pope County and their carcasses left. One was reported south of Starbuck and the other in the Sedan area. The sheriff's office would not release any further information at press time.

The animal killing started in South Dakota and now has swept into western Minnesota. Usually the animals have had their ears, tongue and sex organs cut off with the balance left on the spot.

County Sheriff Ira Emmons is in the process of investigating the incidents.

Swift County Monitor, Benson, Minnesota, November 29, 1974

Heifer is mutilated

Another dead and mutilated farm animal has been discovered near Benson after it was thought those responsible had moved on. A 500 pound heifer, dead for about two days, was found Tuesday afternoon at the Rueben Herfindahl farm which is located about four miles north, northeast of Benson in Benson township.

Veterinarians and others who examined the animal say a sharp knife was used on the heifer. It followed about the same pattern as the other mutilations except this time the tail was missing, but the tongue was intact. No cause of death has been determined.

Rapid City Journal, Rapid City, South Dakota, September 29, 1974

Cattle slayings confirmed

SISSETON (AP) — Roberts County Sheriff Claude Carl has confirmed a cattle mutilation slaying 10 miles southwest of here.

Carl said Thursday that a 450-pound bull belonging to Ray Hanson of Wilmot was slain about Sept. 17 and was discovered Sept. 19. Tests performed on the animal at South Dakota State University indicated that the animal had been mutilated.

"Whoever performed the mutilation knew what they were doing," Carl said. "There was very little blood."

1975 - 1976: The Mutilation Panic

Great Falls Tribune, *Great Falls, Montana, February 13, 1975*

Weird, mysterious killing of cattle reported

1975 was the year Sheriff Tex Graves in Logan County, Colorado, said he started having nightmares. He was not alone. That was the year animal mutilation reports dramatically increased in the United States.

Early that spring, another sheriff in Texas drove out to Darwood Marshall's ranch to see a dead heifer. The scene was similar to the mutilation found at Frank Schifelbien's in Kimball, Minnesota, the year before.

"In the field was a perfectly round circle," Cochran County Sheriff Richards wrote in his offense report, "The heifer was lying in the middle of the circle. Her head twisted straight up in the air." In his list of excised body tissues, the sheriff said the meat had not been touched and there was no blood on the ground or on the cow.

While the sheriff was investigating that heifer, Darwood Marshall

called out to him, "If you think this is odd, look at that place about a quarter of a mile west!"

There was another circle about thirty feet across like the first one. A dead and mutilated steer was in the middle. Confused by it all, Darwood dragged the steer out of the circle so he could see the ground more clearly. Young wheat was four inches high outside the circle, but inside, the plants were burned to the ground.

"I thought this is a mystery, so I went back to town and got a Geiger counter," wrote Sheriff Richards. "I checked the circles and it showed that there was radiation present. I called Reese Air Force Base and they sent a team to check this out."

Radiation was confirmed, but the Air Force told the sheriff the levels were low and not to worry about it.

"What I want to know," said the sheriff, "is how it got there in the first place? I have had reports of UFOs in this area, but have not seen any myself. The people that have been reporting this all tell the same story. It (UFO) is about as wide as a two lane highway, round and looks the color of the sun when it is going down and has got a blue glow around it. When these people see this thing, in two or three days we hear about some cows that have been mutilated. I don't know what is doing this, but it sure has got everyone around here uptight."

That same spring of 1975 in Puerto Rico, the "Vampire of Moca" was scaring people. Moca is a town in the northwestern corner of the island. The local newspaper, *El Vocero*, appealed to the government on March 15, to investigate strange animal killings.

First, it was cattle. Then farmer Hector Vega Rosado was shocked to find two of his goats dead on March 18, with wounds from something very sharp under the thorax and above the haunches. The next day he found ten more dead goats, seven wounded goats and ten missing altogether. There was no blood around any of the one-inch-deep holes in the carcasses.

The mutilations increased throughout 1975. In Colorado, there were so many that Governor Richard Lamm met with his state's Cattlemen's Association in August and spoke angrily.

“The mutilations are one of the greatest outrages in the history of the western cattle industry. It is important that we solve this mystery as soon as possible. The cattle industry already is hard hit from an economic point of view. From a human point, we cannot allow these mutilations to continue.”

But they did ... and still do.

For me, it all started with a telephone call one night in October 1975. I knew nothing about the mutilation panic that summer. I was producing medical and science programs for WCVB-TV in Boston (ABC) and was typing a script when the phone rang.

“A UFO has set down on the base!”

It was my brother, Jim Moulton, a USAF helicopter pilot, and he was excited. He had been at a wing party at Malmstrom AFB near Great Falls, Montana. Everyone there carried “bricks”, two-way radios to keep in touch with the base command post that is manned twenty-four hours a day. Suddenly all the alarms sounded and there was a scramble for phones.

Remote sensors at the Minuteman Kilo 7 nuclear missile launch control indicated something was violating site security. Two launch control officers ordered a Sabotage Alert Team (SAT) to investigate. Those men radioed the Command Post that an orange, glowing disk the size of a football field was illuminating the missile site “brighter than daylight.” They refused orders to advance further toward the intruding disk.

My brother was then ordered to pilot a helicopter with security police to the site. Meanwhile, the frightened SAT team radioed back that the object was starting to rise. When it reached an altitude of about 1,000 feet, North American Aerospace Defense Command (NORAD) detected the moving UFO on radar.

**“The mutilations are one of the greatest outrages
in the history of the western cattle industry.”
— Colorado Governor Richard Lamm**

Two F-106 jet interceptors were scrambled from Malmstrom AFB and headed toward the K-7 area as the UFO continued to rise. As soon as the SAT team saw the jets, the large, orange glowing disc “blinked out”. The SAT team told the Malmstrom AFB Launch Control Center (LCC) they were sure the UFO was still there. The jets were told to keep circling, but the object remained invisible.

When the jets left the K-7 missile site to return to base, the SAT team reported that the huge, orange light blinked back on “like turning on a light bulb” and continued to rise. At about 200,000 feet, it disappeared from NORAD’s radar. Afterward on that same night, my brother called me in Boston.

What happened the next day is even more startling. Targeting teams and computer specialists went to K-7 to examine the missile and its warhead targeting. The investigators found that the target data on the magnetic tape inside the missile deep underground had specifically *been changed*. After that astonishing discovery, the missile was removed from its silo and returned to Malmstrom for further examination. Later, a different missile was put in Kilo 7.

I was unaware that what happened at Malmstrom AFB was also occurring repeatedly along the United States and Canada border at Strategic Air Command (SAC) bases that fall. Nothing about those UFO intrusions of our missile bases was made public until 1980. That year some documents about the “border invasion” were released under the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA). See page 28.

After the incident at Kilo 7, my brother told me the commander of his helicopter unit was working with the Cascade County Sheriff’s office in Great Falls, Montana, to investigate many cattle mutilation reports in the area. One day a rancher brought a mutilated cow to the base. A flight surgeon examined it and told my brother that the cuts were precise and surgical. He also said that the cow had been so thoroughly drained of blood that the muscle tissue was a pale pink-white.

The unit commander had a map with a color legend to identify mutilation locations. Pink was on the legend, but there was no pink on the map. My brother asked what the pink color specified.

“Humans”, the Colonel answered, “but we haven’t come up with any yet”. Perhaps he was referring to Top Secret reports about human mutilations. The Colonel might have been briefed about bizarre human deaths, which resembled what had happened to animals. See Chapter 4 Grudge Report 13 and Chapter 8 Military Voices.

By the summer of 1975, there were so many animal mutilations that sheriffs reported some carcasses were still warm to touch with bloodless, cookie cutter cuts.

The Washington Post, Washington, D.C., January 19, 1979

U.S. Reports Visits Of UFOs to Bases

(C) 1979 Denver Post—Washington Post

WASHINGTON—During two weeks in 1975, a string of the nation's supersensitive nuclear missile launch sites and bomber bases were visited by unidentified, low-flying and elusive objects, according to Defense Department reports.

The sightings, made visually and on radar by air and ground crews and sabotage-alert forces, occurred at installations in Montana, Michigan and Maine, and led to extensive but unsuccessful Air Force attempts to track and detain the objects.

Air Force and Defense Department records variously describe the objects as helicopters, aircraft, unknown entities and brightly lighted, fast-moving vehicles that hovered over nuclear weapons storage areas and evaded all pursuit efforts.

IN SEVERAL INSTANCES, after base security had been penetrated, the Air Force sent fighter planes and airborne command planes aloft in unsuccessful pursuit. The records don't indicate if the fighters fired on the intruders.

The documents also give no indication that the airspace incursions provoked much more than local command concern.

But a Nov. 11, 1975, directive from the office of the secretary of the Air Force instructed public information staffers to avoid linking the scattered sighting unless specifically asked.

The Defense Department position cited in that memo and reiterated Thursday by a departmental spokesman, is that formal investigation of unidentified flying object ended in 1969 and that there were no plans for renewed Air Force investigation.

Yet another Air Force intelligence report indicated extensive interest in a 1976 incident over Iran, when two Iranian Air Force F-4 Phantom fighter planes were scrambled to encounter a brightly lighted object in the skies near Tehran.

The object was tracked by Iranian ground radar, seen independently by the crew of a commercial airliner and pursued by the F-4s, which, according to the report, experienced a breakdown of their electronic communications devices when they neared the object.

THE REPORT, COMPILED by American officials, said that the electronic weapons system of one of the planes went dead when its pilot prepared to fire an AIM-9 missile at a smaller object that appeared to roar out from the larger vehicle.

The planes' electronic equipment reportedly became operative after they veered away from the smaller object, which had returned to the larger light, the report said. Iranians described the larger object, with colored, fast-flashing lights, as the size of a Boeing 707 jetliner.

The information on the 1975 and 1976 sightings—records from the Air Force and the North American Air Defense Command—was turned over to Ground Saucer Watch, a Phoenix-based organization that monitors UFO reports.

The GSW obtained the information through a Freedom of Information request to the Air Force, one of a number it has made to government agencies involved in UFO investigations.

A similar request to the CIA, made by both GSW and The Washington Post, resulted in the CIA's turning over almost 900 pages of documents related to its monitoring of UFO reports since the 1950s.

The CIA was directed by a U.S. District Court judge here last year to turn over to Ground Saucer Watch UFO data unrelated to national security.

THE CIA'S POSITION, reiterated Thursday by a spokesman, is that it has had no involvement with UFOs since 1953, when a special study panel concluded that they presented no threat to national security.

While memos from as recently as 1977 are included in the 879 pages, the CIA spokesman said the agency continues to be "a passive recipient" of UFO data, even though none of the material is analyzed.

Todd Zechel, a GSW investigator and director of another organization, Citizens Against UFO Secrecy, and William Spaulding, a Phoenix engineer and director of GSW, said the Defense Department, the Air Force and the National Security Agency have refused to turn over certain other information that would shed more light on military encounters with unidentified flying objects.

On Sunday, July 6, 1975, in Boise, Idaho, the newspaper even put a bold headline and story about the mutilation mystery above its own name plate.

The Idaho Statesman, Boise, Idaho, July 6, 1975

JULY 6, 1975

Who, Or What, Mutilates Cattle?

By **TIM WOODWARD**
The Idaho Statesman

COUNCIL — The killing and mutilation of six cattle near Council have Idahoans talking about the bizarre world of witchcraft, Satanism and theories visitors from the stars.

Six mutilated cattle have been found in an area 40 miles north of Council in the last week. All the animals' tongues, sexual organs and udders had been removed. The killings are identical to others that have occurred in Colorado, Minnesota, Nebraska and Kansas. All remain inexplicable — baffling a law officers and men of science.

The Council killings were one of the most perplexing aspects of cattle mutilations in other states — a complete absence of blood.

In Colorado, carcasses appeared to have been drained entirely of blood. Adams County Sheriff Jim Hileman did not speculate on whether this could have happened at Council. All he knows is there wasn't any blood.

"We didn't find any at all," he said. "It could have been washed away by rain, but I'd have to say that not finding any blood in this sort of a case is highly unusual."

It isn't the only unusual aspect of the killings.

Hileman said there were no lethal wounds on the animals, no evidence of

how they were killed prior to being mutilated. He theorizes the cattle may have been killed by darts containing some sort of lethal agent, but this cannot be proved since the carcasses were too old (about two days) by the time they were discovered to reveal presence of poison or an overdose of tranquilizers.

With the exception of "a little bit of chewing" on one of the cattle, none had been bothered by predators, a highly unusual occurrence, Hileman said.

Robert Simmons, a veterinarian with the Idaho Sheep Commission, discounted earlier speculation that a poi-

son, if used to kill the animals, would deter predators.

"That would only be the case if the poison was such that it could be tasted, and this is not likely," Simmons said.

He said the only way predators would not bother a fresh carcass is if they already had enough other food to simply not be interested. Hileman said this is not the case in the area where the killings occurred. Local predators, the sheriff said, include bears, coyotes and mountain lions, in addition to small scavengers such as magpies.

Killings in other states have been complicated by a total absence of tire tracks or footprints in areas where dead cattle have been found. Hileman

found some tire tracks, but it has not been proven whether they are related to the crimes. No footprints were found, he said.

One of the more bizarre characteristics of the actual mutilations is they appear to be done with considerable precision. Hileman said extractions of organs were "very neatly done," not the work of an unpracticed hand.

Who, or, according to some, what, kills cattle without leaving a trace of a lethal wound, removes organs with almost surgical precision and without leaving a drop of blood, and disappears

(Continued on Page 2-A, Col. 2)

THE IDAHO STATESMAN

111th Year, 316th Issue

Boise, Idaho, Sunday, July 6, 1975

A Part of Life in Idaho

Price 50 Cents

Good Morning!



'Street' Returns

Kat' Malden and Michael Douglas are back on 'The Streets of San Francisco' as the TV set returns, expect us fourth July 13 TV Weekly



DEPUTY CORONER KEN BYERS INSPECTS FATALITY SCENE NEAR KUNA
... Ed Withrow of Boise died Saturday in a one-car accident

3 Idahoans Killed Saturday

Public Funds Used to Hire Private Help

By **BROOKS JACKSON**

WASHINGTON (AP) — Some federal tax dollars intended to create public service jobs are going to pay staff workers for private groups such as the Red Cross, Salvation Army and church and charitable organizations.

Two high Labor Department officials disagree over whether this use of federal money is proper.

The Labor Department's chief investigator, Frank Yeager, says the practice violated department regulations and the spirit of the law when it was begun several years ago. The law has since been changed but he says it is "an open question" whether the practice is now proper.

Yeager also criticized the Manpower Administration, which administers fed-

erated group distributing food to the needy. Four Seattle workers were getting federal salaries to work for the same groups that had employed them earlier.

Yeager's report is based on a review of employment records from 1971, 1972 and 1973. The review was completed in April, 1974, preliminary versions of the report were circulated privately in the Labor Department in December, and the final version was completed this year and cleared for public release June 10, although no public release was made. The Associated Press sought and obtained a copy from Yeager, who did not criticize the agencies themselves, but rather use of federal money to support them.

The next day there were more stories about a mutilated deer and three dead cows.

The Idaho Statesman, Boise, Idaho, July 7, 1975

Death of Deer Near Idaho City Resembles Mutilations of Cattle

Without any signs of blood, cause of death or drag marks, a field-dressed deer was found this weekend east of Idaho City by a Boise couple.

Mr. and Mrs. Fred "Scottie" Johnson, of 915 Krall, were camping at a site about 17 miles east of Idaho City in the Rabbit Creek area when they reported finding a dead deer laying flat on its back with the entrails cleanly removed.

At first glance, the incident appears to be similar to the bizarre killings of the six cattle near Council, Johnson said. As was the case with this deer, no signs of blood or death wounds were present.

However, circumstances surrounding the deaths are different. The cattle were untouched except for the removal of the tongues, sexual organs and udders, but the deer's entrails had been removed entirely and the tongue had not been cut out, according to Johnson.

"It was a professional job," said Johnson, who added the breast bone of the deer was cleanly cut with a very sharp knife.

Johnson said he has hunted deer for many years and described the deer as "about a two-year-old doe." He examined the deer for cause of death and found no bullet holes or other wounds.

Earlier in the day, Mrs. Johnson saw

a man walk by their camper coming from the direction where they found the deer, Johnson said.

"About 3:30 that afternoon, we were taking a nap in the camper," Johnson said. His wife awakened and "saw a guy walking down the draw carrying a plastic bag," he said. She did not see what was in the bag, however, he said. "We didn't pay much attention to it."

"We didn't see anyone go up. Why

would he go up there?" Johnson asked. Mrs. Johnson said the man wore nothing out of the ordinary; a young fellow, but not a hippie, she said.

There are a lot of deer in that area and often come to two salt licks near the camp, Johnson said. The Johnsons found no other dead deer.

"It was just a terrible thing. We couldn't stand it so we came home early," he said.

★ ★ ★

★ ★ ★

Three Cows Found Dead In Cascade Reservoir

CASCADE - Three dead cattle were found floating in Cascade Reservoir halfway between Tamarack and the West Mountain Lodge Sunday afternoon, the Valley County sheriff reported.

During the past three weeks, six cattle have been found mutilated near Council. However Sunday's incident was in no way connected to the previous cattle killings, Sheriff Darold Lynskey said.

He said an autopsy was being performed on the cattle to determine the

exact cause of death. The cattle had not been shot nor were there any signs that they had been driven into the water and died there, he said.

The three cows were part of a large herd grazing in a pasture on the west side of Cascade Reservoir, the sheriff said. All the cattle were grazing near the water and "some were still doing so," he said.

"It may have been a poisoned weed or grass." The cause of death will not be known until after the autopsy is completed, Lynskey said.

By October 1975, when the big, orange UFOs were setting off alarms on SAC bases, ranchers began arming themselves. People kept seeing silent, dark helicopters and large, bright lights in the sky day and night. Continually baffling everyone was the absence of tracks around the dead animals.

One night, a few miles southwest of Sterling, Colorado, two ranch cowhands decided they would stake out a feedlot where there had been three mutilations in one week.

The feedlot was well-lighted. About 4 a.m., the cowhands saw three “human-like figures” *glide over* the feedlot fence. The men called the sheriff. Two cars with officers got to the feedlot in minutes. But the gliding figures could not be found. What really puzzled the cowhands was the mud. It had been raining, so the ground was soaked. But there were no footprints in the feedlot and none leading up to the fence.

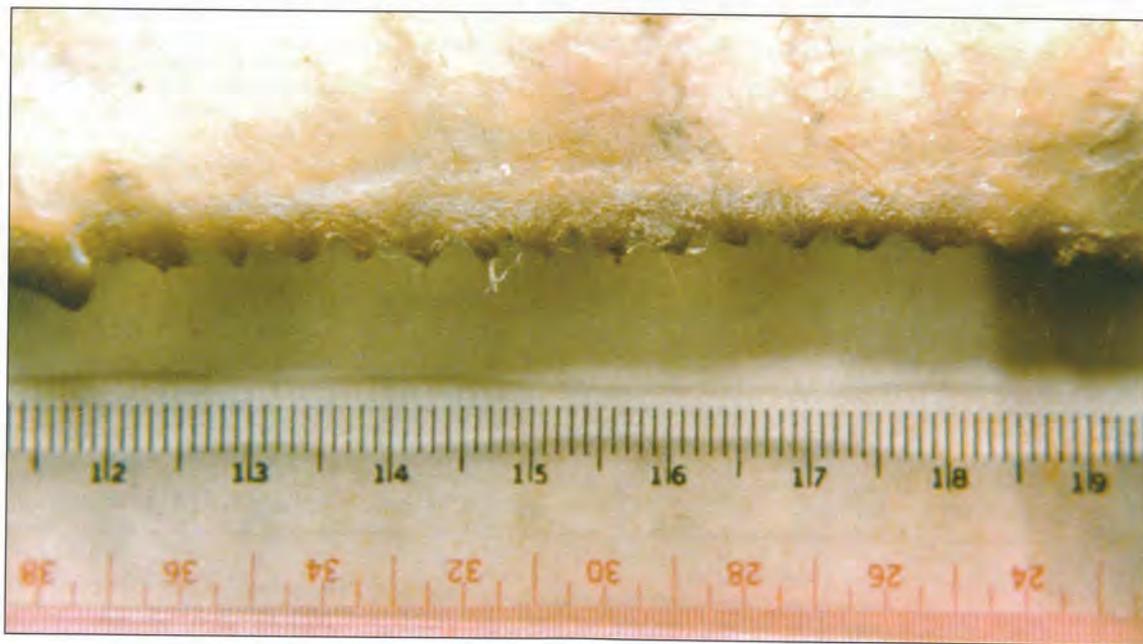
Around that same time, two girls from Sterling told the sheriff they fired a .22 at a “hairy beast” that walked into their yard. The Bigfoot-type creature ran off. Investigators found four branches burned off in the area where the creature ran, but no tracks.

The feedlot was well-lighted. About 4 a.m., the cowhands saw three “human-like figures” *glide over* the feedlot fence.

In Great Falls, Montana, where my brother's Wing Commander was cooperating with Deputy Sheriff Keith Wolverton, helicopters and strange little fixed-wing planes were being reported by day and deputies were chasing lights at night. Dep. Wolverton also examined several mutilated animals. He was the first law enforcement officer to coin the phrase "cookie cutter" cuts. He assembled a 1976 book with writer Roberta Donovan called *Mystery Stalks The Prairie* from his sheriff's files.* Below is a photograph of a mutilator's cut that shows an unusual and symmetrical pattern in the cowhide as might be found on the edge of a cookie cutter.

Dep. Wolverton also had several "Bigfoot" reports. One man called the sheriff's office to say he had just shot one of the 8-foot-tall creatures from six feet away with a double barrel shotgun.

*Photograph of mutilation "cookie cutter" excision
by Cascade County Sheriff's office, Great Falls, Montana, 1975.*



* *Mystery Stalks the Prairie* © 1976 by Roberta Donovan and Keith Wolverton, Deputy, Cascade County Sheriff's Office, Great Falls, Montana. Entire book is reprinted with authors' permission at www.Earthfiles.com.

"It disappeared in a *flash of light*," the astonished man told Deputy Wolverton.

During that fall of 1975 in Colorado, Sheriff George Yarnell in Elbert County said one frustrated rancher actually shot at a Fort Carson helicopter that was flying over his ranch east of Colorado Springs. Sheriff Yarnell said after that, Fort Carson changed its flight plans to avoid the mutilation panic.

Record Stockman, *Wheat Ridge, Colorado, October 2, 1975*

Wyoming New Victim Of Mutilation Panic

By Pat Kalahar

DENVER — As the tide of reported cattle mutilations continues to rise daily (primarily in Wyoming and Colorado), a few precious clues have come to the surface.

The three color photographs of a blue helicopter with an unusual V-type tail system and a plain white spot on the side marking out all identification, that were taken by citizens between Cripple Creek and Florissant, Colo., are being studied closely. The Teller County sheriff's department is convinced that this chopper is involved in mutilations in that area. The 'copter is believed to be working closely with a ground crew.

In the same locality, a green helicopter with red gasoline tanks has been repeatedly spotted. No photos have yet been obtained on this suspect chopper.

A green helicopter has been habitually described by ranchers in the ten state area hit by the mutilators.

Helicopters have been chased in Colorado and Idaho, but in both cases the copters escaped in the dark.

Three Colorado State University veterinarians have concluded that five of the eleven mutilated carcasses brought into their pathology labs, were cut with knives or other sharp instruments by humans, after the animals died of natural causes.

Dr. William J. Tietz, dean of the college of Veterinary Medicine and Biological Sciences, Dr. A. F. Alexander, chairman of the department of pathology, and Dr. A. E. McChesney, a pathologist in the diagnostic lab at CSU, reported that five of the 16 carcasses studied in the post mortem exams have conclusively been mutilated by humans. Eleven of the animals were too far decomposed to tell anything.

Colorado Springs Sun, Colorado Springs, Colorado, October 5, 1975 (ceased publication)



UPI telephoto

Reuben Olson looks at a dead bull calf on his ranch in Kiowa in August

Cattle mutilations

. . . ranchers arming themselves

DENVER (UPI) — There have been more than 150 cases of cattle mutilation in Colorado this year and at least 11 other states have reported grotesque attacks on livestock.

If something isn't done quickly to end the bizarre slaughter, a Colorado legislator warns, someone may get hurt by aroused ranchers.

In many cases, the sexual organs have been neatly removed. As a result, Satanic cults and space creatures have been blamed, as well as predators such as the fox or buzzard.

Other states reporting incidents are Nebraska, Kansas, Oklahoma, Texas, New Mexico, Idaho, Wyoming, Oregon, South Dakota, Montana and Minnesota. Officials in Texas and South Dakota, however, do not say the mutilations were done by humans.

"Ranchers and other residents in these areas are understandably upset," said Sen. Floyd Haskell, D-Colo. "It now appears that ranchers are arming themselves to protect their stock and their families. Clearly something must be done before someone gets hurt."

For one investigator, there is no doubt humans are responsible for many of the mutilations. Another blames the outbreak on persons hoping to give the government a hard time.

Dr. A.E. McChesney, a veterinarian at Colorado State University, said the majority of the 16 animals he checked were definitely victims of human mutilation.

"There is no question but that there has been willful mutilation on many of these," McChesney said. "Obviously, predators have been involved, too, but you can't hide a knife wound very well."

David L. Waldron, Utah deputy agriculture commissioner blamed the incidents on a cult bent on protesting federal government policies.

"Some think it's being done by people other than from this planet," Waldron said. "Of course, I don't buy that myself at all."

"I think there's a group of people — call them a cult if we want to. I think we've just got some people just the same as the Manson gang or the Symbionese Liberation Army. They just think this is the way to get their feelings across to the government."

But Dr. Herman Hancock of the University of Wyoming Veterinary Laboratory said natural predators may be responsible for many of the cases.

"A fox can go down in a cow's mouth and

remove its tongue," Hancock said. "They even sometimes pluck out the eyes."

Keith Perkins, a rancher outside Murtaugh, Idaho, said a mare was mutilated less than a quarter-mile from his house, but he "never saw nothing nor heard nothing." He said "they needed sophisticated equipment to do this work."

Carl Whiteside, a Colorado Bureau of Investigation agent heading the state mutilation study, said he had been unable to determine how or why the mutilations were being done.

A large number of mutilations occurred in Texas last year, but Texas Rangers and Texas Cattleraisers Association investigators finally decided bad weather caused an unusual number of range deaths and predators removed the sex organs from cows. Veterinarians from Texas Veterinary Medical Diagnostic Laboratory said predators are attracted to a carcass' softer areas and can make cuts as cleanly as a knife.

Even earlier mutilations in the Midwest prompted claims on television that the deaths were caused by extraterrestrial beings. In South Dakota a months-long investigation and promise of rewards turned up nothing and the mutilations eventually lessened.

Often there are no tracks around the carcasses, leading some to believe the culprits arrive by helicopter.

The situation became so volatile in Colorado earlier this year that a federal agency planning to make aerial surveys from a helicopter asked farmers and ranchers not to fire on the aircraft. The Colorado Air National Guard is using its training flights to look for suspicious activity.

To stop the problem in Colorado, a reward of \$11,000 has been offered by cattle groups for the arrest and conviction of persons responsible.

Donald Ostensoe, executive secretary of the Oregon Cattlemen's Association, said his organization is offering a \$1,000 reward. The first case in that state was reported in July and there have been at least 25 since then, with the loss estimated at \$10,000.

H.L. "Tex" Graves, Logan County sheriff from Sterling, Colo., said he and several other officers trailed a suspicious helicopter into Western Nebraska earlier this year before it disappeared. He said theories on those responsible for the mutilations ranged from Satanic worshippers to unidentified flying objects.

"You can let your imagination run wild," Graves said. "You pick one and you could be just as right as anybody else."

The UFO Factor

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, April 24, 1977

Cattle Mutilations, UFOs Are Talk of Logan County

I moved to Colorado from Boston in the summer of 1976. KMGH-TV Channel 7, then the CBS station in Denver, hired me to work as Director of Special Projects. My films and live studio programs were about air, water and land use problems in a state struggling to balance population growth with an environment no one wanted to pollute. But air and water contamination were serious threats to that balance. The first program I did was called *Colorado On Trial*. The debate was about Colorado's future character and economy.

While I was working on that two-hour broadcast, I did not know that Colorado was still enduring the UFOs and mysterious mutilations my brother had called me about in October 1975. That subject was no longer fresh breaking news, so there was little media coverage. But northeast in the ranching community of Logan County and Sterling, Colorado, people got together almost nightly between November 1976 and the spring of 1977 to watch a big, hovering, white light. Little lights were seen leaving and entering the large, unidentified object. Pretty soon, the locals called the lights "Big Mama and Baby UFOs."

Logan County Sheriff Tex Graves was certain the lights were involved in the mutilations. He went up in a small plane at night trying to get near the big, strange light, but it always maintained its distance as if calculated by intelligence.

“Several times”, Tex said, “we observed smaller lights come out of this Big Mama and then come down toward Earth. This huge brilliant light would hang in the air and then when it would move, it could move up and down, backwards, forward, travel very rapidly and after a while these smaller lights would join up with the larger one and then they would disappear”.

Reporter Bill Jackson with the Sterling *Journal-Advocate* rented a high-powered lens and a strong tripod to capture Big Mama on film. Bill said he had never encountered anything like the mutilations and unidentified lights. He was frightened one night while trying to get a camera out of his car trunk. A white flash of light sped upward from the ground near him with a “whoosh” sound and disappeared as it rose.

Another night, Bill was driving on Colorado Highway 61 from Yuma to Sterling when he saw something that haunted him afterward.

“The night was real cloudy, low ceiling about 400 to 500 feet. Driving north about 30 miles outside Sterling, I saw what I thought was a big airplane with landing lights coming down.

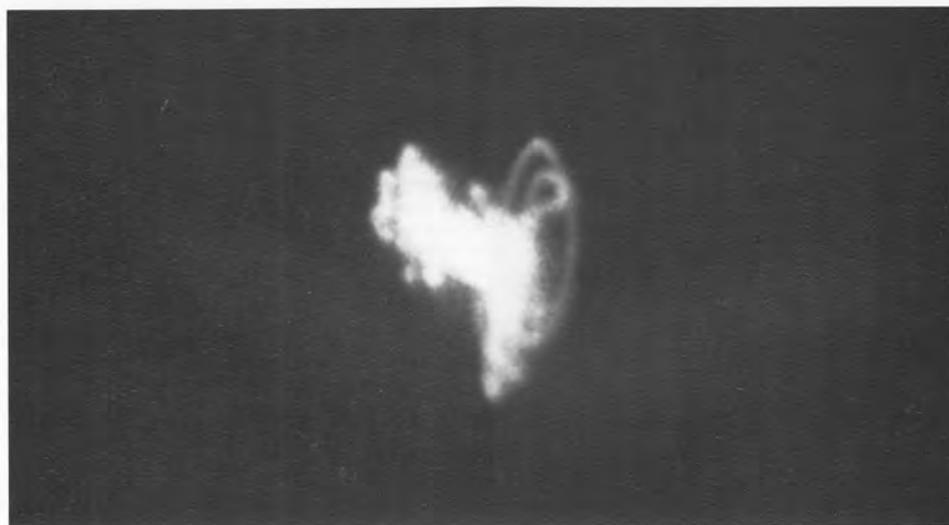
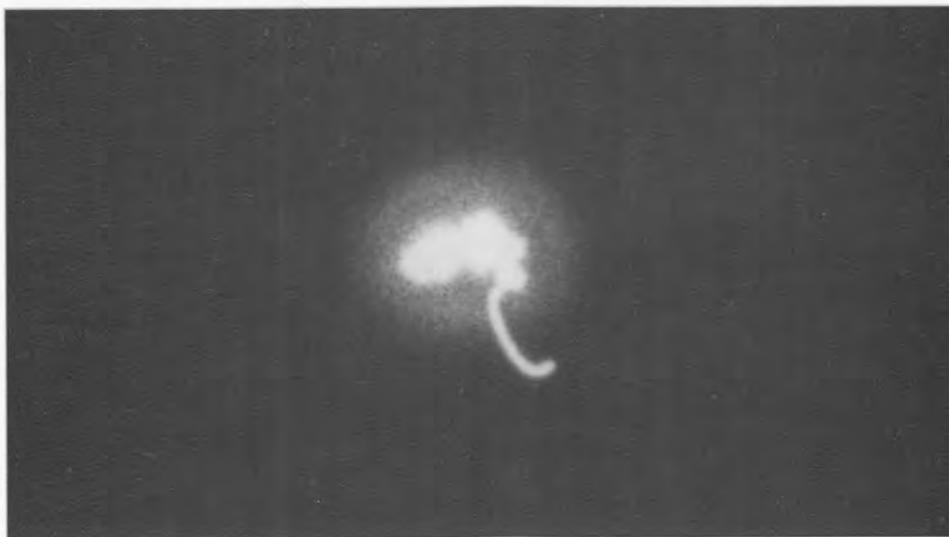
“I pulled to the side of the road thinking I was really going to be on a big story — maybe a 747 airliner coming down in the prairie. I stood outside my car and watched the craft fly right over me. It was completely silent, not a sound. I could hear the crickets chirping. There were all kinds of lights — green ones, white ones, red ones, orange ones — maybe a hundred of them. I couldn’t see any definite shape. But the lights seemed to run in lines, maybe like a rectangle or an oval. It was as big as a football field, at least 300 feet long, and moving slowly below the clouds.”

In those months that Bill worked to capture Big Mama and Baby UFOs on film, he said the big light’s size was “half way between bright Venus and the full moon, an arc welder white. The big craft would change glowing colors from brilliant white to red,

orange and green. Little lights came out of the bottom that were like Venus in size and brightness. Most of the time, it would be visible for a half-hour or an hour at a time."

Bill Jackson used a Pentax Honeywell camera SP1000 with Kodak 2475 high speed film, ASA 6400, and 1250mm and 260mm lenses. Exposure times ranged from 15 seconds to 1 minute.

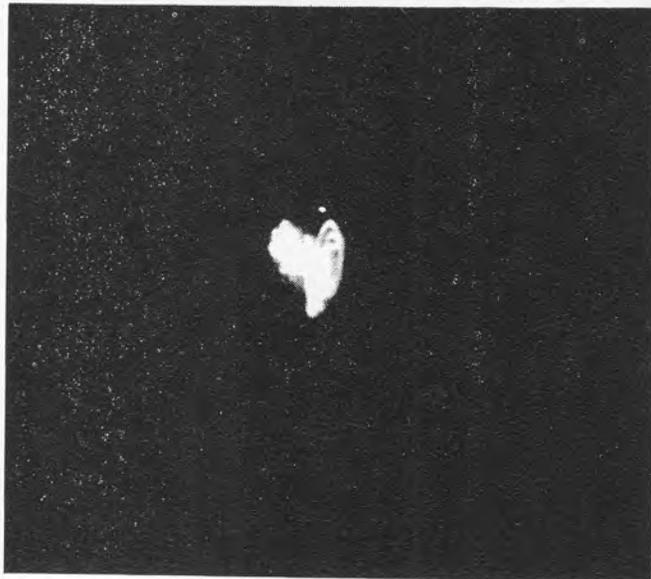
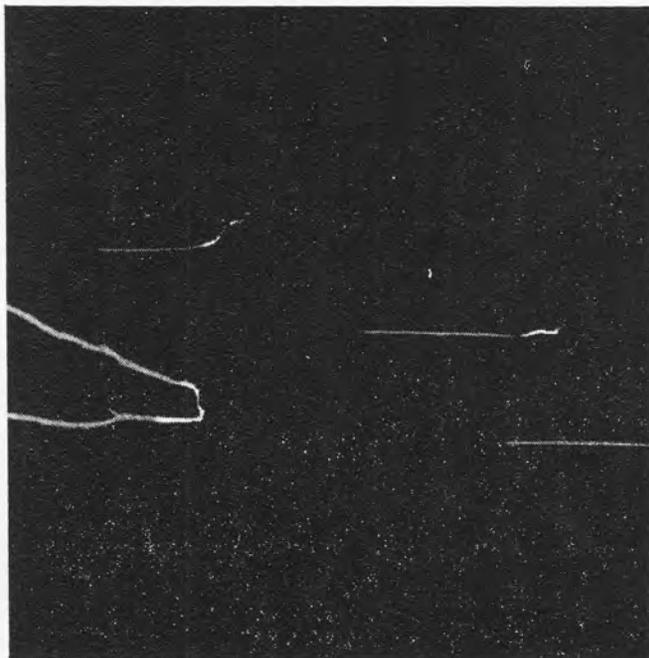
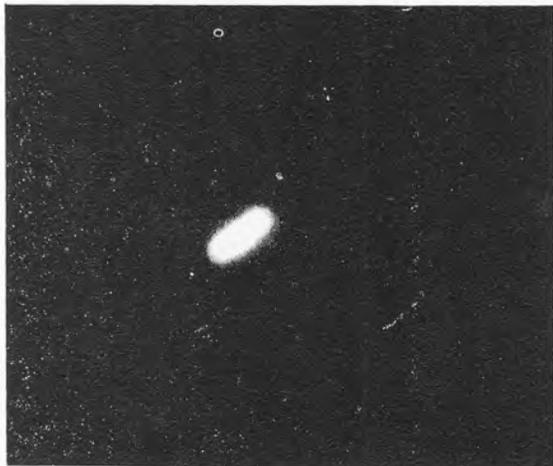
"Big Mama and Baby UFO" time exposures with 1250mm lens, December 1976 to February 1977, by Journal-Advocate reporter Bill Jackson, Sterling, Colorado.



Local Scene

GAZETTE TELEGRAPH
Sunday, April 24, 1977

B



The Logan County UFO

Bill Jackson, reporter for the Sterling Journal-Advocate, took these pictures for the Gazette Telegraph during December, January and February. He used a Pentax Honeywell camera SP1000 and Kodak 2475 high speed film with 1250mm and 260mm lenses with various time exposures. Above right: Big Mama creates a double streak while her babies create single lines as they move away

from the area. Above left: the UFO appears as an elongated light in a 15-30 second time exposure. Left: a pinwheel effect showing the UFO's motion.

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, Sunday, April 24, 1977

Do UFOs Fly In Colorado?

By DOROTHY ALDRIDGE
GT Staff Writer

A baby UFO and its "Big Mama", a soundless, illusive flying object, have become the focal points in Logan County for a devoted audience of nighttime viewers.

Those monitoring the strange objects since their appearance in northeastern Colorado in late November include the Logan County Sheriff's Department, which views them as a new dimension of its investigation into cattle mutilations.

The unexplainable deaths and confirmed mutilation of 72 cattle in the county since August 1975 prompted Sheriff Harry L. "Tex" Graves to pursue every possible lead they may result in uncovering those responsible for the senseless slaughter.

Reports of strange lights over Logan County began coming into Graves' office toward the end of November, about the time he found peculiar "pot marks" he attributed to "possibly an unknown type of aircraft" near the scenes of mutilations.

"These were the same type of tracks found by lawmen last September near the site of an animal mutilation in New Mexico," he said.

Big Mama, which can change shape and color, has been observed by numerous residents of the county, according to reports in the sheriff's office. Those who have frequently observed her include Undersheriff Jerry Wolever, chief deputy Tom Bohannon, deputies Bob Stone and Gary Cure; Bill Jackson, news reporter for the Sterling Journal-Advocate; and Jake Gronseth, news director for Radio Station KGEK in Sterling. All agree they've seen the following:

Big Mama can be likened to a pencil eraser and her little one to the size of a pin head in comparison. You can be looking at the stars and five minutes later Big Mama will be there. If she's close or low in the sky you can see one large white light underneath with red and green lights on either side of it. At a distance the lights flash white, turn green, then red, like one revolving colored light. For the most part, she just hovers.

Suddenly a stream of light bounces from beneath the large craft and the baby UFO with a single brilliant light comes from Big Mama and starts to move off slowly. As though it has kicked in an after burner, it then moves out of sight rapidly. Mama just sits there for a time, then either disappears or turns out her lights.

None of the viewers have heard either craft make a sound and no one has reported seeing the little craft go back in the big one or even rejoin it.

Graves, who exchanges information with law enforcement officials in 20 other states where cattle mutilations have occurred during past years, recently received information concerning Big Mama and her baby from Capt. Keith Wolverton of the Cascade County Sheriff's Department in Great Falls, Mont. Wolverton also has conducted an intensive investigation into all leads concerning cattle mutilation.

"He watched Big Mama on radar, just hanging there at 21,000 feet, and in 3½ seconds she had moved to 44,000 feet," Graves said. "We know of no chopper in the United States that has this much speed. The fastest one is the Cheyenne, which has a top speed of 290 miles an hour."

The lights of Big Mama are brilliant and hover in the sky from half an hour to an hour.

"If you look lower in the sky you can sometimes see from two to five of them," he said. "Suddenly, they'll all join in a group and disappear."

According to Jackson: "The undersheriff and I watched Big Mama one night when she was really bright. The light went to a pinpoint, then got larger and brighter. After awhile she wasn't there. She either turned off her lights or moved out."

Jackson and Undersheriff Jerry Wolever, who is accumulating hours toward his private pilot's license, have taken a number of night flights after spotting Big Mama in the sky in an effort to get closer to her.

"We flew up to 10,000 feet and she was further away from us than when we started," Wolever said. "We can never get close to her because she plays games. She always paces us, just so far away, or disappears altogether."

In an effort to bring her into closer range, they used infrared binoculars and star scopes.

"One night when she was considerably closer than usual we were on the ground and looked at her through a 60-power zoom telescope," Wolever said. "We could see her change shape and color. At first she was a round shape, then we lost her for 15 minutes. When she appeared again she was a rectangular shape like a pear or a tear drop. The color of the entire thing turned from white to a red, then to green and back to white again."

The first instance of unexplainable "pot marks" noted by Graves near two mutilated cattle were five feet apart, forming a triangular pattern. They were seven inches across and 2½ inches deep and looked as though made by a round bottom plate. There was no prop wash and no burn marks that might come from a conventional aircraft.

In the second occurrence of the marks they were too numerous to determine a pattern since they were found north, east and west of the animal's body, spreading out to an area as far as 50 feet from it.

The sheriff returned two days later and discovered a new set of similar tracks that hadn't been there when he first investigated the mutilation. These were three circular shaped indentations in the ground which formed a triangle with the sides of the triangle about 13 inches apart.

In all instances of the peculiar tracks, he said, reports of

strange lights in the sky had been reported the night before the mutilated animals were discovered.

Another unexplainable circumstance in conjunction with an earlier mutilation, the sheriff said, involved strange skid marks that looked as though somebody had dragged a bag of feed over the grass approximately 50 feet from the animal.

One of the more mysterious incidents reported to the sheriff involved three cattle mutilations during the first week of August 1976 in the same feed lot seven miles southwest of Sterling.

On successive nights three animals died and were disfigured with no clues left behind. Two of the ranch's cowhands decided they'd stake out the feedlot for the next two nights, sitting on the grain elevator.

The second night about 4 a.m. the feedlot was well lit and there was plenty of lightning when they saw three "human-like figures" go over the feedlot fence, they told the sheriff later adding that the figures didn't move like humans; they seemed to glide. They called the sheriff's office and within six minutes two cars of officers were there, but the "figures" were nowhere to be found, although there were no cars in the area they could have escaped in.

So far, no cattle mutilations have been reported in Logan County this year, according to the sheriff who finds that the incidences slacken off during colder weather.

"On the other hand, there could be mutilated animals lying out there," he said. "Maybe their owners just haven't found them yet."

For comparison, in left column are two 1976 black and white Big Mama photographs next to 1988 color photos of another unusual light that haunted Ashdown, Arkansas, from January 18 to April 1988.

*1976 Logan County UFO
by Reporter Bill Jackson,
Journal-Advocate,
Sterling, Colorado.*



*1988 Ashdown UFO
by Editor Jim Williamson,
Little River News,
Ashdown, Arkansas.*



I was drawn into the story in September 1979. Mutilation stories had flared up again in Canadian and western U.S. newspapers. It had been four years since my brother's October 1975 experience at Malmstrom Air Force Base — and at least a decade of mysterious animal deaths that haunted law enforcement and ranchers.

Globe-News, Amarillo, Texas, May 1978

Cattle mangled by UFO's?

*Edmonton Journal, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada,
October 9, 1979*

Cattle-killing puzzle spread across border

I dug through old Boston files and found some of the Montana and Idaho articles my parents and brother had sent me in 1975. That huge Malmstrom AFB orange, glowing disc and all the mutilations around Great Falls — could they really be intrusions on this planet by extraterrestrials?

Since I was a child, the night sky had been a friend. In grade school, I asked my parents to buy me a telescope. When the four and a half inch Dynascope reflector came in the mail, I was about nine years old. That long black tube with its three lenses and awkward wooden legs was my treasure. Even in cold winter, I would stand on a chair shivering, neck cricked, so I could look through the eyepiece at stars, planets and the moon.

I put a sign in the Boise Public Library asking anyone interested in forming an astronomy club to call me. Six boys did, and we spent hours and whole nights working with our telescopes. But I never saw anything I could not identify. The sky was beautiful and predictable.

Those newspaper clippings about strange animal mutilations possibly connected with unidentified lights troubled me at a deeper level than curiosity. Running like a dark, cold river through me was a sense of threat that the once-friendly sky had suddenly become unpredictable and scary.

When I started my investigation, one of the first people I went to see was former sheriff Tex Graves in Sterling. It took two hours to go from Denver to that remote ranch community in northeastern Colorado. In some places there is nothing but open land, a few cows or horses here and there. No houses, no buildings, no people. Only the wind and grass. Perfect country in which mutilators could operate undetected.

Tex Graves was a big man, who had worked in law enforcement for twenty-four years throughout sprawling Logan County. The mutilations upset him because they weren't like anything Tex had encountered before. No traceable evidence, no suspects, no arrests. Only dead animals with bloodless cuts that gave him nightmares.

I spoke to him in his vacuum cleaner repair shop shortly after he retired. At first, he didn't want to talk much. He handed me a big stack of color Polaroids he had taken of mutilated animals when he was sheriff. While he repaired a vacuum, I sat down on the floor in a nearby room and arranged the photos in chronological order. There were at least two hundred, some different angles of the same animal. Over and over, the same bloodless cuts. One poor steer had apparently been mutilated while still alive. A left ear and eye, the tongue, genitals, rectum and tail had been removed while he dug an 8-inch-deep hole with his head.

"Those feet didn't move a quarter of an inch", Tex said in both disgust and awe when I asked him about the photo.

I told him it made me angry. The cruelty of it, the flaunted, arrogant way the bodies were left to be found. Why?

Steer apparently paralyzed, except for head, so its body was held in place on powder dry pasture of Kokes ranch near Sterling, Colorado. The speculation is that while the steer's left ear, genitals, rectum and tail were bloodlessly excised, the steer felt pain and moved its unparalyzed head enough to dig an 8-inch-deep hole. Polaroid by Logan County Sheriff Tex Graves in northeastern Colorado, September 8, 1975.



At the end of the day, Tex sat down next to me at a welding bench. He was smoking a cigarette. He inhaled, exhaled, looked down. He wanted to talk.

“Tex, did you ever see a light down in a pasture?”

He inhaled, exhaled.

“No, but I sure tried to track them in the sky. We flew up there after Big Mama. No matter how we tried, we could never get closer than five miles to it. Like it tracked us, too, keeping its distance.”

“Did you ever come to any personal opinions about what it could be?”

He puffed on the cigarette and looked down at his workbench. “One night a deputy and me was out late. We’d been at mutilations

that day and those lights was in the sky. I asked him, ‘How many of Them do you think are coming here to do this?’ The deputy looked at me sideways. He was driving. He knew exactly what I meant.”

Tex told me, “The perpetrators are creatures from outer space.”

Like other sheriffs, Tex Graves was puzzled about how the mutilators got in and out of pastures without leaving tracks. He had talked about the phenomenon with Deputy Sheriff Keith Wolverton in the Cascade County Sheriff’s office in Great Falls, Montana. Deputy Wolverton not only had strange, silent helicopter reports, but people had called his office about small, fixed-wing “planes” that hovered and then literally “dissolved away.” Some ranchers had seen a beam of light come down from a glowing aerial object into a pasture where a mutilated animal would later be found.

Texas researcher Tom Adams, who published a *Stigmata* newsletter about animal mutilations, also investigated the mysterious helicopter reports. He summarized some findings for a conference on April 20, 1979, in Albuquerque organized by then U.S. Senator Harrison Schmitt of New Mexico and United States Attorney R.E. Thompson. Senator Schmitt had angry constituents demanding something be done about the mutilations (Page 434). Tom wrote:

“These ‘mystery helicopters’ are almost always without identifying markings, or markings may appear to have been painted over or covered with something. The aircraft are frequently reported flying at abnormal, unsafe or illegal altitudes. They may shy away if witnesses or law officers try to approach. But there are several accounts of aggressive behavior on the part of the helicopter occupants, with witnesses chased, ‘buzzed’, hovered over or even fired upon.

At times these choppers appear very near mutilation sites, even hovering over a pasture where a mutilated carcass is later found. The chopper may be observed shortly before or after mutilations occur or within days of a mutilation. ”

Author and investigative reporter Linda Moulton Howe with Sheriff Lou Girodo, Las Animas County, Trinidad, Colorado, 1988. Photo by Randy Byers.



Another law officer was also confused about the dark, silent helicopters. Lou Girodo was chief investigator of mutilations in the District Attorney's office in Trinidad, Colorado, when I first met him. Later he became sheriff of Las Animas County. One night around 10 p.m. in his office with a film camera running, I asked him, "Who or what do you think is doing the mutilations?"

He paused as if thinking how to choose his words. Then he surprised me.

"Who is doing this now is very possibly creatures not of this planet. It's possible that these mutilations are being done by creatures from outer space."

Lou was the only law enforcement person to state on the record during my TV production what others, such as former Sheriff Tex Graves, had only confided or alluded to off the record. Lou Girodo also said he thought the strange helicopters could be spacecraft

“camouflaged as helicopters” so they could sneak in and get their work done in an undercover fashion.

After that late night interview with Lou Girodo, my film crew and I drove to Raton, New Mexico. We had been on the road for over two weeks. I felt I was drowning in all the confusion and contradictions. The story was quicksand; it had no bottom, no hard answers. I kept thinking about the rancher we filmed in Wyoming who said “an orange glowing disk the size of a football field” came close to him on several nights when he was watering his barley fields. Then he discovered mutilated cows. One night there was a knock on his trailer door, but no one was there. Later he woke up and could not move, as if paralyzed. He didn’t know what was happening.

Neither did I. At 4 a.m. that sleepless night in Raton, I reached for the *Bible* in the bedside drawer. I had nothing specific in mind. It was simply one of those actions a person sometimes does under stress.

I turned to the end chapter of Revelation. Some words in Chapter 14, Verse 15, stood out: “Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.” I assumed the harvest to be reaped were human souls.

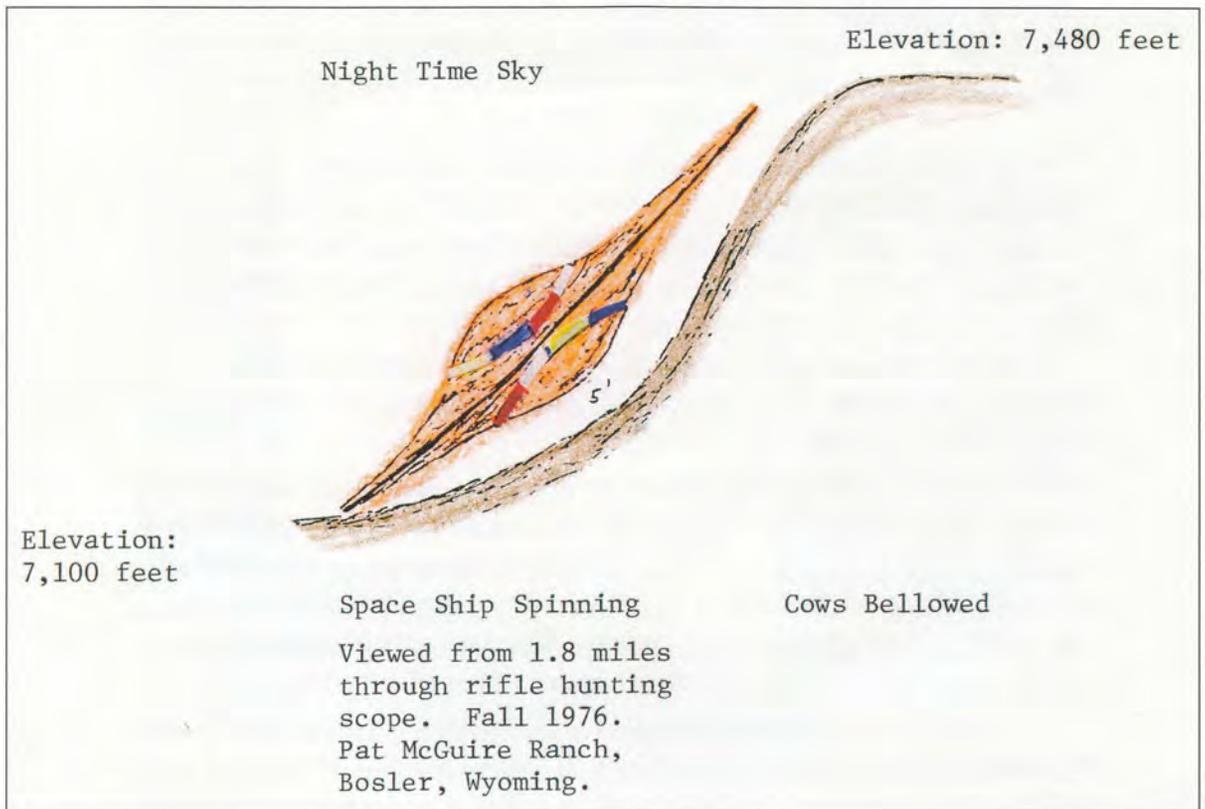
I did not know who was giving the directions to reap or who would do the reaping, but I got up and wrote in my script notebook: “Film title - *A Strange Harvest.*” When the sun came up, I was still reading that end chapter of the Bible and wondering how far the mutilation story extended? If “creatures from outer space” actually were the perpetrators, as Tex Graves and Lou Girodo said, what was the reason? To what end?

In 1976, rancher Pat McGuire sketched a large, orange glowing disc that he and his cousin, Mark Murphy, observed one night through the hunting scope on Pat’s rifle. They heard cows bellowing loudly on a ridge about a mile and a half from Pat’s trailer house. The two men could see a large, orange light hovering near the ridge. In the hunting scope, they could also see red, yellow, blue and white lights rotating around the top and bottom of the object.

Suddenly, the cries of the cows stopped. The silence scared Pat and his cousin. They did not go up to the ridge to find out what was wrong until the next morning.

“We waited until it was damn good daylight,” Pat said during the filming for *A Strange Harvest*. “There we found a lone calf without its mother. We never did find the mother.”

Sketch drawn by rancher Pat McGuire, Fall 1976, Bosler, Wyoming.



Later in 1982, author John Keel* suggested that the UFO phenomenon is “operating outside or beyond the human race, manipulating us constantly. That’s the part we should worry about. ...The phenomenon does not really seem interested in our mundane, day-by-day affairs except where they may influence the mysterious long-range plan. Darwin was partly right, perhaps, when he speculated about a process of evolution. But Darwin did not see it as a completely controlled process.

“It has taken a very long time and required the careful conditioning of billions of people. Now the nature of that conditioning is slowly being revealed to us, perhaps as a first step toward revealing the entire master plan.”

An alien intelligence setting in motion and secretly controlling and manipulating *Homo sapiens*** evolution is a persistent theme in UFO literature. But what is the long-range plan? Why would any advanced intelligence harvest biological tissues from Earth animal life, especially in such quantity?

I asked Carl Whiteside, head of the Colorado Bureau of Investigation (CBI), about government involvement with the mutilations. He pointed out:

“If you’re talking about the CIA or some government spy agency, it just doesn’t make sense to me that they would be involved in random mutilation of cattle on individual ranches or farms. If they were involved in something like that, they would have the resources to do it under controlled conditions. No one would ever know.”

I think what persuaded me to seriously consider that extraterrestrials were the mutilators was an “eyewitness” named Judy Doraty. I qualify “eyewitness” because the information was gained through hypnosis. However, her story began in full consciousness with four other family members.

* Source: “*The Endless Procession*” by John A. Keel, Pursuit Magazine, Third Quarter, 1982.

** *Homo sapiens* is the genus of primates comprising modern humans, *Homo sapiens sapiens*, and several extinct species of previous humans.

On a clear moonlit night in May 1973, Judy was driving back from a bingo game in Houston, Texas. She and her mother, her teenage daughter Cindy, her sister-in-law and brother-in-law watched a bright light hover in the sky. They all argued about what it could be. Her brother-in-law thought it was a helicopter going to the Galveston airport. But Judy wasn't sure. Finally, after the light stayed with them for several miles, she pulled the car over to the side of the road near a pasture. She got out and walked to the back of the car.

At that point, she and her family simultaneously lost time. It was as if everyone were put in suspended animation. When Judy got back in the car, she was thirsty and nauseous. She complained to her family she did not feel well, but no one was aware they had lost time until they arrived home later than expected.

After that night, Judy suffered from terrible headaches and anxiety. In 1978, she underwent her first hypnosis session with a doctor. That brought out part of her unusual experience.

Sometime after that hypnosis session, she recalled a strange face, drew it and mailed the sketch (see page 60) with a dub of her first hypnosis session to Leo Sprinkle, Ph.D., then Director of Counseling and Testing at the University of Wyoming in Laramie. He was one of the few professionals at the time trying to help people who had encountered UFOs and non-humans. Dr. Sprinkle shared the audiotape and showed me a copy of the sketch when I interviewed him for *A Strange Harvest*.

I called Judy Doraty and explained that I had listened to the first hypnosis session in which she saw an animal taken up in a pale, yellow beam of light. I said her experience might help me understand my TV documentary film subject, animal mutilations.

I suggested that another hypnosis session with Dr. Leo Sprinkle might bring out more details of her experience, relieve some of her pent-up anxieties and reduce the headaches. She welcomed an opportunity to work with Leo, but she was extremely nervous about any publicity. She did not want me to reveal her married name or where she lived. She was also afraid to travel. So I had to get Dr. Sprinkle, myself and a film cameraman to Judy Doraty's location.

Finally, on March 13, 1980, we all met in a southwest city. Judy

was a small woman with dark hair and very large brown eyes. I thought she looked like a wounded deer.

Television colleagues had helped me find a room where we could work uninterrupted. It was quiet and Judy had a reclining chair to lie on. My TV cameraman, Richard Lerner, and I set up lights while Leo talked with Judy. On the plane going down, Leo told me that in the first hypnosis transcript, he thought there was significance in Judy's statement that she felt in two places at once — both outside and inside the aerial light. He felt that exploring the outside and inside perspectives might move her further into the repressed May 1973 experience.

As we set up lighting, Judy wanted to smoke a cigarette. I walked with her to the bathroom. It was my first chance to talk with her alone.

“Judy, Dr. Sprinkle has asked us not to film during his relaxation work with you. I hope that makes you feel better when we get started. We're ready to go whenever you are.”

She paused and picked some tobacco from the end of her tongue with her thumb and third finger, the cigarette in between. She looked at the floor, then quickly back at me. Her dark eyes glistened.

“I just want to know what happened to me. Sometimes when I'm washing dishes or working around the house, I remember something about contamination, medical, lives will be lost. I don't know. Sometimes my hands shake, it bothers me so much.”

“Do you still have dreams or nightmares?”

“Yes, not as much as I used to. But I still have the headaches.”

“Leo says that when people relive their repressed experiences under hypnosis it helps — like lancing a boil.”

Judy smiled nervously. “Sometimes I'm not sure I want to know.”

Judy Doraty was a good subject who relaxed easily and soon we were filming. At first the material was a repeat of the first tantalizing hypnosis session in 1978, when she saw a pale yellow beam of light containing an animal. Leo went back and forth in time, taking Judy deeper and deeper into relaxation, helping her to explore her sense

that she was both outside and inside the light. As he did, she finally began to have a more complete recall of that late evening drive in May 1973, outside Houston, Texas.

The following excerpts are a summary I have selected that are relevant to the mutilation mystery, but not a literal sequential order. The entire unedited transcript is included in Appendix 12.

DORATY: It's like a spotlight shining down on the back of my car. It's a pale, soft yellow. And it's like it has substance to it ... like dust particles, like if you see through the sunlight. And as I move closer, I can see it moving, swirling. A brown and white calf is near the top squirming, almost like being sucked in.

It's taken into some sort of chamber. It's a little round, tiny room. And I get nauseated at watching how they excise parts. It's done very quickly, but the calf doesn't die immediately. For some reason, the calf's heart isn't taken. They work very quickly. It has to be done right away. They take the probes and insert them in the different areas. Sometimes skin, sometimes teeth, sometimes tongue. There's eyes, there's ears. Tail sections. Reproductive organs. Cow udders. This is not done in only cattle. This is done in almost every animal you can think of.

SPRINKLE: Is this information given to you? Or shown to you?

DORATY: It's just mentally given to me. ... I was curious. I kept asking about the animal and they found it insulting, I guess, by the way they responded, that to sacrifice an animal was nothing compared to what it would bring, you know, the knowledge they could gain from it.

SPRINKLE: And do they verbalize? Do they talk?

- DORATY: No. They talk, but not with their mouth. You can hear them (inside mind.) And they talk with an accent. They talk like someone talking through their nose, holding their nose and talking, and they talk in a higher pitch, but it has a funny sound to it.*
- SPRINKLE: A nasal quality?*
- DORATY: A nasal quality, but it has kind of a Chinese sound. And speeded up.*
- SPRINKLE: What else did they tell you?*
- DORATY: They've been testing — they've been here for quite some time and they test the soil as well as our water as well as our animal life and vegetation.*
- ...There's a lot involved. More than just pollution. (Something) is poisoning. Their concern is loss of life, there is going to be a big loss of life due to this.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say how they know there will be a loss of life?*
- DORATY: Because it's already passed a certain stage.*
- ...There's so much of this poison in the water that people are going to die from it. And it has to do with somehow nuclear waste or testing, causing a change in the chemical composition of something.*
- It's like if we continue like we are now, it's going to involve not only us, but possibly others. We're not the only ones to be concerned. They're trying to stop something that could cause a chain reaction. And maybe involving them. They're stationed here and they're testing to see how far along this whatever (poison) is.*

SPRINKLE: What are the parts of the animals used in the tests?

DORATY: Every part at some time or another. The most important being the reproductive system. They keep a closer watch on that because they can tell how far down (the poison) is. With each offspring, they say it gets more prevalent.

SPRINKLE: The poison is more prevalent? Or the changes?

DORATY: Changes, there are all kinds of changes. They 're bad. And it affects the ETs, too.

Later, Judy sees the calf being lowered back down the pale yellow beam of light to the ground.

DORATY: When it's on the ground, it's dead. I can see that it's not moving. I feel very sick to my stomach at what I witnessed. ... I was allowed to see it because I happened to stumble on to it. I remember them laughing that I would not recall it anyway. I wasn't supposed to be there, but they just allowed me to be there. Like they were busy doing whatever they were doing and just didn't want to bother to take the time to make me go away.

At one point in the hypnosis session, Judy doesn't understand why she can see her daughter Cindy in the car one minute and gone the next. Leo relaxed her more deeply and asked her to be aware of where Cindy was.

DORATY: I know I have a feeling of fear.

SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself go on through the experience. Let yourself go on through the fear. What impressions come to mind?

DORATY: I just visualize her on a table.

Judy's voice cracked as if she were holding back tears. I was watching her face, sensing a fellow human being about to scream.

SPRINKLE: What happens next?

There was silence. Then Judy's right hand began to slap on the arm of the chair. At first, lightly. Then harder and harder. It was fear. It was anger. It was attack. She cried out and then she sobbed.

DORATY: I'm just afraid they 're going to do to her what they did to the animal!

I looked at Leo. I could hear him breathing faster. Leo tried to bring Judy away from what she was seeing.

SPRINKLE: Let yourself relax deeply ...

But Judy had seen what she could not stand to see and tore loose from the hypnosis, yanking her head up, eyes flaring with anger.

DORATY: No, I don't want to!

Leo hung on, trying to force her back into the hypnosis.

SPRINKLE: You can tolerate ...

But Judy was afraid to look at her own memory.

DORATY: Not yet!

Leo's voice grew louder. He was in a struggle. He did not want her to be left in this terrified state, prematurely tearing herself out of the hypnosis unable to confront the scenes in front of her. For Leo, that moment was the essence of everything he believed about

abductions. It was important for the person to face up to the trauma, to relive it so that it would be diffused, weakened, neutralized. Leo spoke strongly.

SPRINKLE: You know it's all right. Just let yourself go on through. Just relax deeply. You know that everything's going to be OK. You see Cindy on the table. What happens next?

He had been in similar struggles with other pained and crying people under hypnosis. It was his experience that pulled Judy through her resistance.

DORATY: *I'm just afraid they 're going to hurt her.*

Judy was still crying, her nose running. Leo took a handkerchief out of his pocket, leaned toward Judy and pushed it into her hand. She was conscious and she wiped her nose and tears. Then she lay back, giving in to the strength of Leo's voice, to her own conflict of wanting to know what had happened, but not wanting to see her daughter hurt.

SPRINKLE: You're afraid, but let yourself go on through the experience, let yourself be aware, relax deeply. You can be aware of what happens next.

DORATY: *They put her to sleep, I guess.*

Judy's voice became softer, a resignation to continuing. Leo exhaled as if he had been running.

SPRINKLE: They put her to sleep. OK, what's happening now?

DORATY: *They 're just examining her, I guess. ... just scrapings like ... they go inside her mouth.*

Then she cried out one more time to rescue her daughter from the table and the grey beings.

DORATY: But I'm so afraid they 're going to cut her or something!

SPRINKLE: Do you say anything?

DORATY: They don't listen. They just ignore me and just go about their work as if it's nothing. They don't seem to have any emotions. They don't seem to care. I thought they were going to harm her. That they were going to do to her what they did to the animals.

They couldn't seem to understand why I would even be upset.

SPRINKLE: Just like it was routine ...

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: ... routine business for them?

DORATY: Like a laboratory animal or something.

Judy described a sensation that she was pulled back to her body standing beside the car. She got back into the driver's seat complaining of thirst and nausea. But her family was not aware that she had been gone for any length of time nor that anything unusual had happened to Cindy or that they, the family, had experienced missing time as well. As Judy drove home, everyone in the car saw the strange light in the night sky again.

After we filmed the hypnosis session, I kept in touch with Judy by phone. She told me her terrible headaches subsided. She also told me that she and her mother talked about that 1973 light. Her mother remembered arguing about what it was before Judy stopped the car. She also remembered the trip back home and seeing the

craft follow them and land in a pasture near a relative's house. Judy's mother remembered the craft shot straight up toward the moon, and then hung there motionless like a star.

Judy told me her mom and grandmother on her mom's side each had their own strange experiences from youth on. It's possible that at least four generations of these women, including Judy's daughter, Cindy,* were tracked by the Grey non-humans that communicated telepathically.

If so, perhaps it was not an accident that the light followed the car and that Judy stopped and got out. Perhaps the Grey beings wanted some part of Judy to watch exactly what they were doing to the calf. Maybe an alien motive for leaving the mutilated carcasses to be found throughout the world is to make sure that humans pay attention. But why? Do the grey-colored beings want to reinforce human perceptions that the aliens are superior? Is it vital to their work that they give an impression of omnipotence? Humans deserve to know who all the so-called "Greys" really are, why they are here, and what the true agenda is behind the 3-D images, symbols and manipulative illusions the beings use in telepathic communications with human minds.

In the hypnosis session, Judy Doraty described the two Grey creatures that were dissecting the calf:

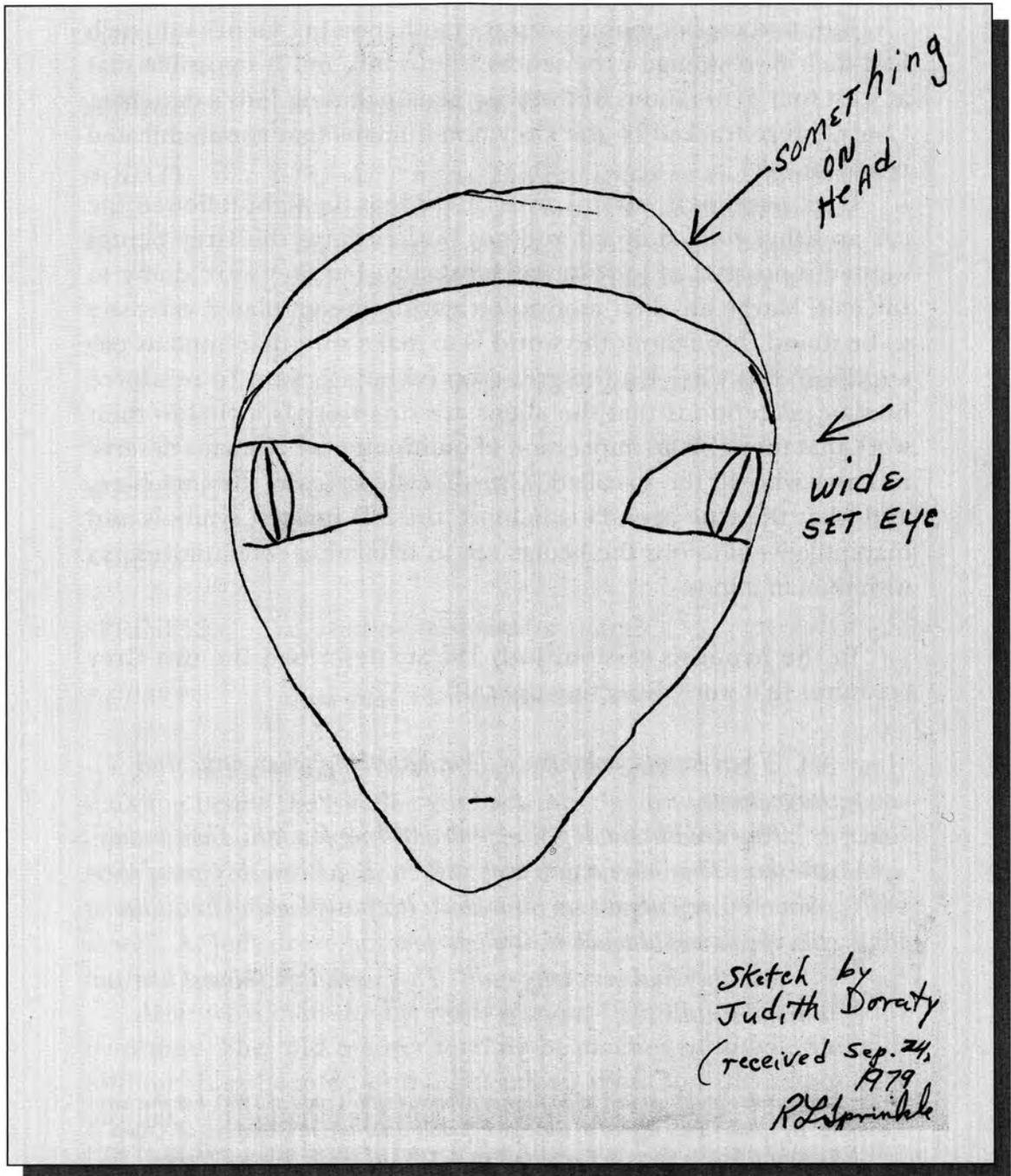
"Their hands look funny. They have long, claw nails and large heads.

They are like a midget — probably three feet tall. Their bodies are thin. They have a grey body suit on. But I can see part of their skin. You can almost see through it. It's pasty-looking and thin like if you would touch it, it might pop.

And they had very long nails. They were dark, almost like an animal's nails.

**Dr. Leo Sprinkle and I wanted to do further hypnosis with Cindy in 1980, but she was hesitant. By 1990, Cindy agreed to undergo hypnosis described in Glimpses of Other Realities, Vol. I: Facts & Eyewitnesses © 1993 by Linda Moulton Howe.*

This small, grey-colored being's head was shaped like a praying mantis, but the eyes had vertical pupils like a cat or snake. September 24, 1979, sketch that Judy Doraty sent to Leo Sprinkle, Ph.D.



“Their bone structure wasn’t very good, not very strong. They had very, very large eyes. They were piercing and frightening. It’s almost like they were transparent. They’re very hypnotic. And they don’t blink. The eyes do not blink. It’s almost like a snake? Something about the eyes are very, very different. Other than being big, there’s something almost like they change. They (lines in the eyes?) move in and out real fast. (Judy made a fist and then extended her fingers in and out several times.)

If they had a nose, I didn’t notice. If they did, it was very small. But I did see a mouth. They have a small chin, rather pointed.”

If those small creatures with “cat or snake eyes” that have grey skin and grey body suits are the mutilators, the still unanswered question is why are they assaulting animals and abducting humans? Judy Doraty had the impression that the animal parts are being used for research that affects both the Grey beings and humans. By 2014, it was becoming more clear that such small Greys are biological androids programmed to do the mutilations, human abductions and other work on this planet for a superior intelligence the U. S. government calls EBEs, or EBENs — extraterrestrial biological entities.

1480

To: *Judy Doraty*

Date: *Mar 9* Time: *10:25*

WHILE YOU WERE OUT

M: *Bill English*

OF: *Truax*

Phone: *602-326-3009*

TELEPHONED	PLEASE CALL
CALLED TO SEE YOU	WILL CALL AGAIN
WANTS TO SEE YOU	URGENT

RETURNED YOUR CALL

Message: *Local telephone's record signed to some of the members.*

(1980)

Operator

ANPAD EFFICIENCY® 23-000 50 SHT, PAD. 23-001 250 SHT. DISPENSER BOX

Bill English memo about "Project Grudge Report Number 13, Top Secret" with March 1980 handwritten notes by Howe.

312 CUFOS
0) 491-6666
869-7690 - Allen's study only.

two witness moved to CUFOS Hynek's home.

MEMORANDUM

1952-58

An eyewitness has described an official Project Grudge Report Number 13, Top Secret, Need To Know Only classification, that was in fact published but then never distributed and was in fact subsequently destroyed. It consisted of 624 pages, typed, offset reproduced on white paper with a gray cover, and included whole pages of print by Prof. Allen Hynek and Col. Friend. It covered U. S. Government Official UFO Procedures, classifications, and all Top Secret UFO Activity from 1942 through 1951. Among other information it included the following:

reports to AF. he dumped

new military project blue book

1. UFO Activity
 - a. Significant UFO sightings.
 - b. UFO Landings.
 - c. UFO/Alien Close Approaches, Abductions, Detentions.
 - d. Crashed UFOs and UFO Retrievals.
 - e. Sensitive Military/Industrial Areas where close encounters occurred.
 - f. Technical Details on Dismantled UFOs.
 - g. UFO Physics - Exotic, Nuclear, Weaponry.
 - (1) Clean Breeder Reactor size of oval basketball.
 - (2) Ultrasonic, Light, Ray, and Beam Weapons.
2. Photographic Section - All Glossy Pages, photos 3 1/2 x 5, 8x10.
 - a. Photographs of sensitive UFOs.
 - b. Color photographs of crashed UFOs.
 - (1) Three in good condition.
 - (2) One dismantled.
 - c. Color Photographs of deceased aliens (Averaged 4 1/2 feet)
 - d. Color Photographs of 3 Living Aliens.
 - * e. Color Photographs of Human Mutilations (Head, rectum, sex organs, internal organs, blood removal). One military witness observed human abduction, body found a few days later. This case which happened in late 1958 had been added to the file.

DDP (Mutilations)

new mutilated human report 3. alien

Covered Human and Humanoid Aliens.

- a. Humanoid Species
- b. Humanoid Autopsies
 - (1) No indication of age.

Col. Stevens typed this + William English corroborates this

- (2) Small Species similar to humans very similar, varied in height a few inches.
- (3) Liquid Chlorophyll Base Nurishment.
- (4) Food absorbed through mouth membrane, wastes excreted through skin.
- (5) Language similar in appearance to Sanscrit, mathematical phrases.
- (6) Live Alien communicated only desired answers to questions. Remained silent on undesired questions.

new
file

Classified summary of the report completed the text.

Note: The one copy seen had been annotated and updated by someone.

Channing
new report
humanoid alien
60"
Robert Rowde

Jerry Schultz
APPRO.

Gudge File 13

English asked to
evaluate
the file.

Merr.

Lyborg? No.
No intestinal tract - skin waste
No voice box
Cranium + Uremi large
Ocular vision -> see like human

England 1977
Crawford 4.5' - height
Species
15-18 yrs - contact w/ alien
Widda

CLONE
Amazon

Biological base indications
(Genetics), film of
UFO base in New Mexico (Lowell area)
Carlsbad Caverns? Base underground?

Fired off 2 wks after the
submission of report

On March 9, 1980, two and a half months before *A Strange Harvest* was broadcast on May 25, 1980, I received a telephone call from a man named Bill English. He was phoning to talk about a memorandum that had been prepared by UFO researcher, author and retired Air Force Colonel Wendelle Stevens. The subject was the existence of a “Project Grudge Report Number 13, Top Secret.”

The Project Grudge information had been sent to the Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization (APRO) in Tuscon, Arizona, headed by Jim and Coral Lorenzen, now deceased.

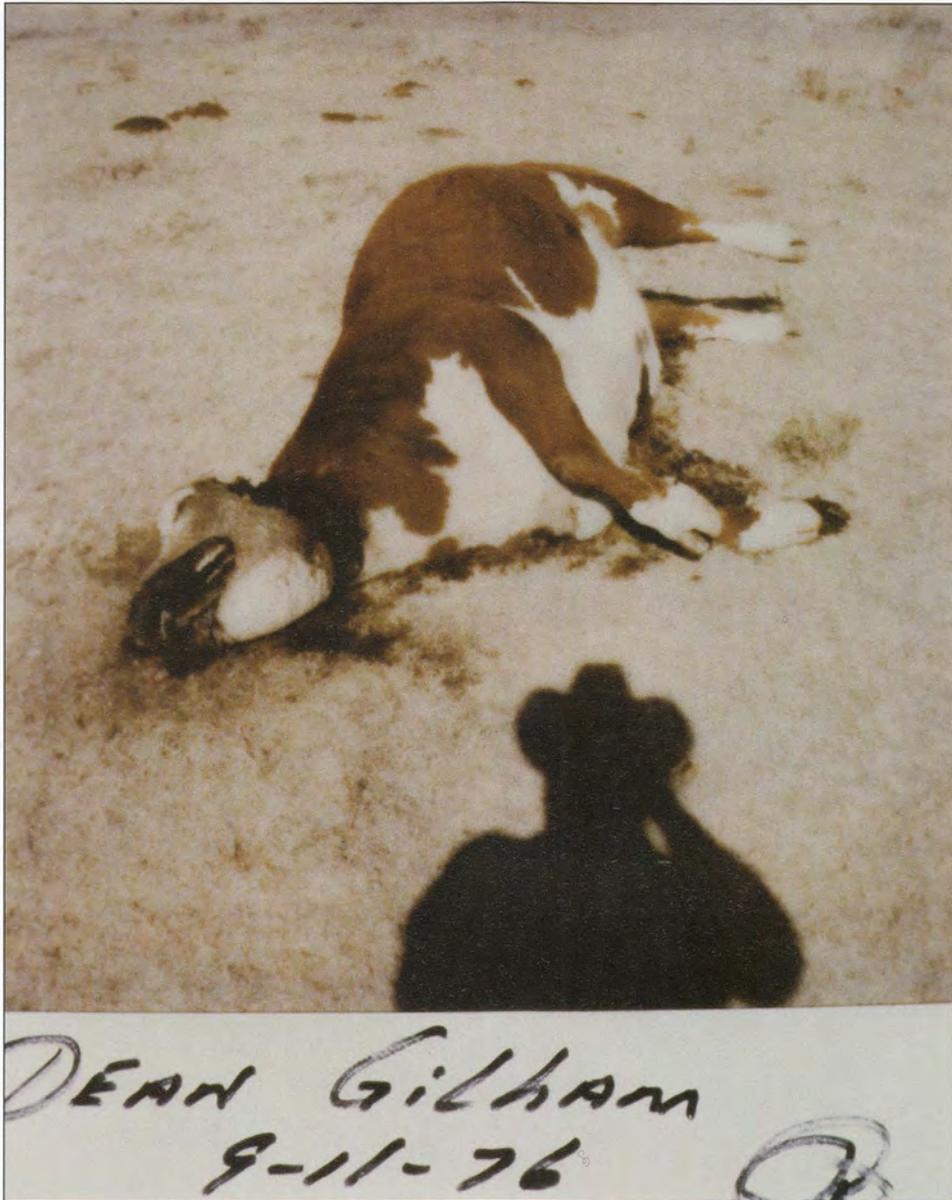
Bill English called to tell me he was a firsthand eyewitness to the Grudge report and that its content was true and Top Secret. He told me he saw the report in 1977, when he served with the U.S. Air Force in England. He explained that he had talked to retired USAF Lt. Colonel Wendelle Stevens* about the sensitive material outlined in the memo. Bill wanted me to know that in the Top Secret Grudge 13 report, he had seen photographs of both animal and human mutilations.

As disturbing as the alleged Grudge 13 Report might be, I think today the material deserves attention because it relates to information in Chapter 8.

Whatever the truth is, something attacked the cow on the Dean Gilham Ranch in northeastern Colorado on September 11, 1976, and left a burned, charred hole in its neck. (Pages 65 and 67.) That Something also left tripod marks in the ground nearby (Page 66).

** USAF Lt. Col. Wendelle Stevens, who died in 2010, had investigated the UFO phenomena internationally and published 22 books, including his investigation of the Billy Meier contactee case in Switzerland.*

*Polaroid by Logan County Sheriff's Office, Dean Gilham Ranch,
northeastern Colorado, September 11, 1976.*



*Polaroid by Logan County Sheriff's Office, Dean Gilham Ranch, northeastern Colorado,
September 11, 1976. White paper placed at each indentation in the ground
formed a tripod pattern near the mutilated cow.*



*Gilham Ranch burned and mutilated cow near the tripod marks.
The removal of flesh at the jaw is a typical mutilation pattern,
but the charred hole in the neck is not.*



This is a typical animal mutilation where the lower jaw and nose flesh are bloodlessly removed to clean, white bone. The "cookie cutter" circular removal of flesh around the eye is another repeated pattern, as are the missing ear, eye and tongue. Polaroid by Sheriff Tex Graves, Budin Ranch, Logan County, northeastern Colorado, 1976. The next photograph on Page 69 is a bottom view of the same kind of jaw flesh excision.



This clean rounded cut which removed all lower jaw flesh and tongue is a repeated pattern in the mutilations. Polaroid by Sheriff Tex Graves, Karg Ranch, Logan County, northeastern Colorado, August 15, 1975.

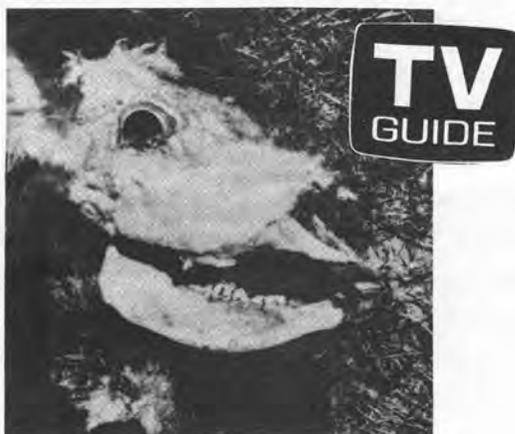


In contrast to the intact bodies of mutilated animals, this is a cow carcass torn apart and eaten by natural predators such as coyotes and birds. Polaroid by Logan County Sheriff's office, August 1975.



The 1980s

TV Guide, May 24-30, 1980



CATTLE MUTILATIONS

Hundreds have been reported in the last 5 years—all with frightening similarities:

Who or what is killing these animals?

- Cults?
- U.F.O.'s?
- Secret government operations?

Witness the stories, then decide for yourself...

Who or what is causing **A**
STRANGE
HARVEST

A KMGH Special Presentation

TONIGHT 
8:30-10PM

A *Strange Harvest* was broadcast on KMGH-TV (CBS) in Denver, Colorado, between 8:30 - 10 p.m. on May 25, 1980. In both Arbitron and Nielsen, it had a high 19 rating and a 37 share, which translated into about a quarter million Colorado and Wyoming viewers that night.

The next day at the office, the phones never stopped ringing. Then the mail came in large canvas bags. A Littleton businessman said he had been on the phone in his kitchen looking out a window that faced the mountains and some pasture land west of Denver. He could see what looked like a helicopter, large and dark, coming straight toward his house no more than 100 feet above ground. That low altitude held his attention. While still on the phone, he called his mother-in-law to go outside and watch as he hurriedly got off the phone to join her. The “chopper” came within a mile of his house, stopped in mid-air and started rising very slowly. The object was silhouetted against the late afternoon sun as it rose. The man could clearly see there were no whirling rotor blades. And there was no sound.

His mother-in-law said that as it rose, “the object turned first into a ‘ball shape’, which then transformed into a ‘square shape’. Then the whole thing shot straight up out of sight in less than a second.”

Another man called me from Colorado Springs and told me about the night several ranchers armed with guns patrolled a pasture where there had been several mutilations. A light came toward them. A beam like a helicopter search light came out, but there was no chopper sound. The “helicopter” descended to the pasture. The men were frozen in their tracks with the hair literally rising on the backs of their necks. They had guns, he said, but they didn’t move. After awhile, the odd helicopter rose in the air silently and reversed its flight path, moving away exactly as it had come. The men went to their trucks and back home. The next morning after sun up, they returned to the pasture and found two mutilated cows within yards of each other in the middle of the pasture they had patrolled all night. It was as if the perpetrators were flaunting their ability.

Lynn Lauber, an animal mutilation investigator with the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, called me. His office in Calgary, Alberta, had thirty-eight mutilation reports at the end of December 1979. He was still coping with more mutilations in 1980, so Lauber wanted to screen my documentary, *A Strange Harvest*. His RCMP office, he told me, was using the Satanic cult explanation for animal mutilations “to keep the public and media off our backs”. He said the truth was that

he was secretly investigating UFOs and extraterrestrials.

A high school science teacher named Iona Hoepfner called me from Briggsdale, Colorado. The sheriff there had investigated two calves found mutilated next to each other. The soil was “baked hard” by something emitting heat. Liquids would not soak into the ceramic-hard ground.

The sheriff cut part of the hide out from around the mutilator’s excisions with scissors for examination. The science teacher used a scalpel to cut a sample of hide from around both the sheriff’s and the mutilator’s cuts. She called me with great concern in her voice. She said that under a school microscope, the sheriff’s scissors cut and her own scalpel cut showed normal cell disruption. But she insisted that the mutilator’s cut was perfect from cell to cell — no broken cell walls. Iona had never seen anything like it before and she wanted to know if I had ever heard of such a thing. I told her that there were stories from other investigators that the animal mutilators separated whole cells from each other instead of cutting through them, but I had no proof.

A university in Greeley, Colorado, asked me to speak about my television investigations of the animal mutilation phenomenon shortly after Iona Hoepfner called. So she and I agreed to meet at the university where Iona wanted to hand over to me tissue and fluid samples from the calves for shipment to a lab that agreed to analyze them for me. After my presentation, we walked to my car. She handed over a neatly wrapped box containing cowhide and fluid samples. We shook hands and said good night. I got in the car and put the box on the seat beside me. As soon as I shut the car door, a very high-pitched sound surrounded me. Puzzled, I opened the door and shut it again. The sound continued uninterrupted. I got out of the car and walked around it. There was no sound outside.

Back in the car, the high-frequency sound was still there. I looked at the box on the seat. Then I picked it up and held it to my ear. The sound inside the car was so loud I could not detect its source. So I got back out of the car with the box. No sound.

People were walking past me from the auditorium. They

recognized me from the talk and said hello. Suddenly I felt foolish. How could I ask someone to listen for a high-frequency sound in my car? It was hard enough talking to a crowd about a subject as controversial as animal mutilations. I wasn't going to embarrass a stranger and myself with questions about a weird noise in my car. I got back in, turned the radio on to help cover up the persistent high-pitched sound and drove off.

The trip from Greeley to my home in Littleton took two hours. That entire trip, the high-pitched sound was in my car. I kept looking up into the dark sky expecting to see a glowing disk. At exactly the moment I entered my garage, the high-pitched sound stopped. The sudden silence was jolting. I sat there with my headlights on and stared at the package. Did someone or something monitor me that night and follow me home?

I left Iona Hoepfner's samples in the garage. Early the next morning, I mailed them to chemist Robert Schoenfeld at the Schoenfeld Clinical Lab in Albuquerque, New Mexico. He had performed some tests for the New Mexico State Patrol office and had agreed to do other mutilation tests. Bob told me the box got to his lab. But when he was ready to do the analyses, he mysteriously could not find the box or samples.

I resolved to push on through the bizarre murk to firmer, saner ground. By 1982, I was thinking less about UFOs. I had done several *Colorado on Trial TV* programs about environmental and social issues and had started another documentary called *A Prairie Dawn* about astronaut training and laser technology in Colorado. In that film, the future was bright and alive with science, exploration and the space frontiers that were emerging through NASA's efforts.

Then one day, I got a call about a mutilation, which introduced a new and chilling factor into those sunny days. Bill and Linda Dzuris grew up on ranches east of Colorado Springs, Colorado. Raising cattle had been their life. They had never seen anything like the cow they found September 9, 1982. The six-year-old pregnant female was alive and well with other pregnant cows only a half-mile from the Dzuris ranch house.

Linda Dzuris explained that “about noon we went out to check the cows. We had some about to calve. Everything was OK. So we went back to the house and had lunch. We worked outside on the truck all afternoon. It was a pretty day and we hadn’t seen or heard anything.”

At 5 o’clock, Bill Dzuris got in his semi-truck to go for hay and saw one of their black and white cows lying down in the pasture. He called his wife from a phone down the road and asked her to check on it. Linda Dzuris was stunned by what she found.

“Half of the udder was gone. You could see into the stomach cavity. The eyes were bulging out. I was horrified at the thought of what could do this in broad daylight when we had checked the cows only a few hours before!”

Two teats were intact on the remaining half udder. The rectum was also cut out in an oval about 24 inches wide. Was the unborn calf removed through that opening? No one knew because there was no examination of the cow by a veterinarian. Often paying a vet for examination and lab tests is skipped by struggling farmers when the animal is already dead, no matter how strange the death is.

Deputy Kelso from the El Paso County Sheriff’s office had no answers either. He got to the cow the next day and wrote in his 2-page Incident Report about the udder, teats and rectum: “... cut by some type of instrument.”

Two years earlier the Dzurises reported two other mutilations on their ranch, but the El Paso County Sheriff tried to convince them the cuts were done by a natural predator. The mutilation that occurred on September 9, 1982, baffled both owners and the El Paso County Sheriff’s deputy.

Did a UFO hover silently and invisibly with its E. T. technology over the Dzuris ranch that afternoon, send down a pale beam to take up the pregnant cow to a craft where parts were excised and then lowered the cow back down into the pasture, similar to the Judy and Cindy Doraty 1973 experience outside Houston, Texas?

EL PASO COUNTY SHERIFF'S DEPARTMENT
OFFENSE / INCIDENT REPORT

82-3063

OFFENSE/INCIDENT (INCLUDE C.R.S. NUMBER)				LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE			
INFORMATION - 1/1/10 ANIMAL				SWEET RD. 3.5 MILES EAST OF PEYTON HWY.			
GRID	DIST	SHIFT	DATE REPORTED	DATE OCCURRED	TIME OCCURRED	OFFENSE CODE	
821	4	2	9-10-82	9-7-82	1200 hrs	9-9-82 1230 Jue	
VICTIM # 1	NAME			RESIDENCE ADDRESS			RESIDENCE PHONE
	N/A						
VICTIM # 2	NAME			RESIDENCE ADDRESS			RESIDENCE PHONE
	N/A						
REPORTING PARTY	NAME			RESIDENCE ADDRESS			RESIDENCE PHONE
	LINDA L. DZURIS			SWEET RD. 3.5 MILES E. OF P.H.			347-2254
BUSINESS VICTIM	BUSINESS ADDRESS			ADDRESS			PHONE
	SAME			SWEET RD. EAST OF PEYTON HWY.			347-2254
BUSINESS NAME			NAME OF OWNER OR CORPORATION			PHONE	
DZURIS RANCH			WILLIAM + LINDA DZURIS			SAME	
SUMMONS ISSUED		YES () NO (x)		NAME OF ARRESTED PERSON (S) EXCEPT JUVENILES (ATTACH CUSTODY REPORTS)			
ARREST MADE		YES () NO (x)					
WEAPON INVOLVED		FIREARM ()		KNIFE/CUTTING INSTR. ()		OTHER DANGEROUS WEAPON () HANDS/FIST FEET ()	
UNK							
PREMISE TYPE		() HWY. STREET, ALLEY		() GAS OR SERVICE STATION		() RESIDENCE	
		() COMMERCIAL		() CONVENIENCE STORE		() BANK	
						iv MISC. FIELD	
PROPERTY INFORMATION		A. STOLEN		B. RECOVERED		C. DAMAGED	
						D. FOUND E. CONFISCATED	
TYPE	DESCRIPTION			ID. NO.'S	\$ VALUE		
C.	ONE (1) SIX (6) YEAR OLD FEMALE COW. SAME WAS A HERFORD-ANGUS CROSS. ANIMAL IS DECEASED.			- @	\$ 600.00		

Page 2 Offense/Incident Report 82-3063 (Author's emphasis).

The animal's body was badly swelled and it was lying on its left side. It was noted that there was a hole with about a two foot diameter where the animal's rectum once was. The udder area had also been damaged as a 1½ foot wide by one foot long hole was evident. Two (2) teats were missing, along with a majority of the udder bag, while the two left teats were still in place. It would seem that these areas were cut by some type of instrument rather than being torn away by some type of animal. None of the meat areas of the animal were disturbed. However, it did seem as if blood and fluid had exited from the left side of the animal's head.

This pregnant, six-year-old cow was alive and well at noon, but dead and mutilated by 5 p.m., only a half mile from the Dzuris farmhouse where the couple worked outside all day. The El Paso County Sheriff's Deputy wrote, "...cut by some type of instrument." No necropsy or veterinarian examination, so no confirmation if unborn calf still there, or removed. Photo by Linda Dzuris, September 9, 1982, after discovery 30 miles east of Colorado Springs, Colorado.



Half the udder in the pregnant cow was removed bloodlessly, but the two teats on the remaining half udder were intact. The pasture was near the house where the Dzuris couple worked outside all day and did not see or hear any disturbance. Photo on September 9, 1982, by Linda Dzuris only five hours after pregnant cow was last seen alive and well on that clear, sunny day.



The eyeballs of the Dzuris's pregnant, dead and mutilated cow bulged large. Similar eyeball enlargements have occurred in other mutilated horses and cattle and were also described by Deputy Sheriff Keith Wolverton, Cascade County Sheriff's Department, Great Falls, Montana.



Since I began research into the mutilation mystery, I have often wondered why some geographic areas report mutilations more than others. The Dzuris ranch was in a favorite stalking ground for the mutilators east of Colorado Springs. Like the Dzurises, other ranchers in Elbert and El Paso Counties have had repeated mutilations. One rancher was so frustrated by finding a dead cow with the strange cuts each spring on the same hill that in 1984 he kept his cows out of that pasture. It worked. No mutilations that year.

Elbert County law officers also encountered UFOs while investigating mutilations. Former Deputy Sheriff Bill Waugh slammed his brakes and jumped out of his patrol car once when a large ball of orange light sped straight toward his windshield. Lying on the ground, Bill saw the light make a ninety degree turn right at his car and disappear. He told me, "Those big, orange balls of light were always associated with mutilations here."

On October 22, 1982, one month after the Dzuris cow mutilation, the Daggett County Sheriff's office in Utah had a similar series of bizarre cattle deaths. On the next pages are one of the reports with accompanying photos.



*Mutilated bull calf.
Three photos taken October 22, 1982, by
Daggett County Sheriff's office on Modesto
Mendicoa Ranch in Manila, Utah.*



In November 1982, a Wyoming veterinarian, who did work for the state and asked to remain anonymous, examined a Charolais brood cow found mutilated on a ranch just over the Colorado border. His professional assessment was requested by the investigating sheriff's office. The vet told me later, "I never believed there was anything to the mutilations until I examined that cow near Carpenter. The eyeball, optic nerve and eye tissue were so thoroughly removed and so clean that I still wonder how it was done." He also wondered how a cone-shaped hole in the skull bone was made. The outer hole was wider than the hole next to the brain and there was no blood on the brain tissue. But the vet did not report that anomaly because he felt his "reputation could be damaged" if he got into discussions about tissue removal he could not easily explain in normal veterinarian terms. He wrote in his official report:

"Necropsy report right front and rear mammary glands missing. Left front and rear teats missing. Vulvular area missing approximately 5 " into pelvis, leaving rectum intact.

*Hole in center of skull approximately 2 mm dia. in surface of skull and 1 mm dia. on inside of cranium. No evidence of outright gunshot trauma to cerebral hemispheres or remainder of brain. Some hemorrhage in pia mater * as if something was injected into brain. Remainder of body showed normal postmortem decomposition of all tissues and organs.*

Cause of death possible injection of material into brain with unknown object without causing cerebral trauma. Lab results on brain, awaiting."

On the next page is the original report. Blank spaces protect the veterinarian's identity.

** Pia mater is the delicate innermost layer of the membranes that surround the brain and spinal cord.*

STATE OF COLORADO

CONTINUATION/SUPPLEMENTAL SHEET

1268510

4. Original UCR Offense	60. Date Original Report 11-23-82	17. Date This Report	12. ORI Number	2. Case Report Number 9913-82
61. UCR Reclassification To:	62. UCR Reclassification - Common Code		63. UCR Rescore	
64. Connecting Case Report Numbers		65. UCR Disposition <input type="checkbox"/> CHANGE TO <input type="checkbox"/> NO CHANGE, REMAINS <input type="checkbox"/> Open <input type="checkbox"/> Unfounded <input type="checkbox"/> Cleared By Arrest <input type="checkbox"/> Exceptionally Cleared		

65a. Exceptional Clearance Category:
 Victim Failure to Prosecute Prosecute for Lesser Charges Juvenile
 Duplicate Charges Suspect Incarcerated Suspect Death

66. CCIC/NCIC Trans. No. _____ 67. UCR Entry No./Oper. Inc. _____

67. UCR Officer Assault Activity	68. UCR Officer Assault Weapon	69. UCR Officer Assault Assignment	70. UCR Officer Assault Time	71. UCR Officer Assault Score	72. UCR Officer Assault Cleared
----------------------------------	--------------------------------	------------------------------------	------------------------------	-------------------------------	---------------------------------

73. Property	A. Currency	B. Jewelry	C. Clothing	D. Vehicle (Local)	E. Office Equipment	F. TV, Radio, Cameras	G. Firearms	H. Household Goods	I. Consumables	J. Livestock	K. Miscellaneous	L. TOTAL
STOLEN	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
RECOVERY	\$	\$	\$	N/A	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$

PROPERTY

IF PROPERTY ITEMIZATION, USE THE FOLLOWING FORMAT:

74. Section	75. Item No.	76. Quantity	77. Brand Name	78. Property Description (Include Serial Number)	79. Stolen (\$)	80. Recovered (\$)	81. UCR Type
-------------	--------------	--------------	----------------	--------------------------------------------------	-----------------	--------------------	--------------

NARRATIVE

Postmaster of Bauman Ranch, Carpenter Wyoming Cow on 11-23-82
 Possible mutilation of a Cow weighing about 1500# 6yr. old
 DEAD approximately 4 hrs. ^{Charlairs}

Autopsy report - Rt front and rear mammary glands missing,
 left front & rear teats missing, Vulval area missing
 approximately 5" into penis, leaving rectum intact.
 Hole in center of skull approximately 2mm dia,
 on surface of skull and 1mm dia. on inside of
 cranium. No evidence of outright gunshot
 trauma to cerebral hemisphere or remainder of
 brain. Some hemorrhage in pia mater as if
 something was injected into brain. Remainder
 of body showed normal decomposition of
 all tissues & organs. ^{postmortem}

Cause of death - Possible injection of
 material into brain with unknown object
 without causing cerebral trauma. Lab Results on
 Brain, AWAITING.

Dr. ^{Boat}
 Pine Bluffs, Wyo 82082 307-

56. Officer Signature, Number and Date D.D. Ely 57764 N	57. Supervisor Initials and Date McBurch 1129pc (477A)	59. Page of 1/1
------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------

75 CUCR 2

This same veterinarian took a position in a major Texas university and periodically contacted me about other highly strange animal mutilations he examined there as the phenomenon persists into the 21st Century.

Back in 1982, I also learned about the only daylight and conscious sighting of non-human creatures connected with a mutilation that I had encountered. A rancher near Waco, Texas, had raised cattle for over forty years. One morning in April 1980, he was looking for a missing cow ready to calve. He had left his truck and was climbing a hill on foot when about one hundred yards away in a clearing between mesquite trees, he saw two 4-foot-high "creatures".

"They was wearin' some kind of tight fittin' green clothes like the color of mesquite leaves in the spring", the rancher told me on the phone.

"Like a leotard?" I asked.

"I guess so", he answered. "Even the feet was covered. The heads was shaped like eggs with the pointy end down toward the ground. Between them they was carryin' a calf. Their arms swung back and forth right together. The hands was the same color as everything else, all sort of greenish. No other color on them." I wondered if the pale green was naked hide, not a leotard.

**"The heads was shaped
like eggs with the pointy end
down toward the ground. Between them
they was carryin' a calf."**

The rancher said the creatures looked like small adults that were neither fat nor skinny, but slightly muscular. He could not see any hair or noses. Suddenly, the heads of the creatures turned in unison and the rancher could see what he thought were eyes angled upward and pointed at the end.

“Sloe-eyed”, he said, “like big, dark almonds. I was afraid of them seein’ me. I’ve read all about them abductions and I didn’t want them takin’ me away in some flyin’ saucer! I took off down the hill pretty fast to my truck.”

For two days, the rancher was so bothered by what he had seen that he couldn’t talk about it with his family. Finally, he confided his secret and went back to the site with his wife and son. On the hill, they found what he thinks was the calf he saw swinging between the creatures’ arms. The only thing left was the calf’s hide pulled back over the skull and folded inside out on the ground. There was no blood anywhere and no buzzards. About a foot from the empty hide was a complete calf backbone without ribs.

Then in 1984, east of Pine Ridge, South Dakota, UFOs and cattle mutilators focused on the same ranches for several weeks. The Grass family suffered five mutilations between January and April that year. In February, their neighbor Clayton Merchen had a UFO visit his ranch repeatedly.

“Those lights moved real fast toward me”, he said. “Guess they came from three miles out to just a quarter of a mile from me in a couple of seconds. Scared the hell out of me. Stopped about four hundred to five hundred feet up. It moved a little unstable like a kite. It looked like landing lights on a plane.”

The UFO at the Merchen ranch chased a car driven by his daughter and traveled along a fence toward two law enforcement officers from Martin, South Dakota, who were asked to stake out the nightly UFO visitors.

“We were curious about who was going to such expense, especially in the awful winter cold, to make a farce with these lights”, Bennett County Deputy Sheriff Tom Jensen told me. “We didn’t take it very seriously. We stopped and got some popcorn and coke on the way out. Wish now we’d had a camera and binoculars.”

What the deputy sheriff and Martin police officer Gary Meyers saw were two lights moving toward them, the left one slightly larger and brighter than the right. In between was a flashing red light about half the size of the white lights. The object moved parallel

with their patrol car about one hundred yards away and about one hundred feet up.

“The strangest thing”, Deputy Jensen said, “is that the lights shining at us did not give off any halo like car lights. It was as if the light was in some kind of tunnel. The light never illuminated the ground, the car, us or anything. Never saw such lights and there was no sound. I was spooked.”

In 1985, the mutilators were still working their favorite haunts in Colorado. That fall there were reports in Elbert County again. Further south near Trinidad, a young rancher named Myron Scott said he saw lights hovering above a pasture two miles away. The next day he found a dead steer. Like the April 1980 calf mutilation in Waco, Texas, this Trinidad steer’s hide was pulled up, too, as described by Denver’s *Rocky Mountain News* on December 23, 1985:

“Scott said he is used to death. He loses a few head to lightning and disease each year. But he said he had never seen anything like this. The 600-pound-steer’s hide was pulled up over its body ‘like you’d roll a cigarette paper;’ its tongue was cut out and its horns and spine were broken as if it had fallen from a considerable height.

Yet there was no trace of blood, no footprints. Coyote tracks stopped about thirty feet from the body. ”

**The 600-pound-steer’s hide
was pulled up over its body
‘like you’d roll a cigarette paper...’**

In January 1988, UFO-related incidents were happening in several parts of the United States. Hundreds of residents in Wytheville, Virginia, had described a very large light (some said 900 feet in diameter). There were also reports of missing animals.

In Gulf Breeze, Florida, a businessman and others took Polaroid photos and videotape of strange craft which kept returning over several months.

In Ashdown, Arkansas, and Texarkana, Texas, people watched strange, large lights moving in the sky almost nightly for about two months. The *Little River News* in Ashdown took photographs of the objects and sent them to NASA /Goddard. The official reply was “the planet Jupiter.”



But NASA’s “Jupiter” was definitely an unknown aerial object. The light movement in the upper section of the photograph was a 30-second time exposure with an F-stop of 4 looking through a 300 mm lens about 8:30 p.m., January 25, 1988. The object was noticed at about 290 degrees — or west-north-west of the REA substation — and about 20 degrees above the horizon. An astronomer with a radio astronomy program reviewed the film and negatives saying the path does not follow the path of stars or planets.

The object appears to have flown a straight path and made two 90-degree turns within the 30-second time exposure using 1,000

ASA speed color film. Below is February 4, 1988, *Little River News* article about astronomer and strange aerial lights that "went out like somebody flipped off the switch."

Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas, February 4, 1988

Astronomer observes objects

Attention focuses on sky & unknown objects

Editor's Note: The following article was written by Steve Mitchell, general manager of KTXK, Texarkana Public Radio Station of Texarkana College. The interview concerns Ken White, who has a daily radio show, *Sky Log*, which is a syndicated program about astronomy. White observed the similar sight-

ings Jan. 25 along with a photographer and two other reporters from the *Little River News*. The *Sky Log* program can be heard on KTXK each day at 8:30 a.m., 12:30 p.m., and 8 p.m. on 91.5 FM radio.

It just vanished. The lights went out. It's like somebody reached over and flipped off the switch--Ken White, producer of the astronomy radio program *Sky Log*, who observed the sightings Jan. 25 between 6:30 p.m. and 8:30 p.m.

ings Jan. 25 along with a photographer and two other reporters from the *Little River News*. The *Sky Log* program can be heard on KTXK each day at 8:30 a.m., 12:30 p.m., and 8 p.m. on 91.5 FM radio.

By Steve Mitchell

This past week Little River County has been amazed, become sleepless, scared, abused and curious.

All of this focus of attention concerns a series of sightings in the sky which no one from an amateur or seasoned professional astronomer can deny is unidentified and is an object.

On Monday (Jan. 25) between 6:30 p.m. and 8:38 p.m., Ken White, a seasoned amateur astronomer, and *Little River News* Co-publisher Jim Williamson photographed and watched the object in the sky that no one has been able to explain. The pictures are the first known to exist of the object and were taken with high speed film on time exposures of 30 seconds each. White has reviewed a copy of the photos and the negatives. In addition to the two individuals, Bob Taaffe, a former navigator

with 1,800 hours of flying experience on B-52s, assisted in spotting and recording the general directions of the objects. Reporters Jeanne Jackson and Juanita Strippling also observed the objects in the western section of the skies from the REA substation located near the center of the county and south of

Highway 32. White is an accomplished astronomer and is the writer and producer of his own daily radio show, *Sky Log* concerning astronomy. White, along with the group of people who had seen the object, went to the area and waited to see it.

White said that before he began watching the sky, he quizzed the on-lookers to see how much they knew about the sky. "The knowledge of the people of what was up there was generally amazing to me. They knew where Venus was, and they knew they weren't looking at Venus. When I pointed out Mercury, they had seen it but that was not what they were referring to. They had seen that the other night and thought it was a star. I was very impressed with their knowledge of the sky," he said.

White saw the object after 6:30 p.m. in the western sky between Foreman and Ashdown just as had been previously sighted. White said in one photograph the streak of the moving object is like a star, the only problem is, there is no object in that sky which is that bright.

Another picture, White says, shows something radically different from star movement which coincides with what he saw. The picture clearly shows that the object has traveled radically further in the 30-second time exposure than any of the other stars in the camera field of view.

Looking through binoculars, White first saw the object left of Mercury. White said, "Over the space of a minute or minute and a half it had risen five degrees... it's totally uncharacteristic of a star movement."

Once it had risen to that point, White said, "It just vanished. The lights went out. It's like somebody reached over and flipped off the switch." White said that over the course of the evening he saw a couple of other things but "nothing quite as mystifying and unexplainable to me as that is."

White said that what he saw was consistent with what others at the site had seen. He said that the fact that it appeared in the same position, same area of sky, same characteristics would seem to indicate some sort of atmospheric condition, but he said that the conditions were not the same every night and which would tend to dispel that.

White said, "This is not stars, planet movement, or constellation movement. I can say with 100 percent certainty you can rule out the moon, Venus and Mercury." White said people are seeing something, the question is -- what is it? He said that we didn't hear anything, but you cannot rule out anything either. It is not star movement because the eye cannot detect it.

When asked about the possibility of a hoax, White said he didn't rule it out at all, saying "what I looked at last night, and I've studied books

and looked at the sky since I was a kid, there's nothing that I've ever seen that would explain movement, appearance and things like that."

White said that it was just bright but did not see any colored lights but he cautioned that, if you get 10 people to witness an accident you will get 10 different stories of what happened.

He said that the object has been seen by a number of people, while some of the descriptions "don't all quite jive" with one another basically they follow the same line, and same area of the sky.

White said, "The one thing that strikes me as unusual about it is the repetition of it and the fact that it is coming up in the same general region of the sky. I just don't know."

He said stars usually move downwards and not upwards. "These rose upwards first and then downwards. I've seen bright objects before in the sky, but I've never seen them behave in this manner," White said.

He indicated he has read the news accounts broadcast over local radio, television stations along with the Associated Press and the *Arkansas Gazette* containing the quotes of an astronomer in Little River County were reflections from Venus. "It's hard to have evidence 150 to 300 miles away and draw conclusions," he said.

"I've seen the objects, I've seen the photos and negatives and it remains a mystery. I'm not ruling the idea of hoax. But if someone is collectively pulling our legs, they're doing a good job," he said.

"It's unidentified and it's an object in the sky," he said.

Beginning in January 1988, mutilated dogs, cats, sheep, ducks, goats, chickens and deer were found on Long Island, New York. John Ford and Richard Stout from the Long Island UFO Network investigated. John had been a senior court officer on Long Island for fifteen years; Richard worked for the sanitation department in Brookhaven.

According to John Ford, no photographs of the dead animals were taken because the Suffolk County police and other law enforcement officials removed the animals from public view within twenty-four hours due to concern about alarming citizens.

**“There was something in that ground
that was either so significant it was taken away
for evidence or so dangerous it couldn’t be left there.”**

Here is a partial list of specific mutilation sites provided by the two men, who visited with another investigator, Mark Landers.

“1) Long Island Avenue - Deer skull with cranium open and lower jaw missing.

2) Dunton Avenue, East Patchogue, Site 1 - Carcass of a lamb was found skinned and turned inside out. Police cordoned off area with black and yellow crime scene tape. A 2-foot by 2-foot by 3-inch-deep square of soil had been dug up with a shovel.

“There was something in that ground that was either so significant it was taken away for evidence or so dangerous it couldn’t be left there”, said Mark Landers.

3) Mott Lane, Brookhaven - Hamlet Goat mutilated, lower jaw stripped of flesh.

4) Dunton Avenue, Site 2 - Several cats and dogs found with vital organs removed and all blood drained.

5) Patchogue Yaphank Road - Police cordoned off area in trees with black and yellow crime scene tape. Animal fur on ground. A helicopter was seen over the area the night before with

a searchlight shining down into the trees.

6) Martha Avenue - Bodies of four deer found in a neat row with heads and legs removed. Nearly 30 deer legs had been piled near the row of bodies.

7) South Hampton - In February, police found a number of mutilated dogs. Heads had been surgically removed along with legs, eyes, ears and tongues. Sex organs were cut out in smooth, oval skin-deep excisions. Rectums were cored out. A local reporter at the *South Hampton Press* told John Ford that when he saw the cuts, they were so precise there was no other description but ‘surgically removed.’”

UFOs had been seen over Fire Island, New York, and on April 16, 1988, Stout and Ford saw and heard for themselves an unusual phenomenon over Moriches Bay. John Ford wrote in his report:

“... a large, blue-white elliptical object crossed, the Bay. (It radiated a blue light circle which radiated a blue light flash that lit up the sky for an arc of at least ten miles. This object and light flash lasted about three to four seconds in duration.

Immediately after the incident, the fire sirens in Shirley, Moriches and Center Moriches went off for at least two full minutes. There was no apparent or reported reason for the sirens going off.”

UFO reports on Long Island were reported throughout 1988. Some are dramatic. On August 27th, several people watched an orange disk as large as a football field rise out of an abandoned boat basin near Mastic Beach and take off at great speed. John Ford and the Long Island UFO Network have files on each case, many confidential to protect the witnesses.

South Shore Press, Mastic Beach (L.I.), New York, February 2, 1988

FREE

A Newspaper all about
Bellport, Brookhaven, Eastport, East Yaphank, Manorville, Manor Park
The Mastics, The Moriches, Shirley

FREE



South Shore Press

Vol. IV, No. 23
Tuesday, February 2, 1988

Animal Mutilations Still Puzzle Officials *by Marie Smith*

Over three weeks have passed and there is still no answer to the cause of the mutilated, abandoned animals found at North Dunton Avenue in North Bellport.

A total of 18 animals — puppies, dogs, sheep, ducks, goats and chickens — were found dead over the past few weeks in a vacant area. It started out as a regular complaint reporting abandoned animals in a lot, according to the Brookhaven Animal Shelter. First, four dead puppies were found by an animal-control officer and later a variety of other animals were found.

Acting on complaints from local residents and routine investigations dating back to December 28, town offi-

cial found dead animals at the site on three separate occasions. A pit bull mix was found with its front legs shaved and marks that appear to be a type of injection. Officials also found a mutilated fox, a litter of mixed shepherds, a headless sheep, and a goat head. Some of the animals appeared to have been subjected to surgical procedures and some had their blood drained.

"We're not ruling out the possibility that these animals were killed in some sort of Satanic ritual, given the manner in which they were killed," said Brookhaven Department of Public Safety Commissioner Thomas Liguori.

Steve Ramsland, who works at the

town animal shelter, agrees that the motives could be demonic in nature: "We're not quite sure...there are so many theories. Maybe there was satanism being practised. We're really not sure at this time. We're trying to research and are investigating now. We've got some leads from people who called us."

The Suffolk County police have been called into the investigation and believe that the animals were not killed at the location they were found. One theory has it that the animals have been used to train pit bulls.

The area is under surveillance as the investigation continues.

On May 14, 1988, Weld County Deputy Sheriff Mike Stark investigated a mutilation on the William McKay Ranch outside Greeley, Colorado, another favorite stalking ground for the mutilators. The pasture was far from town.

"This mutilation really got to me," Deputy Stark told me, "because it was so strange and bloodless. There are some like this I've seen that just can't be explained. I've been trained to look for evidence at crime scenes. In this mutilation, there was nothing. No blood. No tracks. The cuts were precise. What would do this? And why?"

Below and on the next pages are his report and photographs taken at the scene on May 14, 1988.

under Sheriff K. Hill

PHONE RECONTACT

	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ORIGINAL <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Reporting Agency WELD S.O.		Case No. 880514-061
	27. Date-Time This Rept Month: 05 Day: 14 Year: 88 Time: 2030		3. Connecting case numbers		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CRIMINAL REPORT			<input type="checkbox"/> NON-CRIMINAL REPORT		
4. Original Offense CRUELTY TO ANIMALS 18-9-202			1. Domestic/CHINS 2. Susp Incid/Pers/Veh 3. Info Item 4. Assist Oth Agency 5. Neighborhood Dist 6. Potential Hazard 7. Lost/Found Property 8. Attempt Suicide 9. Industrial Accident 10. Natural Death/Suicide 11. Civil Situation 12. Other		
5. OCL 6. OIT 7. UCR Code 8. SFT			9. UCR Score 53 Offense Reclassification		
11. Additional Follow-up Required () Yes (X) No		50 Assn Suspense Date		Incident Dispo Code 51 Assign To Suspense Date	
24. Location of Occurrence ON WCR 86, 4/10 mi. E. of 49 GRETTON			25. Geo Code Dist. 47. Send Rept Car Us To 52-34100 Under Sheriff R. Hill		
26. Occurred on Month: 05 Day: 13 Year: 88 Time: 0800		10. Offense Reported <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Dispatch () Citizen <input type="checkbox"/> On View () Supervisor		11. Juvenile () Yes () No <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Unknown	
or between Month: 05 Day: 14 Year: 88 Time: 1500				Shift of Libr Occurrence 1. Day 3. Power 2. Sangu <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	
VICTIMS	28. Code		29. Name (Last, First, Middle)		30. Sex
	RP/V		McKay William		M
	35. Address Res.		22110 WCR #76 SEADON		31. Race
	Bus. SAME				C
32. Age		33. Date of Birth		34. Occupation	
47		0828 40		SELF-CARE	
35. Address Res.		36. Telephone (X = Day)			
22110 WCR #76 SEADON		80615 4843657-4			
35. Address Res.		36. Telephone (X = Day)			
SAME					
Bus.		38. Telephone (X = Day)			
Res. Add.		91. Phone Day ()		93. Clothing, Scars, Marks, Facial Hair, ETC.	
Bus. Add.		Day ()			
MO Description, Trademarks, ETC. CATTLE MUTILATION, RURAL PASTURE, NO EVIDENCE, EYE, TONGUE, THROAT REMOVED.					
48. Deputy Signature M. Stark		Eme No.	Station	47. Supervisor Last Name	49. Date
		1206	115	(C) [unclear]	05/14/88
		Original Records First Copy Follow-up		Page 13	

STATE OF COLORADO		CONTINUATION/ FOLLOW UP SHEET		1. Reporting Agency <i>WELD S.O.</i>	2. Case Report Number <i>88054061</i>		
GENERAL	4. Initial Offense Classification <i>Cruelty to Animals</i>		29. Victim <i>Wm McKay</i>	27. Date This Report <i>051488</i>			
	38. IF PROPERTY ITEMIZATION, USE THE FOLLOWING FORMAT:						
Section	39. Item No.	40. Quantity	41. Brand Name	42. Property Description (Include Serial Number)	43. Stolen (\$)	44. Recovered (\$)	45. UCR Property Type
<p><i>Property Damage: A 300 lb. CALF found dead with no obvious cause of death. The right eye was missing along with the tongue, throat and skin on the lower right jaw.</i></p> <p><i>STATEMENTS: (RP) McKay called the S.O. to report this dead CALF. (RP) says his father found the CALF ABOUT 1500 hrs on 051488. RP is NOT sure when this CALF WAS ALIVE LAST. (RP) could provide no further information.</i></p> <p><i>Narrative: Myself and Deputy Shyrock met with the (RP) at his residence and followed him to the scene. This very remote pasture is 4/10 m. E of WCR 49 or WCR 86 then about 3/10 m. due NORTH. This AREA is fenced with four strand barb wire. This CALF is found recently dead and on its left side. No obvious cause of death is seen. No blood was seen in the area. No evidence or tracks of any kind are seen. The calf is not bloated, CHAWED ON AND little maggot formation is seen. Distinct cut marks ARE SEEN removing the right eye AND SKIN AND tissue on the lower right jaw bone. The tongue is missing and the throat is opened with the windpipe missing.</i></p>							
CERT.	48. Officer Signature, Number and Unit <i>M. STARR 7206 NS</i>			49. Supervisor Initials and Date <i>CARLETON 051688</i>		51. Page <i>2</i> of <i>3</i>	

Photographs taken on May 14, 1988, by Weld County Deputy Sheriff Mike Stark, who investigated a reported mutilation on the William McKay Ranch outside Greeley, Colorado.



In 1988, there were also mutilation reports from Norfolk, Nebraska, and Lonoke County, Arkansas.

Then early Friday morning, March 10, 1989, *five* pregnant cows were found dead by L.C. Wyatt on his property in Hempstead County, Arkansas.* Mr. Wyatt was amazed to find the cows laid out in a straight line in one of his pastures near an old abandoned logging road. He had seen them alive and well two days before with the rest of his herd. One cow had its legs drawn up “as if it had been running and was zapped by something,” said Jim Williamson, Editor of the *Little River News* in Ashdown.

Pregnant heifer found dead with its legs in a “running” position on the L.C. Wyatt farm, near Hope, Arkansas, March 10, 1989. Photograph by Juanita Stripling, Associate Editor, Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas.



** Animal mutilations were also reported in nearby Hope, Arkansas, in 1987. See Appendix 17 and Page 431. Arkansas has long been a focus of the animal mutilators.*

Five pregnant heifers found dead (5th behind farthest cow) and lying in a straight line on the L.C. Wyatt farm near Hope, Arkansas, March 10, 1989. Three had rectum tissue excised in clean, bloodless "cookie cutter" ovals. One had an eye removed. Another had an 18-inch by 22-inch section of its belly removed. Photograph by Juanita Stripling, Associate Editor, Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas.



Mr. Wyatt contacted the Hempstead County Sheriff's Department and two deputies were dispatched to the farm. Their conclusion was that some kind of instrument was involved in the excisions, but cause of death was unclear. That same day around 6 p.m., *Little River News* Associate Editor Juanita Stripling went to Mr. Wyatt's farm to take black and white photographs.

One of the five pregnant heifers found dead on the L.C. Wyatt farm, near Hope, Arkansas, March 10, 1989. The unborn calf was inside the intact embryo sac, which was lying partly outside the cow's belly. The belly had been cut in an 18-inch by 22-inch hole with a hot instrument. There was no amniotic fluid or blood on the cow, calf or ground. Photograph by Juanita Stripling, Associate Editor, Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas.



“The first look at the scene gave the impression the cows were dropped dead in their tracks. One cow was lying on her right side. There was a large, round cut out area with the calf lying just outside the cow and still in the embryo sac. The cut area was neat, precise and approximately 1 3/4 to 2 inches deep. There was no blood on the ground or on the body of the cow or calf. There was also no dampness on the ground of water or body fluids.”

Four other cows were laid out in a straight line. All but one had their legs straight out. The rectal areas “were distended and it seemed as if they had been bored around in approximately a 1/4-inch-deep smooth circle.”

Two “cookie cutter” excisions of rectum and nearby tissue on one of the five pregnant heifers found dead and mutilated on the L.C. Wyatt farm, near Hope, Arkansas, March 11, 1989.

Photograph by Jim Williamson, Editor, Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas.



Close-up of pregnant cow's bloodless belly excision the morning of March 11, 1989, after L.C. Wyatt dragged the cows away from where they were found March 10. Photograph by Jim Williamson, Editor, Little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas.



As Juanita Stripling and *Little River News* Editor Jim Williamson took photographs of the dead cows, Jim remembered that on Thursday evening, March 9, 1989, he noticed a “golden glow” light similar to ones he had photographed the year before in 1988. He watched it for three minutes above the REA (Rural Electric Association) substation. The distance between the light and where the heifers were found the next morning was about fifty aerial miles.

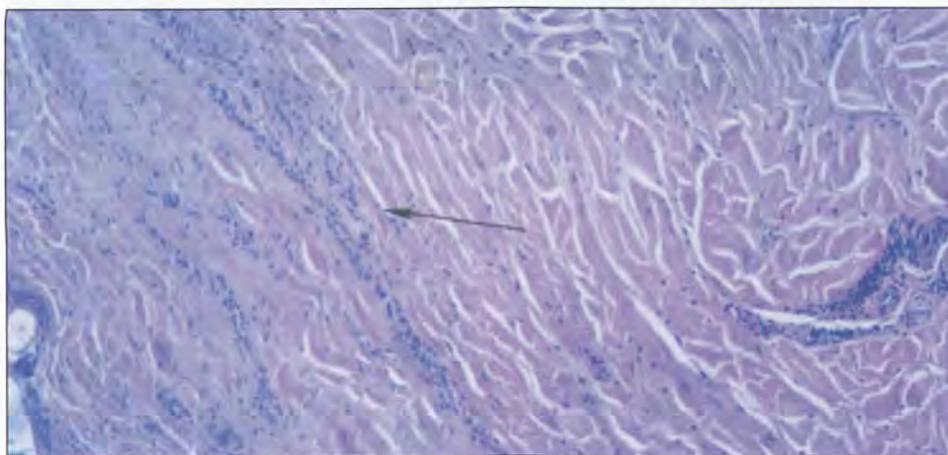
A few hours later in the dark after Juanita Stripling took her photographs and left the farm, veterinarian Dr. James Powell of Hope, Arkansas, and Hempstead County Sheriff Don Worthy went to the mutilation site. Using flashlights to see, Dr. Powell cut open some of the cows and took stomach and organ samples. It has not been explained why the men chose to work in the dark. Neither man was cooperating with the *Little River News* nor another local veterinarian, who was concerned about the case.

However, *Little River News* Editor Jim Williamson contacted me and I called Dr. John Altshuler, the pathologist and hematologist who had seen and taken tissue samples from the horse, Lady, mutilated near Alamosa, Colorado, in September 1967. Dr. Altshuler instructed Jim to get a new straight razor. In the hide of the cow that had the large belly excision, Dr. Altshuler asked Jim Williamson to cut a rectangle of cowhide that would include the mutilator's cut in one corner with normal cow tissue in the rest of the sample. Jim cut tissue from the belly and eye excisions and sent them in 10% formaldehyde solution by Federal Express to us in Denver for analysis. I was at Dr. Altshuler's lab when he prepared the tissues for microscopic examination.

The following are color photographs and comments in italics by Dr. Altshuler about the cow tissue which, in his words, "prove that the cutting was done quickly with a hot instrument of some kind." The microscope used for the photographs was a Reichart Microstar IV.

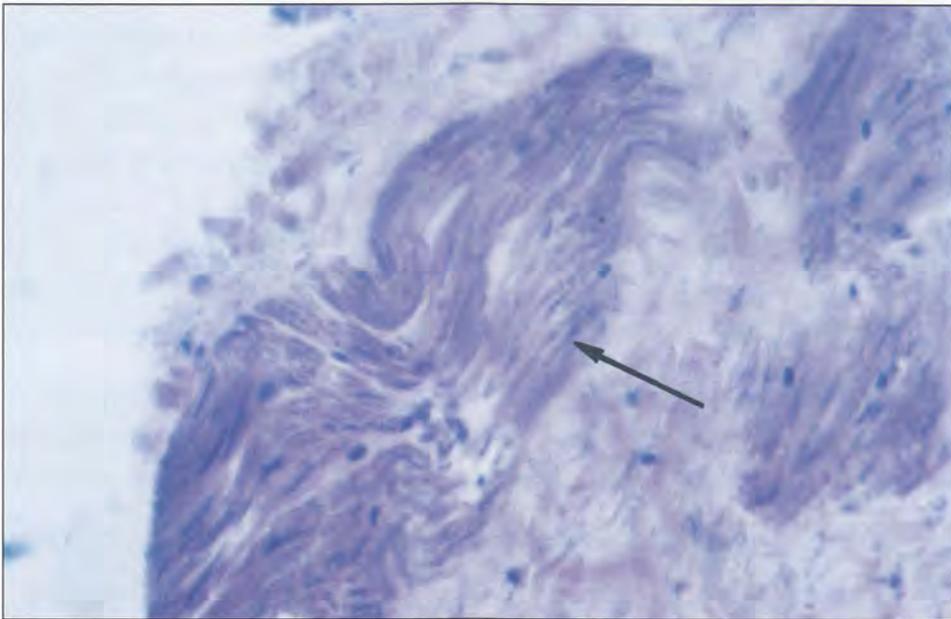
"Examination of the tissues after fixation revealed cut edges to be very hard, difficult to cut and appearing somewhat darker than the surrounding tissues. Sections were taken perpendicular to the cuts so that on a single microscopic slide normal and mutilated cut tissue could be compared.

*Photomicrograph No. 1, Arkansas Mutilator's Cut Line,
40x - H & E Section by John Altshuler, M.D., March 23, 1989.*



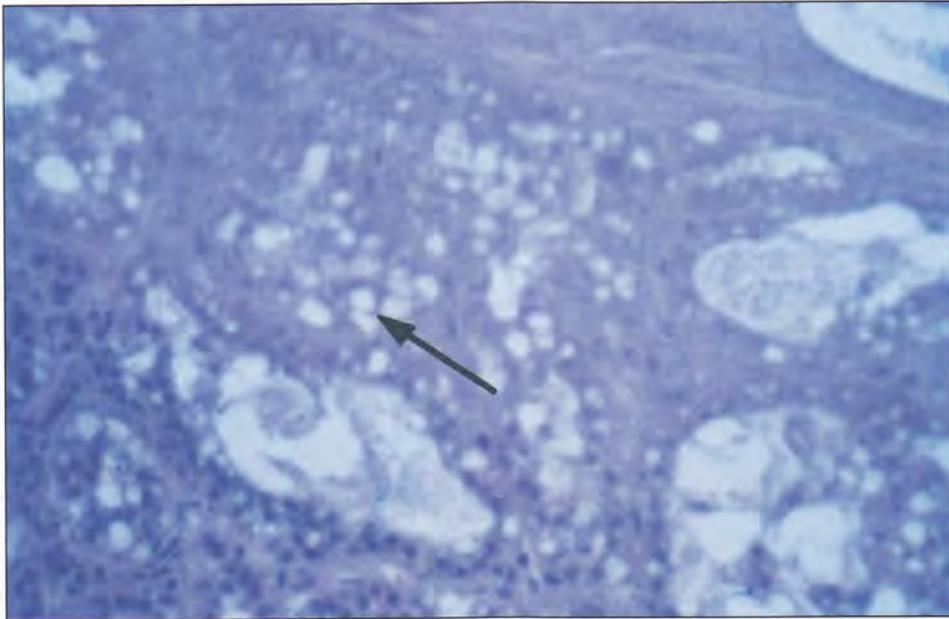
“Photomicrograph Number 1 has an arrow which points to the separation line. The abnormal tissue on the left shows a smudged pink change with nuclear fragmentation (blue dotted particles) indicating tissue destruction and death. These changes are referred to as coagulative necrosis. The band between cutting margin and normal tissue is quite thin, suggesting that the dissection was done with what appears to be pinpoint accuracy and minimal dissipation of heat at the cut line.

Photomicrograph No. 2, Arkansas “String Beans” Cell Destruction from High Heat, 400x - H & E Section by John Altshuler, M.D., March 23, 1989.



Photomicrograph 2 shows dark bluish-pink parallel bundles of cells at the cut edge of the tissue. These changes are referred to as the ‘string bean’ sign indicating tissue exposure to high heat as in laser, hot needle surgery or unidentified instrument.

*Photomicrograph No. 3, Arkansas Cooked Tissue, Arkansas Cow,
400x - H & E Section by John Altshuler, M.D., March 23, 1989.*



In Photomicrograph 3, the tissue is from below the hide surface and is called dermis. The blue dots in the lower portion of the photo show relatively normal gland structures in the dermis.

The upper portion clearly shows many white spaces called vacuolar changes (arrow) which result from tissue cooking or exposure to high temperatures, probably above 300 degrees F.

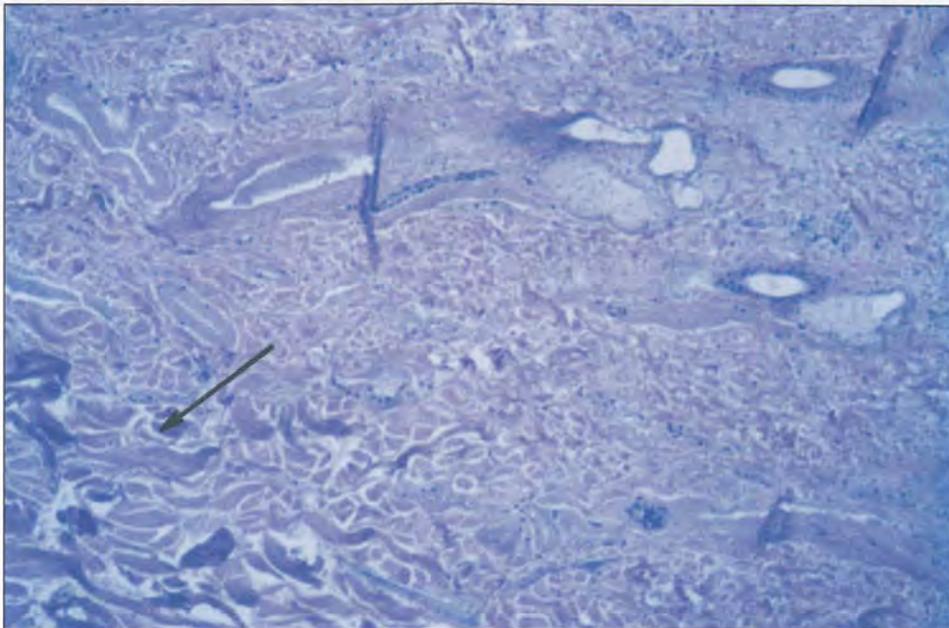
In the lower left hand corner of Photomicrograph 4 (next page), the darker collagen tissue is damaged from some injury source, but shows a striking lack of inflammatory change. This suggests that the procedure of injury was relatively fast. Tissue classically responds to injury over sustained time with inflammatory cells, a finding absent in all sections of the cut edges of the mutilated tissues.

Although numerous observers have reported a lack of any blood in or around the mutilated animals, lack of blood in destruction areas of tissue under microscopic examination is not significant. Microscopic evaluation of vascular channels is

limited to very small blood vessels. Looking at the whole animal is more valuable in assessing the presence or absence of blood.

Taking all the microscopic findings into account, one would have to conclude that the surgical procedure performed on these animals took place quickly, probably in a minute or two, and utilized high temperature heat as a cutting source applied in a fine probe or cutting instrument.”

*Photomicrograph No. 4, No inflammation, Rapid Heat and Tissue Death,
100x - H & E Section by John Altshuler, M.D., March 23, 1989.*



Dr. Altshuler's confirmation of a probable pinpoint heat source associated with the mutilators' cuts reminded me of a 1981 case on the Grass family's ranch east of Pine Ridge, South Dakota. Charlene Grass sent me a letter on October 3, 1981.

"Here is the tail hair that was left by the steer that was found out here by our place." She said a neighbor had seen a strange light that spring. That was three years before the Grass family suffered five

mutilations in 1984 while another neighbor, Clayton Merchen, was repeatedly visited by a UFO. (See pages 86 - 87.)

I took the steer's tail hair to the Histology Department at the University of Colorado Medical Center for examination and color photographs. The instrument we used was a Zeiss Photo Microscope at a 6.3 power. One of the lab technicians looked at the "mutilated" hair under the microscope and said he thought it had been subjected to heat or a laser. A laser was not available at the time, so I cut the hair with hot scissors. I could not match the mutilator's cut.

Below, the brown and enlarged tail hair on the right is the way it arrived from Mrs. Grass.

On the left is a piece of the steer's tail hair which I cut with hot scissors at the University of Colorado Medical Center, October 30, 1981. Photo by author.



The first significant laser use in medical surgery began in the late 1970s to early 1980s. In 1979-1980 when I produced the TV documentary film, *A Strange Harvest*, I asked a laser surgeon at Rose Medical Center in Denver to demonstrate laser cuts on poultry bodies for my camera. It took him about seventeen minutes to remove a 2-inch-diameter by 1/8-inch-deep circle of flesh after a team of medical technicians took nearly a half hour to set up the bulky equipment. To make large cuts, I was told then and in 1989, surgeons still use scalpels or electric cauterizers.

Jim Williamson also contacted a large laser equipment manufacturer called Questek in Billerica, Massachusetts, to find out more

about current laser technology. The *Little River News* reported in the April 20, 1989, edition:

“A sales engineer said a laser required to make the type cuts described on the cows (at the L.C. Wyatt farm) would weigh 550pounds and would be the size of an average office desk. The length of the laser would be three feet.

With the existing known laser equipment, surgery covering that large an area on just one cow would take about an hour in a hospital facility.

He also said the equipment is expensive with an average cost of about \$20,000. This does not include electrical generators required. The electrical wiring would require a minimum of 220 volts and probably require specialized wiring.

*Safety factors would also be required to **protect the eyes from the heat in addition to a cooling system.** ”*

No one knows for certain how many animals have been mutilated over the years and around the world. In Colorado, Elbert County Sheriff George Yarnell’s files contained sixty-four official typewritten mutilation reports between April 6, 1975 and September 23, 1977. During that same time period, the Logan County Sheriffs office in northeastern Colorado had over a hundred mutilation reports in its files. But many mutilations are not reported because ranchers are either afraid of, or don’t want, public attention.

Beyond Canada and the United States, mutilated animals have been reported in Mexico, Panama, Puerto Rico, throughout Central and South America, especially Argentina, parts of Europe, the Canary Islands, Japan and Australia. There have been occasional rumors about animal mutilations in China, Russia and Africa, but without substantive evidence.



Beginning in 2002, there has been an ongoing wave of animal mutilations in Argentina, where veterinarians have confirmed high heat at the bloodless excisions of so many cases that some estimates of total deaths reached 3,000 by 2007.

In his 1980 *Stigmata* issue Number 10, Tom Adams summarized some of the international reports. One example was a 1975 case in which a mutilated cow was found dying on a farm near Santa Victoria in southern Brazil. “Its udder was gone and the veins near the udder had been removed, all with perfect surgery. This occurred within one hundred meters (328 feet) of the farmhouse, but no noise was heard and the dogs did not bark. There was no blood on the ground nor near the animal.”

Another Brazilian account appeared in the 1980 issue of the French journal *Ouranos*. Sixty-six-year old cattle rancher Pedro Trajano Machado was working in a corral with his son, Euripides, 23. The men were separating a month-old-calf from its mother to care for the cow. While the men were concentrating on the mother, they heard the calf bawl. The men were shocked to see the animal suspended about three feet in the air as if standing on an invisible structure. Still bawling, the calf moved through the air parallel to the ground toward the fields. Then the calf rose vertically, stopped crying and “suddenly disappeared as if behind a curtain.”

**Then the calf rose vertically,
stopped crying and “suddenly disappeared
as if behind a curtain.”**

Ouranos also reported that in the Spanish possessions called the Canary Islands off the northwest coast of Africa, many people watched a “brilliant, ascending light” around 8 p.m. on March 5, 1979. The light was described as “cylindrical”, “pyramid-shaped”, or “cup-shaped” and left a discernible “V-shaped wake” as it moved. Shortly thereafter, in the first week of May on the island of Tenerife, there were strange dog mutilations near the small town of Taco.

“Six trained, ferocious German Shepherd guard dogs were enclosed on the ground of a factory.” One of the dogs was found dead on the morning of May 1, and another the morning of May 3, both outside their enclosure. “There were no tracks, no evidence of struggle and no sign of bleeding. However, each dog had a hole in its chest through which it was thought the heart and lungs had been removed.”

A few days later near Taco, the carcasses of two goats were discovered beheaded and drained of blood.

Sunday Times, Perth, Australia, July 15, 1984

Cover-up alleged over UFO-linked animal slaughter

ADELAIDE: Farmers in the Adelaide Hills have discovered mutilated animal corpses and burn marks on the ground which UFO researchers claim indicates alien spacecraft have landed in the area.

The latest claims follow rumors of dozens of sightings of UFOs in the rural areas of Mt Barker and Mt Sterling, about 20km south of Adelaide.

UFO researchers claim the bizarre killings have been covered up by the military in a bid to quash a UFO scare in the area.

In one incident, researchers say, a farmer discovered four cows with holes drilled into their skulls and the brains removed.

According to the reports, farmers have been warned to "keep quiet".

Hushed up

Other discoveries, researchers say, include egg-shaped "pod" marks near the property. These indicate a craft had landed, they claim.

Rocks in the pod holes were crushed, tree tops burnt and dozens of birds found dead nearby.

Police in both areas said they had not been told about the animal mutilations, but many people in the area had reported seeing UFOs and strange lights in the sky.

'Many reports of UFOs and strange lights in the sky'

Adelaide UFO researcher, Mr Colin Norris, said he had been told to "drop off" after making inquiries into the sightings.

Mr Norris, a director of the Australian International UFO Research Society, said: "The area where the bodies of the cows were found is often used by the army and is closed off.

"I have been told they asked the farmer to remain quiet about the animals and that they would cover the whole thing up.

"If it is all true — and I have no reason to doubt it is not — then it must be checked out because it tallies with similar incidents which have happened all over the world.

"Most of these kinds of incidents are hushed up in one way or another."

Mr Norris said the pod marks and the burnt tree tops indi-

cated a craft had landed in the area — but the discovery of the dead animals suggested "extra-terrestrials" had left their ship.

He said: "These beings would have to have left the craft to get at the animals.

Spacecraft

"There was a similar report in the United States a few years ago where a farmer tied a calf to a tree by the leg.

"He returned to the calf some time later and claims it was being pulled into a spacecraft. He cut the rope around its leg because it was squealing in pain.

"Later he told UFO investigators he discovered the skin of the animal — minus its carcass.

"And there have been dozens of similar incidents of animal mutilations reported across the world."

Norfolk Daily News, Norfolk, Nebraska, September 30, 1988

Ranchers shaking their heads over mysterious cow deaths

By GREG WEES

News Regional Editor

The Holt County Sheriff's Department has investigated the death of a cow that a Chambers rancher says was mutilated with surgical precision.

Another mutilation was reported about the same time in a pasture more than 50 miles away near Spalding in Greeley County.

Deputy Sheriff Alan Rowse of O'Neill said he considered the death of the cow near Chambers as suspicious in nature.

"It was the way the skin was cut around the mouth and jaw. That was the main thing," Rowse said Thursday. "All four of the teats were removed and the female organs."

The animal had been dead for several days, Rowse said, and "it's hard to tell if animals did that."

The rancher, who asked that his name not be used, said he didn't think predators were responsible.

"If you had seen the surgery — it's fantastic," the rancher said Thursday by telephone. "It's so smooth that it would make a doctor envious."

He said the 8-year-old cow's lips, muzzle and tongue were cut away.

Asked if there was a possibility that predators were responsible, he said, "Absolutely no chance. It was done so smooth."

The rancher said he has talked with a dozen ranchers who have lost cattle under similar circumstances in the last eight years.

He said the lack of tracks leads him to believe that a helicopter was used to fly in. Why someone would want to mutilate a cow, however, is a mystery, he said.

The rancher said he found the

animal Sept. 16 in a pasture east of Chambers and estimated it had been killed the night of Sept. 13.

A rancher west of Spalding also said he found a dead cow Sept. 16 that appeared to be mutilated.

The Spalding rancher, who asked that his name not be used, said an almost perfectly round 13-inch hole was cut through the front of the animal's chest and the rear end of the animal was removed.

The cow's heart was gone, he said.

"I don't see how a predator can cut a 13-inch hole and the hide is completely gone," the rancher said.

He said he did not report the death to county authorities but had a veterinarian look at the remains.

Both cows, which lay where they were found, lacked any traces of blood around them, the two ranchers said.

A One-Way Harvest

Texarkana Gazette, Texarkana, February 27, 1984

Bovine beasts, humans share 'perfect match' chromosomes

People often ask me if any human mutilations have been reported. There have been stories such as Bill English's outline of the Grudge No. 13 report in Chapter 4 and other Grudge information cited in Chapter 8. But I have yet to see convincing photographs or autopsy reports. What *does* parallel the animal mutilation stories on the human side, however, are thousands of human abduction cases in the United States and other countries of the world. As in the case of Judy Doraty and her daughter Cindy, people are not killed like the animals, but biological tissues are reportedly taken, including ova and sperm. New York City artist Budd Hopkins wrote books on the abduction syndrome: *Missing Time* © 1981 and *Intruders* © 1987.

This is the common abduction pattern: a person or small group sees a strange light. Next, they realize time is missing which cannot be explained. Often there is disorientation and confusion. Sometimes those people have red marks, cuts or needle punctures on their bodies. Later, they are haunted by disturbing dreams about lights, a craft and non-human beings, most commonly described as 3 1/2 to 4 1/2

feet tall, grey-skinned entities with large, slanted, black eyes and long hands with four thin fingers ending in dark, pointed nails.

By 2014, that small size and type was more often classified as biological androids created to do work on Earth for other controlling extraterrestrial biological entities that some government whistleblowers say has interacted with, terraformed and manipulated genes on this planet for thousands of years.

People sometimes seek help to find out what happened in their lost hours with the non-humans. Under hypnosis, people commonly describe a physical examination by grey-skinned or other types of beings in a room filled with bright, white light. Male abductees say their sperm is taken with equipment; or sometimes by an odd-looking seemingly organic female in a sex act; or by a simulated female projection in a 3-D holographic illusion. Human females have described vaginal probing and a needle procedure in the belly similar to amniocentesis.

Small scoops of flesh are often removed from legs, hips, backs or other body parts, which leave smooth, crater-like depressions in the skin. Sometimes abductee skin is marked by geometric red marks such as triangles, squares and circular patterns that provoke abductees to wonder if they have been “separated from the human herd and branded?”

One speculation is that the ETs are harvesting deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) to create biological clones, androids, hybrids, or something unimaginable. DNA is an essential component of living matter and a basic material in the chromosomes of the cell nucleus. It transmits the hereditary pattern of life forms. It is a fact that the arrangement of cow genes is quite similar to the arrangement of human genes. In February 1984, Dr. James Womack at Texas A & M University reported in the journal, *Genetic Maps*, that big chunks of cattle chromosomes are identical to large sections of human chromosomes. That means that groups of cow genes and human genes fall in the same sequence on some chromosomes. Humans carry twenty-three pairs of chromosomes that contain all hereditary factors, while cows have thirty pairs.

“We must have more in common (with cows) than previously believed”, said Dr. Womack. But to make a human body container from cow genes?

In April 2003, the human genome was finally identified as some 3 billion base pairs. But even then, no one yet can bring that human gene 'sentence' to life.

It was also reported in 1986 by Dr. Mario Feola at Texas Tech University that cow hemoglobin can be used in an emergency transfusion for humans because it so closely matches hemoglobin in human blood.

I and others have wondered if the alien life forms involved in animal mutilations and human abductions are so advanced that they

Texarkana Gazette, Texarkana, February 27, 1984

Bovine beasts, humans share 'perfect match' chromosomes

DALLAS (UPI) – A scientist has discovered that humans share many of their innermost genetic secrets, represented by "perfect match" chromosomes, with another mammal – cows.

The discovery means scientists can use cows instead of mice in experimental research in the study of some genetic disorders, including mental retardation and dwarfism, said James Womack, a Texas A&M animal geneticist.

"We're pretty excited about what this means," he said, "both for agriculture and human research.

"The discovery was unexpected and just developed in recent months," he told United Press International.

Womack said he has discussed his preliminary findings, soon to be published in the national journal of "Genetic Maps," with medical experts.

"The reaction has been very encouraging," he said. Until now, researchers could compare human chromosomes – the carriers of genes, the basic units of heredity – only with those of laboratory mice, which are dissimilar from humans but genetically understood.

"Gene maps" also exist for cats and monkeys, he said, but they do not have chromosome groupings comparable to

those found in cattle.

"Right now," Womack said, "human geneticists have to rely totally on the mouse as a comparable genetic organism. This process will expand the repertoire of mammals in which gene mapping data is available.

"We think the potential is obvious for human medical research."

Womack's research revealed that cattle carry a "perfect match" of portions of the important 21st chromosome pair in humans, a strand known to carry the characteristics of Mongolism or Down's Syndrome, a congenital disease associated with human mental retardation.

In addition, large fragments of four other chromosome pairs were matched.

"What we're already finding are big chunks of cattle chromosomes identical to large regions of human chromosomes," he said. "These are big blocks of homologous material, perfect matches. The genes fall in the same sequence."

"We must have more in common than previously believed," he said.

Humans carry 23 pairs of chromosomes, which contain all hereditary factors. Cows have 30 pairs.

Reprinted with permission of United Press International, copyright 1989.

can give life to cloned or hybridized humans derived from DNA patterns found on Earth? Are alien motives benign or symbiotic? Or insidious? Could we be experiencing a sophisticated invasion from within? Neanderthals did not know they would be replaced by *Homo sapiens sapiens*.

In *Missing Time*, Budd Hopkins reported that several female abductees have described the unexplained loss of pregnancies. Later on, some women report they are again abducted and shown a small, thin “child”, which they relate to as an alien-human half-breed product of their lost pregnancy — otherwise known as E. T. hybrids.

A human abduction case that occurred May 5, 1980, near Cimarron, New Mexico, first made me wonder whether E.T.s might be using creatures from Earth to create cloned humans and other life forms.

Leo Sprinkle, Ph.D., was contacted on May 6, 1980, by the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization (APRO) to do hypnosis with a mother and her young son abducted near Cimarron. A bizarre and disturbing story was revealed about the mutilation of a cow, a large, glowing craft and an underground laboratory between Las Cruces and Roswell, New Mexico. There, the mother said, she was subjected to a vaginal probe with a cold, metal object. She also saw a humanoid body floating in a tank of dark red liquid filled with large organs she thought were from animals.

The abduction occurred at night on a road near Cimarron in the ranchlands of northeastern New Mexico. The mother and boy were on their way home and were expected to arrive around 9 p.m. on May 5, 1980. They were four hours late — four hours of missing time in which events took place that traumatized them.

The following excerpts are from Leo Sprinkle’s handwritten hypnosis transcripts. (See complete transcript in Appendix 13.) The events began when the car was filled with a blinding white light.

Mother: *God! The brightest, whitest light I’ve ever seen. How can it fly like that? What is it? It’s incredible. This is real. Oh, I’m scared! How can they be doing that? Killing that cow!*
(She and her son heard a cow bawling.)

It's not even dead. It's alive!

Sprinkle: You see the cow?

*Mother: It's not even dead, but they're pulling it apart. Ugh!
They're taking us with the cow. And my son. But I'm
going in one ship and they're taking my son toward the
other one.*

*... I don't know where they put the cow. Oh!
(Anguish.) It was alive and they were doing it. I think
it was knives. (Shudders.)*

Later, after one of the hypnosis sessions, the woman described seeing a long (18" by 1/2" wide) silver, tapered knife. She said that the aliens plunged the instrument six inches into the chest of the cow. Then they worked on the sex organs while the cow was still alive and struggling. The woman said the aliens cut with a circular motion.

Inside one of the craft, the mother fought unsuccessfully to keep her clothes on. She was put on a large table where a cold, metal object was inserted into her vagina. She screamed and swore angrily at the creatures about their violation of her body. She begged to have her son returned to her.

*Mother: ... I can see their faces and huge eyes, fill more than
one-half the face. Like empty holes. There's something
horrible, something I'm blocking out. ... They weren't all
alike. Some were more repulsive. ... Some have evil eyes,
no pupils, nothing in their eyes ... like black holes. ...
Reddish, like the Devil, a color I was freaked by.*

*The one holding my arms doesn't seem to like the others.
Long slanted eyes. I don't remember a nose. I'm screaming,
'I want my baby!' Oh God, they just don't care.*

They put something up inside me. It's cold. It metal. It's uncomfortable. ... Now they 're poking me all over sharp, but not so painful that I'm crying, just uncomfortable.

'Take that thing out of me!'

... Oh! Here's one dressed in white. Very brisk! Long fingers, real long fingers. By God! (This one is) kind of greenish, too. ... Not like grass, but light, almost jaundiced (yellowish). ... His head was round; he had no hair. ... Bony. Skinny. Almost skeletal. One in white, big eyes, cheekbone, chin. I don't remember a nose and mouth. ... Three men in white, they 're strange looking. Thin, austere, dressed in white robes.

They tell me they 're sorry. They use that word, too. They apologize, 'Those things happen; it's unfortunate. The young one is all right. '

Then they ask me to understand that it was necessary. They must continue. 'It's necessary what we do. ' That's the last thing I remember them telling me.

The woman is then taken to where she sees other creatures.

Mother:

... All kinds of sizes of people, different uniforms with patches on the left. A core of activity . . . a couple of people pass us with ruffled collars. (See ruffled collars in Colorado abduction case to follow.)

Long robes don't seem utilitarian or efficient. There was a Franciscan monk's collar. Belt, military type boots, patch on left chest with three lines and a line across the bottom. (See alien symbols in Chapter 8.)

Some seemed to be “mindless robots”. Some were literally “pea green”, like the “color of mesquite trees in the spring”, as the Waco, Texas, rancher described in 1980. Some creatures were short, white-skinned entities with very large black-eyes, which she did not like

and called “monstrous.” Others were the tall (above six feet) type which were very pale and appeared jaundiced. The mother perceived the tall ones to be more human-like and *in control of the others*. (Author’s emphasis.)

She tried to run away and found herself cowering in a dimly lighted room that had a “sickly sweet smell” and a vat of liquid.

Mother: *Now I’m looking down at pools of water. Something is horrifying me.*

Sprinkle: *Focus on the pools.*

Mother: *I can’t see what it is. Not sure. Seems to be body parts.*
(Breathes quickly.)

Sprinkle: *Body parts?*

Mother: *Oh, yeah!*

Sprinkle: *What do you see?*

Mother: *Top of a bald head. Light is dim. I think I see an arm with the hand - human! Other... (gasping) ... something red and bloody looking. Oh, God! I’m so scared at seeing this. Ah! Tongues, huge; they look real big. They’re under liquid, real dark ... this is so weird. All kinds of things in that tank ... hearts, body parts, but not all cow. I look at the top of a bald head, maybe one of theirs.*

Later, in conscious discussion with Dr. Sprinkle, she said she had the impression that whatever she saw was some type of “*treatment or experiment.*” She and her son both felt the creatures were trying to influence “mind control” over Earth humans. They both referred to “Earth’s plight” without being able to articulate the nature of the plight.

The mother continued with a revelation.

Mother: You know something? They don't like us. They are something monstrous to me now. I feel like I've been in Auschwitz.

However, she did sense that some of the aliens were kinder. There were differences between them, although she did not know why. After release from the craft, the mother became seriously ill with a vaginal infection. The doctor who treated her told me he was never able to identify a specific bacteria or other source of infection. He said he thought she survived because he gave her massive doses of gamma globulin to boost her immune system.

The Cimarron case implies that either there are several different alien life forms working together toward some enigmatic common goal or that one alien intelligence has several other biological entities, clones, hybrids or other species working for it. This abduction indicates that huge craft are involved and so are underground bases on Earth where animal parts are processed, perhaps to produce humanoid androids? Or to feed upon, as suggested in Chapter 8? But why are they intruding on this planet? Is the harvest of Earth life a recent event? Or has the Earth been subjected to alien harvests for thousands of years as suggested by government information in Chapters 7 and 8?

In another abduction case I studied with social scientist and UFO researcher, Richard Sigismund, in Boulder, Colorado, grey beings that wore robes with ruffled collars enraged a woman by subjecting her to a vaginal exam similar to the Cimarron case. The beings also took out and examined her husband's memory.

The couple was driving north of Denver near Longmont the week before Thanksgiving in 1980, seven months after the Cimarron abduction. At the time, the man was a commercial artist. He had previously worked as an Air Force launch control officer at missile sites. Suddenly, he said a "cerulean blue light" [CMYK 100,26,0,35] surrounded them and they lost about an hour of time.

Under hypnosis, the wife described how they were picked up in

the car by the light beam and transported to a grove of trees. Not far away was a craft resting on angled struts. A hairless, tall “man” in a blue robe with high collar beckoned them toward him. The couple felt overwhelmingly drawn to this being.

Once inside the craft, the couple was separated. Each had different examinations. The woman did not know she was about a month pregnant at the time.

Wife: *There’s some silver things going over me ... like little creepy fingers. (Said with angry disgust.)*

Sigismund: Can you see the silver things? Or feel them?

Wife: *I just want it to get its creepy hand off me. (Said with increasingly disgusted anger.)*

Sigismund: What’s it doing?

Wife: *Touching my breasts.*

Sigismund: Tell me about it. Talk about it. What do you feel?

Wife: *I can’t decide if it’s inspecting me ... or (very heavy breathing, agitated.) ‘Look, buster, down here we ask first!’ (She said this loudly and angrily.)*

I can’t see any faces. I just feel it’s creepy.

Sigismund: How did you get the mark on your stomach?
(Referring to a rectangular red patch “sun burned” on her lower abdomen after the abduction.)

Wife: *Something they put up me when they were examining me. (Vaginal insertion.) ... They had some things up me and some things on me.*

Sigismund: Who are they?

Wife: I don't see them. I can't hear noises. I just get an impression of being exceedingly angry at people invading my body without my permission. You know, I mean there was something more like I felt that I was invited here and now this is what you're doing and you didn't even ask! The country where I come from you ask first! (Under hypnosis, she laughs angrily.)

Sigismund: You had the distinct impression they invited you?

Wife: Yeah, he (the guy in blue cape) ... I almost felt tricked — I felt angry at being tricked or something.*

Under deep hypnosis, the husband used charcoal and pastels to draw the craft he and his wife had entered, drew the “man” in blue cape that beckoned them and drew the entity who examined him. Like his wife, the husband was attracted to the being in blue, but felt hostility toward the creature in a gold-yellow robe* with a ruffled collar,* who did the examination. He called that entity a “creep”.

During the man's examination, he smelled an odor he associated with missile sites. Then the being removed the husband's memory. At that point in the hypnosis, the husband's voice became very soft and slow.

Husband: Somebody's talking, but... it's like they're picking my mind ... like I don't have any control. My brain, it's like there's a tunnel that goes through my mind to theirs. My head is gone ... or going. Almost like a shaft through my head, something with my brain to his. I don't know if it goes to him, connects it somehow. Our minds are connected. It's like a tube, maybe it's light? It's like a grey light, grey-brown light, brownish-grey. It's like everything's pulled out of my head.

* See ET beings in robes and ruffled collars in Cimarron case, Appendix 13.

Sigismund: Everything's pulled out of your head?

Husband: Yeah ... it's like a waterfall and everything is gone. There's a terrible sound, but I can't tell what it is — only it's piercing, high-pitched.

Sigismund: Can you tell where it's coming from?

Husband: It's coming from my head! My head is gone ... it's like I can see all my thoughts, like goo. Everything in my mind is stripped. I've got it, but they've got it, too. Got the whole thing. They've just pulled everything right out of me!

The man stopped talking for several minutes. Sigismund tried to make him go forward in time, but he remained silent with his chin on his chest. Finally, he began to speak in a whisper saying his mind was being put back. He was startled and amazed that information had been added.

Husband: There's more to it than anybody knows. There's more to life, more to the world. There's more to everything than anybody knows. More dimensions, things co-existing. There are other dimensions ... more than three dimensions. Everywhere, it all works together. Everything coexists. There's different dimensions we can't go into.

After separate hypnosis sessions with the couple, Sigismund brought them together to look at the drawings and discuss what they consciously remembered.

Wife: I know I have extreme distrust feelings about them. And then my mind will start to sway, 'No, they didn't mean anything bad at all.' In fact, they tried to make me feel good.

I had a dream a couple of nights after the hypnosis session when it was so vivid and strange. I dreamed I had a confrontation with the guy in blue. He came to that room and I wanted to jump to my feet and scratch his face. And he kind of jerked back. And then I didn't.

He perceived my anger and said, 'We didn't mean to hurt you' ... something like it was for a good purpose. And I said, 'Nobody asked me.' And something about the end doesn't necessarily justify the means. The man said, 'Perhaps.' But he talked to me as if I were a child.

The woman felt violated and raped. Her anger was very real. But when her boy was born two months premature after she suffered severe illness contracted soon after the abduction, he was physically and mentally OK. Her doctors were surprised. At the time of her illness, they had even suggested abortion. The doctors were certain the drugs and fever would cause brain damage in the baby. But the couple was Catholic and said no.

The husband reported later that when his son was age six, his I.Q. was over 170.

Richard Sigismund put the man under deep hypnosis on July 5, 1984, to see what he could remember about the creatures and craft. First, he was asked to draw the being in the blue cape. As he drew, he answered questions.

Husband: He's looking at us, telling us to come in. He's the leader. The leader is in a blue cape. It's stupid. It's illogical. Cape is illogical. He doesn't need a cape. (Says disgustingly.) Not like that. It's illogical. He doesn't talk with his mouth. He talks with his mind.

Sigismund: Can you hear what he says?

Husband: It isn't that it's words. It's feelings like: 'Don't worry.'

Don't be afraid. Don't worry about this. ' He wants to know, they want to know about people.

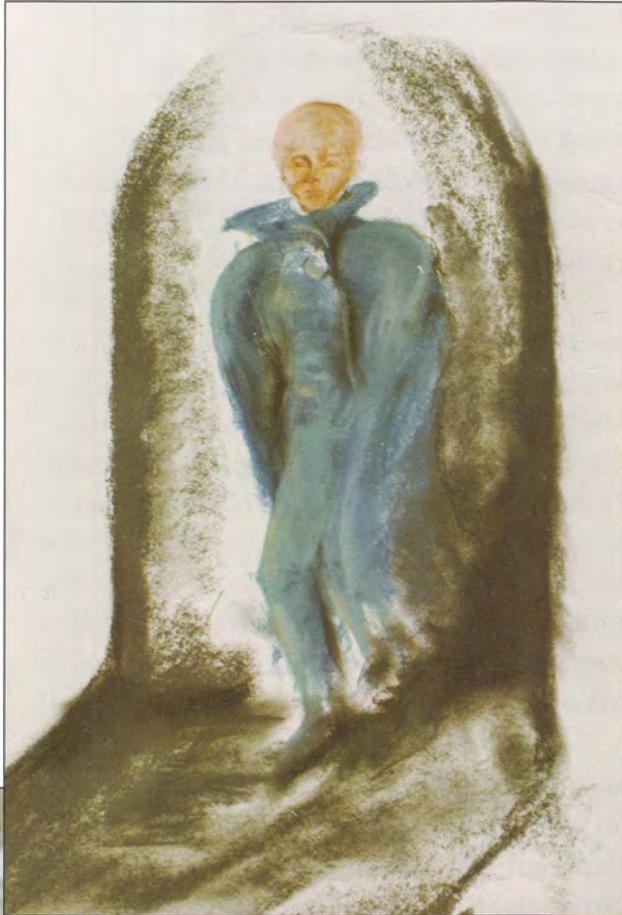
There's a bunch of them around us. Some hanging around a control box thing of some sort. There are controls all over the place. It stinks. Smells like a lousy LCT. (Nuclear missiles Launch Control Tower.)

They take my wife off I don't want her to go. I really get mad. An adrenaline rush. (He is very agitated.) I'm going to kill him! Then the other guy zaps me, puts me down ... little gadgets reach out and grab me. That's that. There's no way you 're going to fight your way out of that one.

That one little creep is over here ... in the shadow of the doorway where leader is standing. This one here is hiding. He's dressed in a kind of gold. Stupid capes. "

Some government agents confidentially have told me the husband's pastel drawing of the being with the pear-shaped head wearing the yellow-gold collar is an EBEN, an acronym for a specific type of grey-skinned Extraterrestrial Biological Entity that is a prime intelligence. The EBENs have allegedly cloned and hybridized other Grey types such as small Grey worker bee androids. Other cloned "Big Nose Grey Archquroids" are described in an alleged briefing by CIA, NSA, DIA and MJ-12 for President Ronald Reagan in Camp David on March 6-8, 1981. See pages 145 and 156. The U. S. government allegedly made a treaty with the EBENs in the late 1940s.

In exchange for EBEN technology, the U.S. granted permission for the EBENs to mutilate animals for genetic material and to abduct a small number of humans for medical research. The EBENs were also allegedly given underground territories such as "Four Corners" at Area 51, Nevada, in which to live, work and create hybrids.



Pastel drawing of the being in blue who beckoned the couple into an egg-shaped craft setting on angled struts in November 1980. Sketched by the husband, a commercial artist, under deep hypnosis on July 5, 1984, in Boulder, Colorado. Hypnosis by UFO researcher, Richard Sigismund. Overlap of drawings to protect the couple's identity at their request. Photographs © 1984 by Linda Moulton Howe.



Since the husband thought the yellow-collared being was a “creep,” it’s possible the taller being in the blue robe was 3-D hologram technology or a mind manipulation trick to deceive the couple and cause them to be “overwhelmingly drawn” to that blue-robed entity.

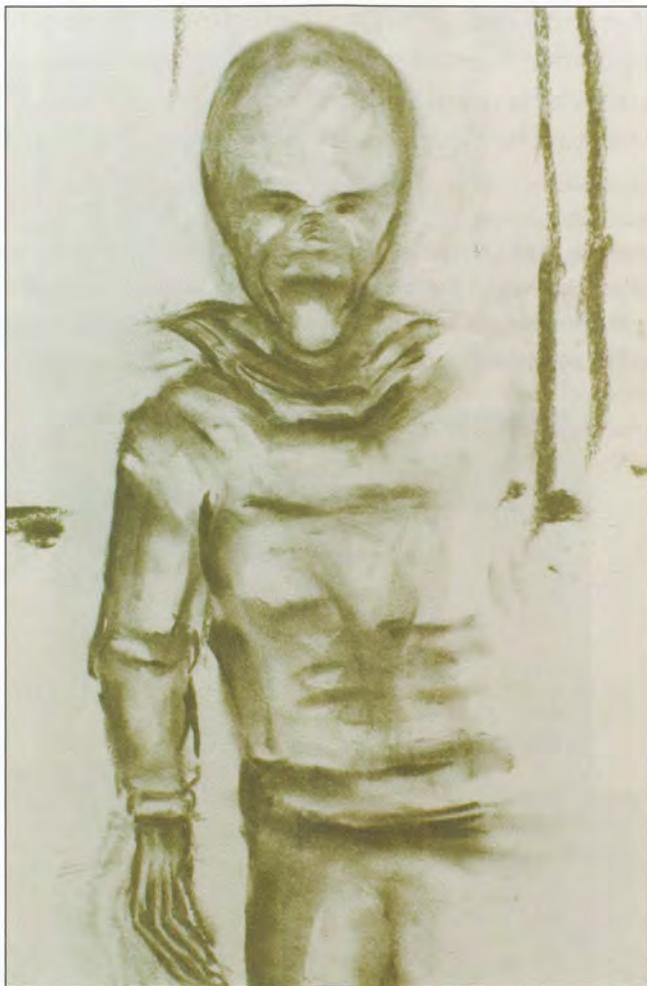
Pastel drawing of EBEN type of extraterrestrial by commercial artist husband. Pear-shaped head and ridged, flat nose is different from the Big Nose Greys with vertical slit pupils described in Chapter 7, pages 143 and 145. Allegedly the EBENs genetically created Big Nose Grey Archquroids with “rapid cycle cloning.”



When the husband saw his own completed drawing for the first time after the hypnosis sessions ended, he immediately said,

“That’s not right. They were grey! The paper is grey. It looks like I made him flesh colored to contrast with the grey paper.

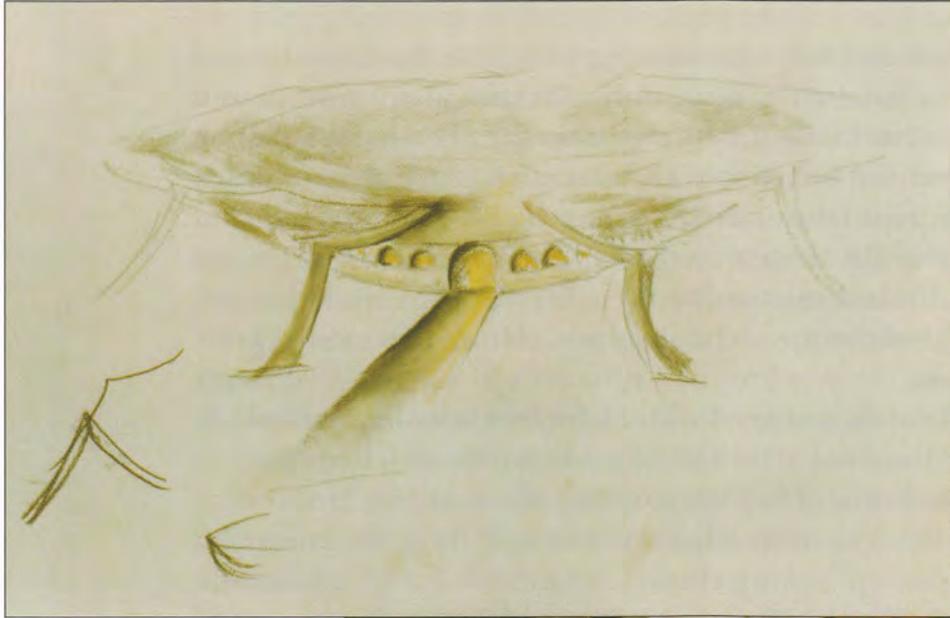
“They aren’t logical. The leader (in blue) is bigger than the other (in gold).”



The husband also said his drawing of the face wasn't bony enough, was too fleshy compared to the way the aliens actually looked. The husband was disturbed by the similarity between the charismatic being in blue, who greeted them at the door of the craft, and the creature in yellow-gold ruffled collar he did not like.

When Sigismund showed the husband a charcoal drawing the husband had done in 1981, the man said,

“That’s one of these guys. That’s like this guy. (“Creep” in gold.) They got big heads. They aren’t like we are.”



On July 9, 1984, the man drew a pastel sketch of the EBEN craft on angled struts that he and his wife had been taken into. Sigismund asked him to explain the strange “struts” supporting the craft.

“They’re just armatures that come out. Can’t see how they’re attached, but they come out. They’re like this (and he drew the separate angles in the lower left of the picture). They probably fold down, I imagine. Come down and hold the ship up.”

At the conclusion of the separate hypnosis sessions, Sigismund brought the husband and wife together to discuss the drawings and their conscious memories. Both were alarmed about one shared memory. Each remembered warnings from the alien beings about a catastrophic event in the couple's lifetime that would destroy much of the Earth's population. But the man said he understood that some humans would be removed to safety and then be returned later to Earth to start human life over. Those people would retain their knowledge about the technology and culture that existed prior to the cataclysm.

Is this information shared with abductees because it relates to the aliens' involvement with humans? Or are these ET warnings a test and manipulation of human anxieties for unknown motives?

Are alien beings taking minds, tissues and fluids from animals and humans to keep making clones and hybrids for life above and below ground on Earth? Why are people rendered unconscious and treated like laboratory animals?

From the human point of view, it's a one-way trade route. What is taken is not paid for. And what's left behind is fear, anger, dead animals and traumatized people.

Is it, from the alien point of view, an issue of their survival at our expense? Or a grand experiment in which we are the microbes under their microscope lens? The aliens' disregard for human free will and emotion is one of their most disturbing aspects. That disregard also troubled abduction researcher Budd Hopkins. He concluded a September 1987 paper entitled "Ethical Implications of the UFO Abduction Phenomenon" with these words:

"Either the UFO occupants have not grasped the psychological toll they are taking in these abductions and genetic experiments because they really do not understand human psychology, . . . or . . . they must be viewed as a callous, indifferent, amoral race bent solely upon gratifying its own scientific needs at whatever the cost to us, the victims. The question of which alternative is true cannot be presently answered. There is evidence to support both interpretations, but I, for one, wish to choose the former. "

Regardless of the ultimate truth, thousands of bizarre, bloodless animal mutilations have happened for a long time and continue. Thousands of people worldwide describe close encounters with alien craft and beings. Perhaps straightforward proof of their existence is something the alien entities do not want humans to have — yet. If we understood the whole story of genetic harvests, cloning and hybrids, we might realize Earth has been Someone Else's genetic pharmacy and there is no guarantee that *Homo sapiens sapiens* will survive.

Computer scientist Jacques Vallee said in his 1988 book *Dimensions*, “We are dealing with a control system”, and he discussed the behavior modification research of psychologist B.F. Skinner.

“Certain ways of reinforcing behavior lead to better learning than others. If the training is too even and monotonous, the subject may stop in its development or even return to an earlier state. ***The best schedule of reinforcement is one that combines periodicity and unpredictability.*** (Vallee's emphasis.) Learning is then slow, but continuous. It leads to the highest level of adaptation.”

But adaptation to what exactly? The pattern of UFO activity since the 1940s has been one of periodic “flaps” that occur unpredictably. The mutilation phenomenon has also occurred in cycles with unpredictable variations in the bloodless cuts and physical condition of the animals that have baffled investigators. Are the aliens trying to *convince* us in a theatrical and symbolic drama that another life form is here and is capable of technological feats beyond human comprehension? Is it their goal to cause fear and confusion in order to control human thought and behavior?

Vallee concluded that UFOs are “... a system that acts on humans and uses humans.” Whatever the “system” is, it manipulates Earth life physically, psychologically and spiritually.

The manipulation and use of humans by alien entities was also the subject of mysterious telephone calls to Bob Girard, owner of Arcturus Books in the 1980s. For eighteen months from 1981 to August 1982, Bob received calls from a deep-voiced man who explained that another intelligence is using and manipulating this planet for its own needs. The man was evasive about who he was.

But according to Girard, he spoke “perfectly, with precision. In all those months, I think he only cleared his throat once.”

The essence of those conversations was first published in *Pursuit Magazine*, issue No. 62, 2nd Quarter, 1983, and later in an August 1985 publication by Girard called “The Cosmic Sheepdog”.

Under the title “Control of the Human Life Cycle for Alien Purposes” are these words beginning with an analogy from human culture.

“One of the most readily understandable examples is human control of the entire life cycle of the Earth’s cattle. In a way, we do our best to keep those cattle in a cattle-ish state; we may attempt to improve breeds of cattle or their yields, but we never attempt to assist cattle to evolve upwards. We never teach them more than we need to get them to obey our needs. We provide them with food or maintain places in which they can do their own foraging. We keep them healthy and sheltered in bad weather. In short, we provide them with more luxuries than they might otherwise encounter in the wild state.

One can understand then that over the centuries and millennia, cattle have become hypnotized to a certain extent. They understand that as things go, they are well off. They tolerate the strange, two-legged beings who make so many different sounds and who possess such bewildering technological equipment — for such beings are the ones who provide them with so many comforts and such ample meals. Right up to the end, they have no reason to suspect the treachery that suddenly awaits them as they huddle in the cramped pens of the slaughterhouse.

Extrapolating toward the macro-cosmic, it is quite possible, perhaps inevitable, that the entire human life cycle is subordinated to the needs of an unperceived macrospecies. . . . We may fill some emotional or psychological need, maybe as pets or someone’s ant farm. We may be a planet-sized laboratory colony in which our behavior and reactions to various stimuli are being studied.

We could be a proving ground for biological or medical experiments in much the way we breed and maintain mice so that we can test the effects of chemicals or drugs before endangering ourselves by using them. In any case, we are kept 'human'.

Whether its intentions are 'good' or 'evil' (as imperfectly as we understand those terms) is irrelevant for now, just as it is irrelevant to question human motives for controlling various other life forms. We need them under present circumstances. It is likely the same for the species/universe which exercises control over humanity. ”

John Keel often wrote* about a controlling intelligence in human affairs, as he did in this excerpt from a 1982 magazine article, “The Endless Procession”: **

“Our studies of the UFO percipients and contactees are teaching us that these encounters are more hallucinatory than real, that some complex hypnotic process is involved, and that the real phenomenon is hiding behind a carefully engineered smoke screen of propaganda. Those funny lights and their hypnotic waves of energy are part of something that is related to this planet, and to us. But that something may be far beyond our meager powers of comprehension. There are forces that can distort our reality and warp our fields of space and time. When we are caught in these forces, we struggle to find an acceptable explanation for them, and then the manifestations begin to conform to that explanation and so reinforce it . . .

The ancient gods, and their successors, the god-kings, lied to us and manipulated us and there's no indication that the tactics of the modern Ufonauts are any different. ”

Keel suggested that “if we are biochemical robots helplessly controlled by forces that can scramble our brains, destroy our

* See Bibliography for list of books by John Keel.

** Source: “The Endless Procession”, by John A. Keel, Pursuit Magazine, Third Quarter, 1982.

memories and use us in any way they see fit”, then perhaps *Something* is also trying to wake humans up to see that we are pawns on a big chessboard.

But even then, can we understand the rules of the game? Can we see and define the players?

Bob Girard hypothesizes that we cannot because the alien intelligence is an “octave” above the human dimension.

Bob uses the analogy of notes on a scale to relate different consciousnesses within any given octave. Mankind, Bob believes, is the only species in an octave above plants and animals. Above humans, Bob proposes that there is at least one or more other octaves of intelligence.*

“If animals have the ‘advantage’ of at least being able to perceive a human presence in their midst, we humans have no such advantage in dealing with beings in a higher octave. The only clues we have at all about the existence of higher life come from those events that we humans refer to as phenomena. If an event involving some kind of non-human being occurs, and if violations of our known physical ‘laws’ occur during that incident, then we are most likely dealing with life originating in an octave higher than our own.

“As we humans possess the ability to dominate and control lower forms from our octave — and as those lower species have neither the awareness nor the ability to offer more than a brief physical resistance against us — so are life forms from the next higher octave able to dominate and control humans, without our being aware of their purpose or having the ability to offer any effective resistance against them. ”

Octaves might also be interpreted as other dimensions. The grey creatures in Chapter 6 told the commercial artist, “There are ... more than three dimensions. Everything co-exists.”

* Source: Elements of the Equation, by Robert C. Girard, September 1988.

Other-dimensional creatures are also the subject of a provocative book called *The Cattle Mutilators*. It was copyrighted in 1980 by Manor Books, Inc., New York.* The author is credited as John J. Dalton and his knowledge of mutilation details is impressive. So is his description of the grey, alien creatures responsible for the surgery. The protagonist is a medical doctor in New Mexico, who is confronted with animal and human mutilations. In his search for the mutilators, the doctor encounters a grey creature with “overly long fingers”, “dull red eyes”, a “dank, acrid” odor, “mind-to-mind communication” and the ability to float above ground. The doctor demands to know where the creature is from.

“We occupy all space. . . .Everywhere in the universe or any void in between. We are from a different dimension, a different plane of existence. We have no boundaries or limits, as you have. We are an anti-log of everything you see visually. We can travel in any dimension and occupy the same area as say, Earth, but not the same time or space without being observed. ...Since you have boarded (a ball-shaped orange-white light), we’ve moved back into our dimension. Neither the lab nor yourself is any longer visible to humans, but we are still here. ”

The creature tells the doctor that the human and animal mutilations serve to create a biology which can communicate between dimensions while sustaining a 3-dimensional form in 3-dimensional space and time. The creature also claims responsibility for engineering human life on Earth, as the EBENs told MJ12, “We made you, we put you here, but you have to live it.”

“Being the designers of the experimental Earth colony, we originally were never to implant our own species here. After much study of the colony Earth, we realized we had to have our species within the colony to gain better control over the conditions of the experiment, to determine when it should be terminated.

** No longer publishing books.*

A few people highly placed in the intelligence community know the whole story and keep it a secret to avoid panic. Some of them have gone mad because of it. Humans have a curious dislike of the truth. [America's first Secretary of Defense] James Forrestal went out a window (on May 22, 1949) a few weeks after he was briefed. Certain other elected officials and candidates have had to be eliminated because they threatened to make trouble. We prefer to maintain a stable environment until we're ready to terminate the experiment. "

Since 1983, there have been increasing leaks of information and misinformation from military and intelligence people, which say the United States government has known about and communicated with extraterrestrial biological entities and alien life forms since World War II.

Government Knowledge

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION

* TOP SECRET *

Three years after *A Strange Harvest* was broadcast, an even more intense period of my involvement in the UFO mystery began. My investigations took me into the fringes of “MAJIC” intelligence, which is MAJI-Controlled. What I learned convinced me that the U.S. government knows a great deal about animal mutilations, human abductions and the non-humans that interact with Earth — past, present and future.

On March 20, 1983, I was in New York City for a meeting the next day at Home Box Office. During the previous fall, an HBO executive had screened my documentary *A Strange Harvest* and asked

me if I would submit a film proposal that went beyond the mutilation investigation and focused primarily on evidence for extraterrestrial interactions with our planet.

That evening I had dinner with Peter Gersten, a New York attorney and Director of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS). I wanted to include his group's information about government cover-ups of UFO intrusions at military bases in my HBO project. I was startled when Peter told me he had an Air Force contact named Richard Doty, who might be able to give me information concerning a UFO landing at Ellsworth AFB in 1977.

CAUS had been aggressive in its efforts to obtain UFO information from the government. Previously, in 1977, Gersten represented another organization called Ground Saucer Watch to obtain UFO-related documents from the CIA under the new Freedom of Information Act (FOIA). A year later, the CIA told Gersten that eighteen documents about UFOs *originated* with the National Security Agency (NSA).

By 1980, CAUS filed its first lawsuits against NSA, the Defense Intelligence Agency and the Federal Aviation Administration. NSA admitted it had one hundred thirty-five UFO documents. CAUS thought the public had a right to see them. NSA claimed the documents were correctly classified "Top Secret" for national security reasons.

The case went all the way to the Supreme Court. On March 8, 1982, the Court decided not to hear the case. National news media carried the story under headlines such as "Court Rebuffs UFO Buffs" and "Supreme Court Dodges UFO Document Issue." But at least CAUS had established clearly that in spite of earlier denials, the NSA and CIA had many documents about UFOs.

During our March 1983 dinner in New York, Peter explained that he had met Richard Doty on a trip to Albuquerque, New Mexico, in January 1983. CAUS had received a document which described a UFO landing in Coyote Canyon at the Manzano Mountains east of Kirtland AFB where nuclear devices are stored. A security guard reported a disk-shaped object hovering near a building. The guard had approached the disk with a shotgun.

In an Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI) report

about the incident on April 9, 1980, Special Agent Richard C. Doty wrote, 'The object took off in a vertical direction at a high rate of speed.' (See documents in Appendix 5.)

On January 10, 1983, Peter Gersten met Richard Doty in an Albuquerque restaurant. Two other UFO researchers, William Moore and San Francisco television producer, Ron Lakis, were there to learn more about the Kirtland UFO. According to Lakis, Doty would not give specific answers, but he gave the impression that he knew a great deal about UFO investigations.

The next day, Peter Gersten met Richard Doty alone. The conversation was more frank, and Peter relayed its content in phone conversations with *Just Cause* Editor Barry Greenwood. According to those phone notes and confirmed for me by Peter Gersten, Doty explained that his involvement with UFOs began at Ellsworth AFB in 1977, when a craft landed. According to one document (Appendix 6), a security guard was fired upon by a light beam that disintegrated the gun in his hand, leaving only minor burns. Peter and Richard Doty discussed a highly classified group involved with gathering intelligence about alien beings called "MJ-12."*

Doty confirmed that the U.S. government has been studying UFOs and retrieving alien craft that U. S. radar caused to crash. Entities, alive and dead, have been retrieved at alien craft crash sites. Various agencies are involved with the research and NSA is a "prime mover" in communications with the aliens.

Doty claimed the government and ETs have made an agreement. The aliens could conduct animal mutilations and human abductions in exchange for teaching U.S. experts about alien advanced technologies. Part of the government's deal was to provide the ETs land for bases.** Doty indicated that the government's contact with alien creatures is ongoing under Project AQUARIUS. (See Appendix 9.)

** Also known as Majestic 12, Majority 12, MAJI, MAJIC, Majesty, PI-40 and die Country Club.*

*** One such base identified by other military and intelligence sources is "Four Corners" underground on the north end of Area 51, Groom Lake, Nellis AFB, near Rachel, Nevada, 83 miles northwest of Las Vegas. Another alleged E. T. base described by sources is underground Mount Archuleta near Dulce, New Mexico.*

Doty mentioned film director Steven Spielberg's movie *Close Encounters of the Third Kind* and said the pilot exchange to extraterrestrial planet depicted at the end of the film was close to reality. Part of the government's intense secrecy about the extraterrestrial presence, Doty explained, was provoked by fear that the Soviets might learn about the alien technology before the U.S. understood and adapted it for its own national defense purposes. He indicated that government "programming" of the public was occurring through movies, television and other media to help prepare the population to accept the ET presence. The government is concerned about public panic, Doty said, but he emphasized to Gersten that the aliens are benevolent.

At one point he said to Gersten, "How do you know that I'm not here to either give you misinformation or to give you information which is part of the programming, knowing you are going to go out and spread it around?"

That night in New York, Gersten showed me a handwritten informal letter received from Doty that hinted he might be able to provide CAUS with UFO information. Peter wondered if Doty would share more with me for the HBO documentary, especially about the alleged UFO landing at Ellsworth AFB. Peter said he would call Doty and ask if he would talk with me.

The next afternoon in the silver-colored Time-Life building that rises high above Avenue of the Americas, Jean Abounader showed me into her office. Previously with CBS, she was the new director of the HBO documentary unit and had the difficult task of underwriting and broadcasting non-fiction that would entertain large general audiences.

She and I sat with her assistant around a coffee table to discuss a film proposal I had written called *UFOS: The E. T. Factor*.

"People always want to watch stories about UFOs", I remember Jean saying. "We have to keep UFOs in the title."

She was enthusiastic about my proposal and asked me to sign a development contract to deliver the story in a shooting script. After the meeting, she took me to lunch and toasted the future

with a clink of wine glasses.

“Do you really think they’re out there?” Jean asked.

I answered, “You saw my documentary, *A Strange Harvest*. Something bizarre is mucking around on this planet, but I don’t know why. That’s what I want to find out.”

After the meeting, I took a taxi to LaGuardia Airport. The overcast sky and the East River merged together in a single grey. I wondered for the first time whether I was prepared for what was coming next. As it turned out, I was not.

Back in Denver, I made plans to visit people and locations and to write the script. Peter Gersten called and said Doty agreed to talk with me and gave me a home phone number to make contact. On the phone, Doty was cordial and said he had no problem with my visiting him on April 9, 1983. I had already planned to join mutilation researchers Tom Adams and Gary Massey in Taos, New Mexico, on April 10th to discuss their participation in the HBO documentary. Doty said for the April 9th meeting with him, he would meet me at the plane in Albuquerque.

Before that weekend, I wanted to talk with Robert Emenegger. He had been an advertising executive during the Nixon administration when he collaborated with Los Angeles producer Allan Sandler on a documentary film about UFOs which was broadcast nationally.* The landing of an alien craft at Holloman AFB was portrayed in the film as if it might have happened. I had also heard Mr. Emenegger describe more details about that landing in a radio interview broadcast in Houston, Texas. (See Appendix 14.) I hoped he would agree to an interview for the HBO project and flew to Los Angeles on March 26, 1983, to meet Bob at his home. There also was police officer and UFO investigator, Larry Fawcett, from Citizens Against

* *Bob Emenegger also wrote a book entitled UFOS: Past, Present and Future, © 1974 by Sandler Institutional Films, Inc. The film was later updated and re-titled UFOS: It Has Begun. Both were produced by Allan F. Sandler Productions, Los Angeles. The revised film included an added segment about animal mutilations, produced and narrated by Jacques Vallee.*

UFO Secrecy (CAUS). We both wanted to talk with Bob about the Holloman landing.

Bob Emenegger said his work with Allan Sandler was the first time he encountered the UFO subject and it fascinated him. During our conversation, Bob said that he had discussed a May 1971 UFO landing at Holloman AFB with Robert Haldeman, Chief of Staff in the Nixon Administration. Haldeman did not deny it, said he “had heard there was something”, and then dropped the subject.

Bob told us that in early 1973, he and Sandler had been taken to a California military base. Later, I learned it was Norton AFB. At Norton, they talked with two military officials* about various advanced research projects the government was conducting. Topics included experiments with dogs, research with porpoises and developments in advanced holographic images projected with laser light through crystals to appear as three-dimensional objects in space. Another project concerned UFOs.

Bob said that all the government projects were presented as potential documentary possibilities. But with considerable understatement, he added, “I thought the UFOs were the most interesting.” That, according to Bob Emenegger, is how *UFOs: Past, Present and Future* began.

One of the Norton AFB officials was Paul Shartle, who was Chief of Requirements for the base’s audiovisual program in the early 1970s. He confirmed Emenegger’s story on an October 14, 1988, nationally syndicated television program called *UFOS: Government Coverup Live*. See Page 181. Mr. Shartle said he had seen 16mm motion picture film “of three disk-shaped craft. One of the craft landed and two of them went away.” However, the film was described to me as showing three egg-shaped craft in which two hovered defensively in the air above the third landed craft. Shartle described how the one craft oscillated back and forth as it landed on three pods. A door slid open from which a ramp extended and three alien beings emerged.

According to Shartle, “They were human size. They had an odd,

** Bob Emenegger said in 1988 the officials were the head of AFOSI and Paul Shartle, Chief of Requirements for the Audio-Visual program at Norton AFB.*

grey complexion and a pronounced large beaked nose. They wore tightfitting jump suits, thin headdresses that appeared to be communication devices and in their hands they held a 'translator'. A Holloman base commander* and other Air Force officers went out to meet them."

A depiction of one of those alien beings which allegedly landed at Holloman AFB was shown in Robert Emenegger's book *UFOS: Past, Present and Future*, copyright 1974 by Sandler Institutional Films, Inc. I wrote to Mr. Emenegger requesting permission to reprint the drawing which shows the profile of a head with a very large "beak" nose, vertical slit eye pupils like a snake, a layered headdress that covered an unusual raised lobe in the back and near the top of the being's head and long attachments to the ears, the communication technology.

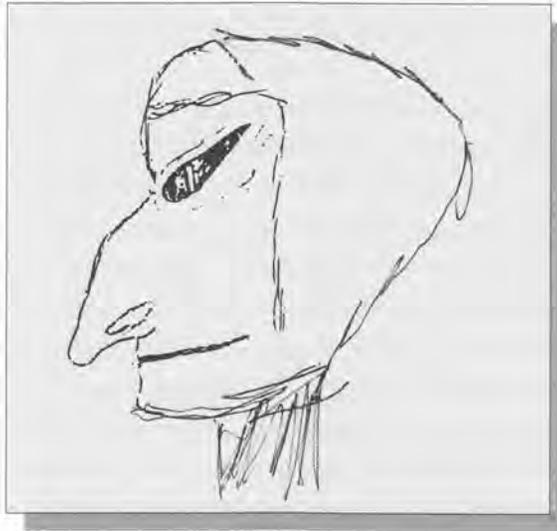
Bob Emenegger forwarded my request to Allan Sandler who holds the copyright on the book and its contents. After initially agreeing to permit publication of the depiction, I was subsequently informed that an unnamed East Coast attorney advised against permission to re-print the drawing in the first edition of this book, *An Alien Harvest*. No reasons for the denial were given.

Despite my efforts to obtain some explanation or clarification for the refusal, no explanation was ever given. But in 1993 during production of my second book, *Glimpses of Other Realities, Vol. P. Facts & Eyewitnesses*, Bob Emenegger and Allan Sandler finally gave me permission to reprint the drawing. The reader is also directed to the Photo Section of the 1974 edition of Robert Emenegger's book. Oddly, later editions *deleted* the Photo Section.

On the next page is a drawing by former Navy petty officer Milton William Cooper based on his memory of the several black and white photographs he saw in his 1972 work in an intelligence briefing team for U.S. Admiral Bernard A. Clarey, then Commander-In-Chief of the U. S. Pacific Fleet in Hawaii. Bill Cooper's drawing shows a striking similarity to the Holloman AFB alien depicted in the Sandler and Emenegger book.

* The base commander at Holloman AFB in 1964, the time of the landing, was Lt. Colonel Emmanuel F. Bonvicin.

Drawing by Milton William Cooper of "Big Nose Grey" with 45-degree-slanted eyes, bright vertical reptilian pupils and tight-fitting head covering, January 20, 1989.



At this point, I would like to quote from my handwritten notes on that March 1983 evening in Mr. Emenegger's Los Angeles home.

"Holloman is true. ETs have come. There was communication over several days and in buildings. They said there were other aliens visiting Earth, but they don't know who or where from either. Description: 5'2" — three of them. Blue-white skin, rope-like thing around head with pieces that came down around ears that are communication devices for English and other languages. Some kind of 'cover' over eyes.

"Arrived at six a.m. There were three craft: oval-shaped and the one that landed put down 'struts' for support. Some at Holloman referred to it as the 'bathtub,' meaning the way an antique tub might look if white with ornate metal legs.

"The extraterrestrials seemed to be doctors, professional types. The eyes had vertical pupils, like a cat's. Wore silver 'leotard.' Ropes across head, aquiline nose, thin one-line mouth, no chin. Look back in history at the Assyrians. If this is an accurate

*description, the nose is not consistent with the usual grey creatures' flat, noseless face. Is this yet another type of ET? Or is the aquiline nose thrown in as a red herring? I asked Emenegger twice and he affirmed each time the nose was correct. **

"Whatever was exchanged between the humans and extraterrestrials, something was taken to the 'Blue Room' at the Pentagon, which at the time was only accessible to Foreign Technology Division (CIA types), not even to the President. Another keeper of UFO artifacts is the U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey.

"Sandler's production team was allowed to film at Holloman. They were taken to Buildings 383 and 1382 at the end of Mars Avenue where the extraterrestrials met the human group. "

Bob Emenegger said the date he was given for the landing was May 1971, perhaps one of several landings. Three weeks later at Kirtland AFB, I was given the date April 25, 1964, as the first official exchange and that date is the one that has held up over time as correct. Bob said that he and Sandler were supposed to receive about 3200 feet of film from the May 1971 Holloman landing, 600 feet in 16mm Ektachrome color.

When Emenegger and Sandler asked the Pentagon for the promised film, they were denied. The filmmakers were advised to simply describe the incident as it "might happen in the future — or perhaps could have happened already."

Bob said he also tried to confirm the existence of a biologist named "Alphonso Lorenzo" who was supposed to have been in the Holloman greeting party. Bill Cooper and UFO researcher William Steinman say the correct name is Guillermo Mendoza, who worked with both Sandia and Argonne National Laboratories. Bob insisted the 2nd unit director on the UFO documentary saw the scientist's name in a Holloman AFB directory when they were filming at the

**In March 6-8,1981, President Ronald Reagan allegedly was briefed by the Director of the CIA, William J. Casey, who described five different types of ETs including "Archuloids, " defined as Big Nose Greys that are Cloned Biological Entities (CBEs) created by the EBENS with "Rapid-Cycle Cloning. "*

See in-depth reports about Reagan briefing at www.Earthfiles.com.

base. But Department of Defense (DOD) sources told them there was no such person. Further, when a CIA agent, who was working with them, asked for documents about the Holloman landing that contained “Alphonso Lorenzo’s” name, he was told that “just the day before they had been shredded.”

Larry Fawcett and I shared with Bob Emenegger some documents we had received, which mentioned MJ-12 and Project AQUARIUS in connection with UFOs. Emenegger said he had never heard of either, but would check with his “DOD sources” that included Colonel William “Billy” Coleman and Colonel George Weinbrenner. Coleman had been a public information officer in the Pentagon associated with foreign technology and was the second link in a communication chain that started for Emenegger with the Norton AFB contacts, went to Coleman in the Pentagon and then to Weinbrenner at Wright-Patterson AFB in Ohio. Emenegger said it was Colonel Billy Coleman who wanted Sandler and Emenegger to sign security oaths before receiving the historic UFO footage. For whatever reason, Bob said the oaths were never requested and the film was never delivered.

Emenegger told us that after the historic footage was withdrawn “at the last minute”, he went to Wright-Patterson to ask Colonel Weinbrenner what had happened. Bob said the Colonel stood up and walked to a blackboard saying loudly, “That damn MIG-25! Here we’re so public with everything we have. But the Soviets have all kinds of things we don’t know about. We need to know more about the MIG-25!”

While still loudly talking about Russian MIGs, Colonel Weinbrenner walked over to a shelf of books and pulled one out. He handed it to Emenegger, opened it up to the title page which said *The UFO Experience* ©1972. On the page was the author’s autograph dedicated to Col. Weinbrenner. The author was J. Allen Hynek, Chairman of the Department of Astronomy at Northwestern University; former scientific consultant to the United States Air Force about UFOs for Project BLUE BOOK; and Founder and Director of the Center for UFO Studies (CUFOS).

“It was like a scene from a Kafka play”, Emenegger said that

evening in his Los Angeles home. Weinbrenner's odd behavior indicated that he might have been sensitive to wire taps in his Wright-Patterson office. If so, the "MiG" talk covered his silent actions with the book, which indirectly confirmed that the UFO film was real, but could not be discussed any longer for reasons Weinbrenner could not — or would not — explain to Bob Emenegger.

I asked Emenegger if he would participate in my HBO documentary to share his knowledge about the UFO landing at Holloman AFB. He said he saw no reason why he could not and we discussed doing a film interview in his home.

Within two weeks, Emenegger called me back and said his DOD sources told him not to participate in my documentary. Surprised, I reminded him that he had already done a long Texas radio interview about the Holloman landing.

"What difference does it make to tell the same story in the documentary?" I asked. Bob offered no explanation for the decision. That "no" is even more puzzling because a few days later, on April 9, 1983, I was shown a document about a government meeting with extraterrestrials and was told I would be given historic UFO footage for the HBO film that included scenes very similar to those Bob Emenegger described.

When I flew to Albuquerque to meet Richard Doty, I had no idea I would be shown an alleged "Briefing Paper for the President of the United States of America". I expected only to discuss the 1977 Ellsworth AFB incident. I had told Doty I would wait for him to pick me up at the gate where I got off the plane in Albuquerque. [In 1983, people could go to gates to directly pick up passengers.] After half an hour, I was the only person left sitting on a small bench in the hall.

I did not know anyone in Albuquerque. However, I had previously talked by phone with Jerald D. Miller, who was then Chief of Reality Weapons Testing at Kirtland AFB.* Mr. Miller's name was

** By 1988, Jerry Miller had been promoted to Technical Adviser in Headquarters Operations Test Evaluation Center, Plans and Policy, Kirtland AFB, Albuquerque, NM.*

included in a document about UFOs at Kirtland. (See Appendix 5.) I had contacted him a few months before about an Albuquerque businessman named Paul F. Bennewitz. Mr. Bennewitz had a physics education and owned the Thunder Scientific Corporation near Kirtland. Mr. Bennewitz said he had film and photographs of UFOs above Albuquerque as well as recordings of communication signals from the craft. Mr. Miller told me that AFOSI Special Agent Richard Doty had asked him once to join a meeting at Bennewitz's office to view the evidence. That is how Jerry Miller's name ended up in one of the Kirtland documents. He told me there might be something to Bennewitz's research.

In that phone conversation, Jerry Miller said he wanted to "catch up" on the mutilations and asked to see my documentary. So I sent him a copy of *A Strange Harvest*. During those conversations in late 1982 to early 1983, he had given me his home phone number and asked me to call him if I were ever in Albuquerque.

It was in this way that Jerry Miller came to my rescue on April 9, 1983. First, I had tried the home phone number that Peter Gersten had given me for Richard Doty. A young boy answered and said his father was not there. Then I called Jerry Miller's number. When I explained the peculiar situation I found myself in, he immediately agreed to pick me up at the airport and take me to his home.

While I was waiting for Jerry Miller to arrive and wondering what had happened to Richard Doty, I discovered that the Albuquerque newspaper headlines were about UFOs, the Manzano story, Paul Bennewitz and this statement about Mr. Miller:

"Another document, dated October 28, 1980, said Air Force scientific advisor Jerry Miller, a former investigator for Project BLUE BOOK, concluded that a film taken by an Albuquerque man (Paul Bennewitz) clearly shows ... some type of unidentified aerial object." Albuquerque Journal, Albuquerque, New Mexico, Saturday, April 9, 1983.

Larry Fawcett and others at CAUS had worked hard to get information about the Kirtland UFO intrusions through the Freedom

of Information Act. When they received the documents, they were excited and privately distributed them to the Mutual UFO Network (MUFON) in Seguin, Texas. MUFON decided the story was too important to keep quiet. (See newspaper articles in Appendix 5.)

I had two Albuquerque newspapers in my hand when Jerry Miller pulled up. Mr. Miller had a warm grin, square jaw and naturally wavy hair, both dark and silver. With the rushing spontaneity that accompanies innocence, I immediately began to ask him questions. He was upset that his name was in the newspaper.

I asked him if he was the same Miller referred to in another document called the "AQUARIUS Cable" that referenced MJ-12. (See first document in Appendix 9.)

I got the document out of my briefcase and read as we drove toward his home. I was determined to get answers, to move on, to do the film. But Jerry Miller did not give answers. He is a man who might know a great deal, yet says he knows nothing. He is a man with the awesome responsibility of making sure that sophisticated weapons work, but presents himself as a simple machine tester. He is a gracious man who laughs to cover stress. I liked him and wondered why we could not simply talk about the truth behind UFOs. What was so dangerous? Why couldn't the world simply get on with the acknowledgement that we aren't alone in the universe?

At his home, he got me a cold drink and called Richard Doty's house. Doty answered and Mr. Miller explained the situation. While I waited for the mysterious Mr. Doty, Jerry Miller asked me questions about the animal mutilation story.

Finally, Richard Doty arrived in a small white car and Jerry Miller introduced us. Doty was not a big person; thin, about 5 feet 9 inches, dark hair and light blue eyes. He seemed very tense and nervous. He moved rapidly, abruptly, from the house to the car.

I asked him what had happened at the airport. He said in a challenging manner, "I was there. Where were you?" When I told him I waited at the gate as we had agreed, he said he had been in the lobby. Perhaps he had decided he didn't want to go through with the meeting, and it was acceptable in his world to leave me stranded at

the airport until Jerry Miller called his house.

As we drove, I read from the newspaper article about the Kirtland UFO landing and told him about the Holloman conversation with Robert Emenegger in California.

“Yeah, it happened.” His candor surprised me.

“Bob Emenegger told me the date was May 1971”, I said.

“That’s bullshit.” he replied with great annoyance. “The date was April 25, 1964.”

I puzzled over his irritation. There had always been so many different dates and names and places in the elusive cover-ups of UFO incidents. I was used to uncertainty, so his defiant certainty was unusual.

I watched his face more closely as he drove and talked about Holloman. His light blue eyes were clear like a child’s. But the lower lids were puffed out with folds of tired, aging skin even though he was only in his mid-30s. Not much sleep, I thought. He had a dark moustache that matched his dark brown hair. Once in awhile it jerked to the right like a nervous tic. He was so thin that even with his chin tucked down toward his throat, his Adam’s apple was clearly visible as he spoke.

“Remember Lonnie Zamora ?” he asked.

“Sure, Socorro”, I answered.

“Came down around 6 p.m. on April 24,1964, right? Well, it was a mistake. We, or they ... someone blew the time and coordinates. That was an advance military scout ship. We got it corrected and they came back to where they were supposed to be at Holloman the next morning at 6 a.m., April 25, 1964.”

Police Sergeant Lonnie Zamora from the Socorro Police Department encountered an egg-shaped craft the color of bright aluminum resting on the ground and supported by angled struts. Zamora told investigators that he saw two child-sized beings in white suits on the ground near the craft. The beings hurried into the vertical oval vehicle, which rose straight up, emitting a light blue and orange flame. A bush was burned and four deep depressions from the craft’s landing supports were left in the ground. Those depressions were photographed and thoroughly examined by J. Allen Hynek

and others following the April 24, 1964, incident. Zamora described a red symbol on the craft to police dispatcher, Mike Martinez as, "... una V invertido con tres lineas debajo." (Translation: "...an inverted V with three lines underneath.")* Also see versions in Chapter 8. Government insiders call this a "Trilateral Insignia" that allegedly signifies a "galactic federation."

We drove toward the Kirtland AFB entrance gate. There on the right was the Thunder Scientific Corporation owned and run by Paul Bennewitz. From this laboratory, he had set out to prove that UFOs either existed or did not. When he thought he had enough evidence to prove their existence, he went next door to Kirtland to tell them. Someone there pretended it was all news to them.

At the gate, Richard Doty simply waved and drove through. The guard knew him. We drove to a small white and grey building amid some grass and trees. He parked in a space nearby. As we climbed a short flight of stairs leading to the front door, I noticed paint peeling in many places seeming to contradict the notion that intelligence agencies are well-funded and maintained.

We moved quickly. Through one set of doors, another set of doors. Then we came to one of those five black button locks you punch to open. After the five black buttons, we were in a hallway of shiny linoleum. He stopped at a door on the right.

"We'll use my boss's office," Doty said, and we entered that room.

Like the building, the room was old. There was a large, blond wood desk. A chair at the side of the desk was backed against a wall of windows. Almost in the middle of the room away from the big desk was a large greenish chair. I sat down in a chair near the desk with my back to the windows. He sat behind the desk.

"You know you upset some people in Washington with your film *A Strange Harvest*. It came too close to something we don't want the public to know about."

That began a brief discussion about my documentary. I asked

* *The symbol described by Zamora could be interpreted two ways, but also see Chap. 8.*



him why extraterrestrials were mutilating animals. Richard Doty said that subject was classified beyond his need to know.

He told me that I had been monitored while I was making the film. I told him I had called the CIA headquarters in Langley, Virginia, from Channel 7 in Denver to ask for an interview with one of their field agents in Colorado. The woman who answered told me politely the agency did not allow any media interaction with its field people. But she said if I wanted to do an interview with the CIA public relations person at Langley (CIA headquarters), I was welcome to arrange that.

I knew it would be futile to talk to CIA public relations about animal mutilations, so I did not pursue her suggestion. Richard Doty knew about the phone call. He said every phone call to CIA headquarters was taped.

Then we talked about the Ellsworth AFB story that Gersten and I had discussed. I showed Doty the document describing the dramatic encounter between an Air Force security guard and alien beings moving around outside a brightly lighted UFO on the ground. (See Appendix 6.) The document said the security guard tried to shoot at the beings and in return a light beam struck the gun in his hand that evaporated and only mildly burned his skin.

Richard Doty was reluctant to discuss the details of the case, but said there had been a UFO intrusion at an Ellsworth AFB missile site as there had been at Malmstrom and other Strategic Air Command (SAC) bases. What amazed AFOSI in the Ellsworth case, he said, was that the “inner zone alert” went off underneath the 150-ton block of concrete over the missile silo. That implied something had entered the underground chamber. The eerie part was that the entrance hatches were untouched.

After awhile, he reached with his left hand to a drawer on the left side of the desk and opened it. He pulled from the drawer a brown manila envelope. He opened it and took out several standard letter size pages.

“My superiors have asked me to show this to you”, he said, handing me the pages. “You can read these and you can ask me questions, but you can’t take any notes.”

I took the papers and read the top page. It was entitled, “Briefing Paper for the President of the United State of America” on the subject of unidentified aerial craft (UACs) or vehicles (UAVs) as well as identified, IACs and IAVs. I don’t remember a president’s name or date.*

Richard Doty then stood up and said, “I want you to move from there”, meaning the chair I was sitting in with my back to windows. He motioned me toward the large chair in the middle of the room. “Eyes can see through windows.”

I got up and moved to the big chair, confused. I didn’t know what was happening. As I looked at the pages in my lap a second time, I wondered why he was showing them to me?

I was very uncomfortable, but I wanted to read and remember every word. After the presidential cover page, the first content page had several indented paragraphs. They began with a summary about crashes of silver disks in the southwestern United States. My memory says the first date was 1946. Other dates included 1947 and 1949 and some in the early 1950s. There were two different crashes at Roswell, New Mexico, first in 1947 and another in 1949. Some others I remember listed were Aztec and Magdalena, New Mexico; Kingman, Arizona; and a crash south of Texas in northern Mexico. According to the paper, our radar interfered with the alien guidance system.

The alien bodies and disks were taken to various secure government facilities such as Los Alamos National Laboratory in Los Alamos, New Mexico, for examination and analysis. Some crash remains were also taken to Wright Field (Wright-Patterson AFB) in Ohio. The government called them “extraterrestrial biological entities”, or “EBEs” or “EBENs.”

The bodies were described as grey-colored, about 3 feet to 4.5 feet tall. Long arms, four long “fingers”, no opposable thumb, claw-like nails with webbing between fingers. Instead of a nose or ears, there were only holes, unlike the type with the large beak nose described by Emenegger at Holloman.

“They are not like us.” I thought of Len Stringfield and his © 1977 book *Situation Red* and all the work he had done on crash retrievals. It was

* In 1988, a source implied the information I saw was similar to the briefing paper for President Jimmy Carter (1976-1980).

here in an alleged briefing paper for the President of the United States.

In addition to others in 1947, the paper described a 1949 crash near Roswell, New Mexico. Six creatures were found, five dead and one alive. An Air Force officer (later promoted to Colonel) took responsibility for the live alien and had it transported to Los Alamos Laboratory north of Albuquerque. Los Alamos (LANL) is now an official Dept. of Energy National Nuclear Security laboratory along with Sandia and Lawrence Livermore. Los Alamos was the crucial facility to the United States development of the atomic bomb in the highly classified Manhattan Project. It would have been a natural decision to put an even more highly classified secret there: an extra-terrestrial biological entity with both reptilian and insect characteristics. According to the briefing paper I read, the EBE lived at Los Alamos “until June 18, 1952, when it died of unknown causes.”

During those three years, “Ebe”, as the creature was known, communicated about his civilization and its relationship to human evolution on this planet. This communication was done both mind-to-mind telepathically and verbally.

This is some of the information related by Doty and others about Ebe’s communication. Ebe’s civilization originates from a planet in a binary star system about 39 light-years from earth. Binary Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2* were named by abductees as the grey aliens’ origin as long ago as 1961, Betty and Barney Hill.) They have been coming to our planet for at least 25,000 years, probably longer.

** According to the December 1974, issue of Astronomy, “The two stars that comprise the Zeta Reticuli system are almost identical to Earth’s G2 sun. They are the only known examples of two G2 type stars apparently linked in a binary star system of wide separation. Zeta 1 is separated from Zeta 2 by at least 350 billion miles — about 100 times the sun-Pluto distance. They probably require at least 100,000 years to orbit their common center of gravity.*

The Zeta Reticuli binary stars are about 39 light-years away from our solar system in the constellation Reticulum (The Net). Reticulum is visible in the Southern Hemisphere. Both Zeta 1 and Zeta 2 are prime candidates for the search for life beyond Earth. According to our current theories of planetary formation, they both should have a retinue of planets something like our solar system. ”

After reading the briefing paper, I was told by other government sources that there are “ET colonies” underground on Earth.

The briefing paper also outlined the government’s efforts since the 1940s to gain more information about the origin, nature and motives of the ETs through government projects named SIGN, GRUDGE, GLEEM, POUNCE, TWINKLE, and two different BLUE BOOKS. One was phony misinformation to deflect the media and public away from the ET phenomenon; the other BLUE BOOK was seriously Top Secret under CIA control. The USAF in 1969 made a public display of officially closing down what insiders knew was a phony BLUE BOOK, so the theater was to get the media and public off the government’s back, while sober investigations of extraterrestrials, their technologies and agendas continued inside deep black sections of the CIA, NSA, DIA, NRO and National Geospatial-Intelligence Agency (NGA) in Ft. Belvoir, Virginia.

The briefing paper summarized the famous Captain Thomas Mantell case. On January 7, 1948, Mantell was flying a P-51 Mustang toward a UFO not far from the U. S. Army Air Force Base at Godman Field, Kentucky.

“It appears to be a metallic object or possibly the reflection of sun from a metallic object”, he said on his radio, “and it is of tremendous size.”

At 22,000 feet and still climbing, he told the tower he was going to close in for a better look. That was his last transmission. About an hour later, Thomas Mantell’s 25-year-old body was found still strapped inside the cockpit of his plane. His wristwatch had stopped at 3:18 p.m. local time, but his plane crashed at 3:30 p.m., an odd timeline aberration never explained. The incident provoked speculation that Mantell’s plane had been destroyed by an extraterrestrial spacecraft.

Captain James F. Duesler, a pilot and crash investigator was one of several military officers at Godman Field in 1948. Five decades later in 1997, he recounted what he and several other officers saw hovering over Godman Field on January 7, 1948.

“The UFO was a strange, gray-looking object, which looked like a rotating inverted ice cream cone. ... [Mantell’s] wings and tail section had broken off on impact with the ground and were a short distance from the plane. There was very little damage (no scratches) to the

fuselage, which was in one piece, and no signs of blood whatsoever in the cockpit.

“The damage pattern was not consistent with an aircraft of this type crashing at high speed into the ground. Because of the large engine in the nose of the plane, it would come down nose first and hit the ground at an angle. Even if it had managed to glide in, it would have cut a swath through the trees and a channel into the ground. None of these signs were present. All indications were that it had just belly-flopped into the clearing. I must admit, I found this very strange.” The implication: a hostile act by ETs, but why?

The briefing paper concluded with a list of projects that the government had instigated in its research about the alien life forms. The top of the page was Project GARNET. It stated that all questions and mysteries about the evolution of *Homo sapiens* on Earth had been answered and that project was closed.

By 2005, a much more detailed definition of Project GARNET and a “Humanization Project” had emerged in the 2005 book, *Raechel's Eyes* by Helen Littrell and Jean Bilodeaux, about human-alien hybrids living on Earth in large underground installations approved by the U. S. government in a treaty since the late 1940s. One alleged underground alien-human collaboration site called “Four Corners” is on the north side of Area 51, Groom Lake, Nellis AFB, near Rachel, Nevada. Government leaks say the EBENs create human-ET hybrids with genetic manipulation. In addition, the EBENs allegedly created the Big Nose Greys with “Rapid Cycle Cloning” technology. The U. S. government calls those Big Nose Grey clones “Archquroids.” [Also see ET cloning tube technology described by human abductees in *Glimpses of Other Realities, Vol. II: High Strangeness* © 1998 by this author. All Howe books and documentaries at Earthfiles.com Shop.]

Project GARNET in *Raechel's Eyes* is described as controlling “all the information on genetic manipulation being carried on by aliens. ETs claim to have created the human race by hybridization using Rhesus monkeys, and that the existence of RH-negative blood is their proof. ETs are carrying out experiments creating hybrid human/alien life forms using human ova and sperm that they extract during abductions. ...They combine these extracts, then raise the fetuses in large

tanks that look like aquariums. They use a solution of nutrients to sustain life until the hybrids are fully developed. This particular aspect of the Humanization Project is one of the conditions the government agreed to under the terms of a treaty. It's been going on for many years. One or two hybrids, such as one alien geneticist, Chisky, are working in the underground labs with our human scientists right now."

In the briefing paper I was shown on April 9, 1983, at Kirtland AFB in Albuquerque, another paragraph about Project SIGMA said the government has been in 2-way communication with ETs since 1964, and that project was ongoing to date. I assumed that referred to the meeting on April 25, 1964, that took place at Holloman AFB.

Another paragraph concerned Project SNOWBIRD. It described ongoing research and development of extraterrestrial technology and U.S. efforts to fly one of the E. T. craft. (See Appendix 10.) The most likely location for SNOWBIRD research is Nellis AFB's very secret Groom Lake facility in the desert outside Las Vegas where Area 51 allegedly houses an underground base for retrieved alien technology, preserved dead bodies and even living quarters for alive ET "visitors".

The final paragraph described Project AQUARIUS, an overall project with the goal of accumulating and archiving all available information about alien life forms. The paragraph said some data collected in Project AQUARIUS had been used to advance the United States space program. See Appendix 9.

The briefing paper stated that these ETs have come at various intervals in the Earth's history to manipulate DNA in already existing terrestrial primates and in other Earth life as well, including genetically manipulating DNA to create the dinosaurs millions of years ago. To the best of my memory, the time intervals for the most recent extraterrestrial DNA manipulations of Earth humans specifically listed in the briefing paper I read in the Kirtland AFOSI office were 25,000, 15,000, 5,000 and 2,500 years ago.

There was also a paragraph that stated, "Two thousand years ago extraterrestrials created a being" that was placed on this Earth to teach mankind about love and non-violence.

That paper I was reading on April 9, 1983, also mentioned

briefly another alien group referred to as the “Talls”. Ten years later in the early 1990s, I would be interviewing people in the human abduction syndrome who described tall, blond humanoids working with tall, black-haired and tall, red-haired beings, but the presidential briefing paper did not include further details about the mentioned “Talls”. By 2014, “Tall Whites” and “Tall Greys” had also been added to the evolving taxonomy of ET types.

As I read the paper on April 9, 1983, I was stunned by the implications and the government’s admission that it had known all this since at least the 1960s, if not before. From my research on the animal mutilations, I knew that more than one type of being had been described by witnesses. There were the tall, pale, greenish-yellow humanoids along side smaller, grey ones in the Cimarron, New Mexico case; the small, snake-eyed grey ones in Judy Doraty’s abduction; the small, light green ones with long, slanted black eyes that scared the Waco, Texas rancher; 6-fingered and 6-toed muscular humanoids with heads and eyes larger than humans; reptilian humanoids with green, scaly skin and vertical pupils in yellow-green eyes standing 6 to 7 feet tall; and strange dark-haired, pasty-skinned “men in black”.

I was excited to see a larger confirmation of the bits and pieces I had gathered in my investigations. I got up from the chair with the briefing paper in my hand and walked toward Richard Doty’s desk.

“There have been at least two different types of ETs described in the mutilations”, I said. “There are the little grey types like those in this paper. But there are also taller humanoid types that some people call the Nordics and maybe you call the Talls. Who are they?”

I sat on the corner of his desk. Richard Doty’s face began to turn red. He looked at me out of the sides of his eyes. His hands were on the middle drawer of the desk. He seemed embarrassed about something, but I kept talking and asking questions. Later I realized he must have been tape recording the conversation and when I moved to his desk, I interfered with the recording.

He finally did explain that there was some kind of friction between the little grey ones and the taller ones. “They tolerate each other”, he said. His answer was confusing. In the Cimarron case, the woman described both grey and tall beings working together in the underground

lab. But she did perceive personality differences between the types and thought the tall ones were “in control of the others.”

I returned to the large chair and re-read sections and asked more questions. “Why are you showing this to me? Why not the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post* or *60 Minutes*?”

Doty said those institutions were considered “problem makers” by his superiors. Certainly any independent writer, producer or other individual media person is much easier to manipulate, control or discredit than a major organization with a staff of lawyers.

I knew that Robert Emenegger and Sandler Films had been through a previous briefing and promise of film from Holloman with discs and ETs. It was at least possible that the time had finally arrived when some of the story would be revealed to the public.

Doty told me that I was being shown the briefing paper because his superiors intended to release to me several thousand feet of color and black and white film. This historic footage was to include crashed disks, alien bodies, the live extraterrestrial referred to as “Ebe”, a Holloman landing which contained scenes of three UFOs arriving at the base and an actual meeting between extraterrestrials and humans. Five cameras filmed the landing, he said. Some were filming from the ground and some from airborne helicopters. One of the three egg-shaped UFOs landed. The two others remained in the air above as if to protect the landed craft. Richard Doty told me the Colonel — Ebe’s Air Force friend — and two scientists were in the greeting party at White Sands, New Mexico, at six o’clock in the morning on April 25, 1964.

Doty told me the U.S. government returned some dead preserved ET bodies to the aliens and the ETs returned something to us. The closing scene from *Close Encounters of the Third Kind* was mentioned and I realized human beings might have been returned. Perhaps humans had been selected to board the ET craft in an “exchange program”.

I was to be given the historic landing and meeting film for inclusion in the HBO documentary with support by official government confirmation. Doty said he would call me and use a code name “Falcon”. His call, he explained, would be followed by others, including a “Tom”. Arrangements would be made for me to screen all the footage on the East Coast.

Suddenly, Richard Doty stated he was concerned that his two boys were at home and he had to prepare supper for them. I did not want the conversation to end. I wanted to know more. He asked me if I wanted to continue talking after he fed his sons and we agreed to have dinner.

He drove me to my motel. On the way, he talked more about Ebe and the Colonel. It was as if fragile pieces of ancient scrolls were being put in my hands, one by one. Why is he telling me so much? I wondered.

“Isn’t it dangerous for you to talk to me about all of this?” I finally asked.

“I have been told to tell you. We want you to do the film.”

While he went home to fix food for his family, I concentrated in my room and wrote down as many notes about the briefing paper and conversation as I could remember.

After he returned, we went to a noisy Mexican restaurant where he said our conversation could not be monitored because of all the competing sounds. He told me the “Ebens” live like the Pueblo Indians in “houses” carved out of rock and soil. According to him, their planet is a hot desert. I asked him if the binary suns were Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2, but he would not answer. Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2 were tied to the famous Betty and Barney Hill abduction case from the early 1960s. The husband and wife worked through hypnosis with a medical doctor. In one session, Betty Hill drew a map of a 3-dimensional star system she saw lighted up inside the craft where she and Barney were examined by grey-skinned humanoids with long, dark, slanted eyes that were probably covers for yellow eyes with vertical pupils. Later, that drawing was “matched” by researcher Marjorie Fish with the Zeta Reticuli binary suns.

“How do you know how they live? Has someone from here been to their planet?”

“Something like that. You might say we have research scientists studying their planet like they study ours.”

He said the ETs can control the order of genes on DNA like a child can build with blocks. They also control gravity. That’s why on Earth they can float above ground.

“Why did Ebe die?” I asked.

“I don’t know. He wasn’t supposed to. He was young for their age. They are supposed to live one hundred forty of our Earth years.

We tried to help him and sent out signals. We tried to contact the Ebens. We didn't know what we were doing, but we tried. Just like Spielberg's film *E.T.* When Ebe died, the Colonel cried.

The Colonel loved him. He said it was like "being around a child with the mind of a thousand men."

Talking about Ebe's death made me think about the force in the universe that makes any life possible.

"Did Ebe say anything to the Colonel about God?" I asked.

"He said our souls recycle, that reincarnation is real. It's the machinery of the universe."

That night I began to sense the enormity of the story. If it were true, the implications were far-reaching for the Earth's history and human evolution. It did not seem possible that Richard Doty could have made it all up in order to manipulate me for a perverse and hidden government agenda. That night, I could comprehend how MJ-12,* the President and others could be trying to maintain the social status quo while challenged about how to tell the story no one knew how to tell. Perhaps humans could finally come to terms with a different truth about themselves in the universe.

When I got back to Denver, I called Jean Abounader at HBO and told her about the meeting and the potential historic film release. She and I agreed to remain completely silent until the sensitive material was in my hands. But we agreed that I should get something in writing from the government affirming its intention to release film to me for inclusion in the HBO documentary.

I talked with Richard Doty by phone several times over the next few weeks about my obtaining a government letter that would confirm for HBO that the historic UFO film would be released to me for inclusion in my HBO documentary. A meeting was scheduled for May 18, 1983, in New York to discuss the situation with Jean and her boss, Bridgett Potter. By the time I met with them, no government letter had been sent. I outlined the briefing paper content and description of the Holloman and Ebe footage as I understood it to be, even though I never saw any actual film.

* "MJ", Doty said, stood for "MAJORITY." See Chapter 8.

Bridgett Potter said she would not authorize production funds without the historic film in hand along with confirmations of its veracity by “the President, Secretary of Defense, Secretary of State and Joint Chiefs of Staff to back it up.” But she urged me to continue with the story without financial support. My HBO contract was active through September 1983.

I called Richard Doty from New York and expressed my frustration about the lack of a good faith letter from his superiors. He told me they did not work for HBO and had their own timetable. He also said there was good news and bad news. The bad news was that the release of film to me had been delayed for “political reasons”. The good news was that an interview with the Colonel about Ebe had been OK’d.

Doty asked me to provide photographs of my cameraman, audio person, production assistant and me for security clearances, which I did. Appointments for the interview were repeatedly set and then cancelled. We never did film the Colonel.

By June, Doty informed me that the project had been delayed even further and that he was officially out of the project. But others, he said, would continue to contact me. I was given the name of someone in Washington, D.C., who actually did phone my office three times in March 1984. During that time, I was in Houston, Texas, working on a *MacNeil-Lehrer* news story about the repair of the Solar Max satellite. Upon returning home, I learned the government person was contacting me to explain there would be further delays in the film project until after the November 1984 election.

Like Bob Emenegger and Allan Sandler’s experience ten years before, no film was ever released to me and the HBO contract expired. Perhaps that was the government’s goal all along. I do not know how much of what I saw or heard was misinformation or fact; or why Richard Doty showed me the alleged presidential briefing paper at Kirtland AFB.

On October 17, 1987, at the request of Larry Fawcett, Publisher of *Just Cause* (Citizens Against UFO Secrecy, CAUS), I wrote a letter for his publication to go on public record for the first time about my April 9, 1983, meeting with Doty at the Kirtland AFOSI office. Five months after that on March 5, 1988, Richard Doty wrote a

letter to Larry W. Bryant, who had been actively filing Freedom of Information (FOIA) requests for CAUS. In that letter, Doty denied that he showed me the briefing paper in 1983, or that he discussed the release of the historic New Mexico UFOs and alien film footage. Why he attempted to alter the facts, I do not know. What I have described here is what happened in the April 9, 1983, meeting at the Kirtland AFB AFOSI office and subsequent HBO meeting. Copies of my October 17, 1987, letter to *Just Cause* and Doty's March 5, 1988, letter to Larry Bryant are included in Appendix 4.

AFOSI Special Agent Richard C. Doty *did* show me the briefing paper on April 9, 1983. The content was similar to material that Robert Emenegger and others received before and after 1983. In fact, another briefing paper for a United States President surfaced publicly in 1987.

That document was released at the June 1987 MUFON conference in Washington, D.C. It was stamped TOP SECRET/MAJIC and entitled "Briefing Document: Operation Majestic 12, Prepared for President-elect Dwight D. Eisenhower: (EYES ONLY) 18 November, 1952."* (See document on pages 171-178.) The source was UFO researcher and author William Moore and television producer Jaime Shandera.

The two men said that in December 1984, a roll of 35mm film arrived without a return address at Shandera's residence. After the film was processed, it revealed negatives of a document describing OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 as a "TOP SECRET Research and Development/Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States."

The briefing prepared by former CIA Director Roscoe Hillenkoetter (May 1, 1947 - October 7, 1950) explained that the MAJI, MAJESTIC-12 or MAJIC-12 Group was "established by a special, classified, executive order from President Truman on 24 September 1947." The subject was a background briefing about unidentified flying objects that appeared in American skies, the crash of a silver disk on July 7, 1947, (actually wedge-shaped) between Corona and

* *Four months before in July 1952, unidentified flying objects appeared repeatedly for a week above the nation's capitol in Washington, D. C. See The New York Times on page 170.*

Roswell northwest of Roswell Army Air Base (now Walker Field) and how a secret government team retrieved the wreckage and “four small humanlike beings”.

The doctor who did the autopsies was Detlev Wulf Bronk.* Dr. Bronk was born in New York City on August 13, 1897. He received degrees in physiology and biophysics from Swarthmore College and the University of Michigan. He specialized in research about the transmission of nerve impulses to skeletal muscle fibers and nerve physiology. At the time of the crash, he was President of the National Research Council (1946-1950).

According to the briefing paper, after the autopsies “the tentative conclusion was ... that although these creatures are human-like in appearance, the biological and evolutionary processes responsible for their development have apparently been quite different from those observed or postulated in *Homo sapiens*”.

The Eisenhower document stated that Dr. Bronk’s team suggested the term “Extra-terrestrial Biological Entities” or “EBEs” be used as the standard name for the creatures.

Another doctor provided further information about the alien creatures to William Steinman in a letter dated November 29, 1983. Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher, now deceased, was President and Chairman of the Board of the Washington Institute of Technology, Oceanographic and Physical Sciences in Palm Beach, Florida, and President of MIT during the Eisenhower administration. Dr. Sarbacher also served in the Pentagon in the Research and Development Board led by Karl Compton. That office was the Guided Missile Subcommittee under Dr. Vannevar Bush and included Manhattan Project Director, Dr. Robert Oppenheimer and rocket scientist Dr. John von Neumann. This committee had originally coordinated scientific efforts during World War II. Dr. Sarbacher wrote:

**Dr. Detlev Bronk died November 17, 1975. According to Who Was Who, he was a scientific advisor to Presidents Truman, Eisenhower and Kennedy and in 1964 was awarded the Presidential Medal of Freedom. He was also President of the National Academy of Sciences from 1950-1968 and Chairman of the Board of the National Science Foundation from 1956 to 1964.*

“About the only thing I remember at this time (1983) is that certain materials reported to have come from flying saucer crashes were extremely light and very tough. I am sure our laboratories analyzed them very carefully.

“There were reports that instruments or people operating these machines were also of very light weight, sufficient to withstand the tremendous deceleration and acceleration associated with their machinery. I remember in talking with some of the people at the office that I got the impression these ‘aliens’ were constructed like certain insects we have observed on earth, wherein because of the low mass the inertial forces involved in operation of these instruments would be low.

“I still do not know why the high order of classification has been given and why the denial of the existence of these devices. ”

The briefing paper I was shown at Kirtland AFB on April 9, 1983, outlined the government’s efforts to obtain more information about the alien creatures in many different classified projects.

Detailed information about the extraterrestrials has slowly leaked to investigators. In 1983, I was told the alien skin has a pronounced texture and elasticity. Others report it is tough like a reptile hide.* Under a microscope, it has been described as “woven”, implying artificial technology of androids versus biological creature skin or hide. Some sources have even asserted that many of the entities are “biological androids” working for a higher prime intelligence such as the EBENs. The skin, or fabric, varies in color from white to grey-blue to light green to beige.

Arms in some of the entities are said to resemble a praying mantis insect and are very long in relationship to the body. Their clawed fingers reach knees of very thin, short legs. The feet are described as very small with four small claw toes. Their skeletons are purportedly hollow like a bird’s.

** William Steinman wrote in UFO Crash At Aztec (© 1987 UFO Archives) that a reptile specialist was consulted during the autopsies of some alien life forms.*

The smaller entities, or androids, have a straight, slit mouth that opens to a closed sac or membrane, no open throat and no teeth. According to some sources, their digestive system and sexual organs have atrophied — or are vestigial. The most disturbing description is that the alien creatures, whether androids, clones, hybrids or prime intelligence, require blood and other biological fluids and substances from animals and humans to survive.

Some reports say the creatures possess two distinct brains separated by a mid-cranial lateral bone partition that creates an anterior (front) brain and a posterior (back) brain with no apparent connection.

The eyes of some extraterrestrial biological entities have been described two ways. In one, there is a colored iris, perhaps pale yellow or pale blue, which is dominated by a vertical slit pupil like a cat's eye or snake's eye. That was also Bob Emenegger's description. These eyes slant upwards and reportedly have two or three lids that move sideways from the corners across the eye. I was told the number of lids used by the alien creatures varies with light intensity.

The other type of eye more commonly reported in abduction cases are the very large black eyes that have no discernible pupil. I have asked various sources if the black is a covering over vertical slit eyes? Or if there are two or three distinct species or races of ETs intruding into Earth life — even hybrids part human and part alien specifically designed for life on this planet? Or different cloned biological androids for different tasks created by one or two prime intelligences behind all of the phenomena?

One retired Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) employee told me his work was to monitor and study the geopolitical, territorial conflict of three different extraterrestrial civilizations interacting with Earth: "Tall Blonds; Standing Up Reptiles; and a menagerie of Grey types."

Leonard Stringfield received some information about these questions in his crash retrieval research. On July 2, 1979, a doctor who said he had performed a partial autopsy on an alien creature in the early 1950s sent Len the following statement:

* *“SIZE - The specimen observed was four feet, three and three-eighths inches in length. I can ’t remember the weight. It has been so long and my files do not contain the weight. I recall the length well, because we had a disagreement and everyone took a turn at measuring. (Howe Note: Other sources indicate weights of at least some small grey creatures examined to be about forty pounds.)*

HEAD - The head was pear-shaped in appearance (Howe Note: Pear-shape is supposed to be an EBEN) and oversized by human standards for the body. The eyes were Mongoloid (Asian epicanthic folds) in appearance. The ends of the eyes furthest from the nasal cavity slanted upward at about a ten degree angle (Howe Note: Versus taller Big Nosed Greys with eyes that slant up some 40 degrees.) The eyes were recessed in the head. There seemed to be no visible eyelids, only what seemed like a fold.

There were no human type lips as such -just a slit that opened into an oral cavity about two inches deep. A membrane along the rear of the cavity separated it from what would be the digestive tract. The tongue seemed to be atrophied into almost a membrane. No teeth were observed. X-rays revealed a maxilla and mandible as well as cranial bone structure. The outer ‘ear lobes’ didn’t exist. The auditory orifices present were similar to our middle and inner ear canals. The head contained no hair follicles. The skin seemed grayish in color and seemed mobile when moved.

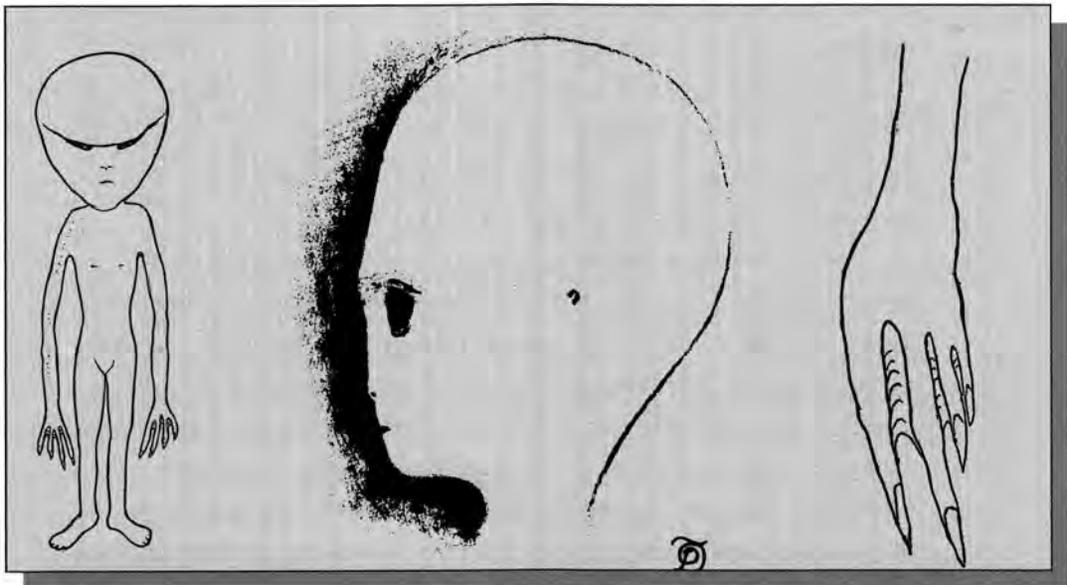
The above observations are from general anatomical observations. I didn’t autopsy or study the head portion in any great detail since this was not my area of specialty.

The chest area contained what seemed like two atrophied mammary gland nipples. The sexual organs have atrophied. Some other investigators have observed female specimens. I have not had this opportunity.

* Source: The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome, Status Report II:
New Sources, New Data by Leonard H. Stringfield © 1980.

The legs were short and thin. The feet didn't show any toes. The skin covered the foot in such a way that it gave the appearance of wearing a sock. However, X-ray examination showed normal bone structure underneath."

*Drawings of the small, grey creatures
from Leonard H. Stringfield's The UFO Crash/Retrieval
Syndrome, Status Report II, January 1980.*



Len has had other reports that there are several humanoid types with unknown life spans, but some military sources say at least 140 Earth years or longer for some. The little grey humanoids with flat faces appear to be “formed out of a mold,” or cloned. They have identical facial features. A colorless liquid without red cells and no lymphocytes has been reported in an alien’s body. Other reports describe a substance similar to chlorophyll in some of the little grey aliens. This suggests that photosynthesis might be the energy source for the biological androids; no food or water has been reported on craft.

Abductee descriptions support the conclusion that there are several types of aliens. Alien hands have been described in some cases as having smooth, flared pads like those of a tree frog; or four, long thin fingers with long, black nails and no opposable thumb; some are said to have three thick, tubelike fingers.

Small alien feet of a small, bluish-grey extraterrestrial biological entity classified in one leaked government document as EBE Type 2 are described as ice cream cone-shaped, round in front with a “sock membrane around four toes joined together” and tapering backward to a thin heel. Such prints were reported at a cattle mutilation site in Dulce, New Mexico. Abductees also report seeing other taller blond alien feet in boots that appear connected to a one-piece jump suit. The alien communication is mental telepathy in which minds rapidly exchange information. It is characterized as a hive mentality without individual emotion and is perhaps similar to the communication of bees and ants. There are also a few reports of harsh, guttural vocalizations from the standing up reptilians and clicking or high squeaking sounds from small grey types.

Abductee and author Whitley Strieber wrote about his interactions with small greys in *Communion*,*

*“When they speak aloud, it is sometimes with a high, squeaking sound; other times in a deep bass. They can also create words inside the center of their heads. One occasionally feels from them powerful emotions. Other times they are as emotionless as stones. ... Interestingly, one sound that is reported, other than the various voices, is a very low-pitched noise. There is a small body of research suggesting that low frequency sound may have biological effects, especially in the area of disorientation.” ***

** Copyright 1987 by Wilson & Neff, Inc.
Reprinted by permission William Morrow & Co., Inc.*

*** See Project GABRIEL, anti-E. T. sound weapon, Page 192.
Also see: “Infrasound Toxicological Summary, ” © November 2001 by Sarah Laurie, Ph.D.,
http://www.sa.gov.au/data/assets/pdf_file/0020/19802/P266_Dr_Sarah_Laurie.If.pdf*

The New York Times, New York, New York, July 28, 1952

The New York Times.

Copyright, 1952, by The New York Times Company.

'OBJECTS' OUTSTRIP JETS OVER CAPITAL

Spotted Second Time in Week by Radar, but Interceptors Fail to Make Contact

By The Associated Press.

WASHINGTON, July 27—The Air Force said today that jet fighter planes had made an effort to intercept unknown objects in the sky over Washington last night after the objects had been spotted by radar, but that no direct contact had been made.

It was the second time within a week that unidentified objects had been observed in the vicinity of the nation's capital, but no planes were sent up on the previous occasion, last Monday.

The Air Force said that at 9:08 o'clock, Eastern daylight time, last night the Air Route Traffic Control Center, operated by the Civil Aeronautics Administration, had picked up by radar "between four and twelve unidentified objects over the Washington vicinity."

The C. A. A. notified the Air Force and two jet fighter-interceptor planes were ordered up to

make a check. These planes came from a base at New Castle, Del., about ninety miles from Washington.

The jet planes themselves appeared on the C. A. A. radarscope at 11:25 P. M. and were guided in on several of the unknown objects.

The Air Force said in its statement: "One of the jet pilots reported sighting four lights in front, approximately ten miles and slightly above him, but he reported he had no apparent closing [overtaking] speed. They disappeared before he could overtake them."

The sighting of the unidentified objects in the sky by radar indicated that something with substance was involved, not only light. Radar, which detects objects by radio, can "pick up" such things as cloud formations.

The Air Route Traffic Control Center made several further attempts through its radar observation of the unidentified objects to guide the jets to a contact. The efforts were unsuccessful, the Air Force said, until about 11:49 P. M., when the same pilot who had reported the first visual contact again reported sighting what he described as "a steady white light." The light disappeared within a matter of one minute, the Air Force said.

The C. A. A. radar operator at the traffic control center, located at the Washington National Airport, calculated the unknown object's position at about ten miles east of Mount Vernon, Va., which is near the airport.

The two jets left the area at 1:40 this morning, but two additional jet aircraft were sent over and they stayed in the vicinity for forty minutes.

The Air Force said that no further contact, either visual or by radar, had been made by the planes, although the "unidentified objects" were still apparent at 2:20 A. M. on the radarscope.

Object Over Iowa Called Planet

IOWA CITY, Iowa, July 27 (AP)—An astronomer at the State University, of Iowa reported today that a spark-shooting object seen in the sky by southeast Iowans "most likely was the planet Jupiter."

The astronomer, Prof. C. C. Wylie, head of the university's astronomy department, said he had seen the planet about 1:30 A. M. today after having been notified by the Iowa City Police Department.

"I was told they'd had reports of something in the sky," Professor Wylie said, "and what I saw was Jupiter, which at this time of year is quite bright and rises about 1 A. M."

"I assume that some of the other reports referred to Jupiter too, although it is possible some people saw another star or even a meteor."

The Fort Madison police had reports of flying objects that shot off fire and bobbed up and down in circles. A highway patrolman in the Fort Madison area said the object "looked like a star at first" and was shooting off blue and red lights, going in circles.

Professor Wylie said that Jupiter, or any star, when rising above the horizon, would appear to be shooting off multicolored sparks.

Copyright 1952 by the New York Times Company. Reprinted by permission.

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

001

EYES ONLY
NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT: OPERATION MAJESTIC 12

PREPARED FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER: (EYES ONLY)

18 NOVEMBER, 1952

WARNING! This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing Majestic-12 clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

* TOP SECRET *
TOP SECRET / MAJIC

T52-EXEMPT (E)

EYES ONLY

EYES ONLY

001

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

002

EYES ONLY

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

SUBJECT: OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR
PRESIDENT-ELECT EISENHOWER.

DOCUMENT PREPARED 18 NOVEMBER, 1952.

BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing
only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations
briefing intended to follow.

* * * * *

OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 is a TOP SECRET Research and Development/
Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the
President of the United States. Operations of the project are
carried out under control of the Majestic-12 (Majic-12) Group
which was established by special classified executive order of
President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by
Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment
"A".) Members of the Majestic-12 Group were designated as follows:

- Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
- Dr. Vannevar Bush
- Secy. James V. Forrestal*
- Gen. Nathan F. Twining
- Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg .
- Dr. Detlev Bronk
- Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
- Mr. Sidney W. Souers
- Mr. Gordon Gray
- Dr. Donald Menzel
- Gen. Robert M. Montague
- Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created
a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon
which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent
replacement.

* TOP SECRET *

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

EYES ONLY

EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (E)

002

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

003

EYES ONLY

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

In spite of these efforts, little of substance was learned about the objects until a local rancher reported that one had crashed in a remote region of New Mexico located approximately seventy-five miles northwest of Roswell Army Air Base (now Walker Field).

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study. During the course of this operation, aerial reconnaissance discovered that four small human-like beings had apparently ejected from the craft at some point before it exploded. These had fallen to earth about two miles east of the wreckage site. All four were dead and badly decomposed due to action by predators and exposure to the elements during the approximately one week time period which had elapsed before their discovery. A special scientific team took charge of removing these bodies for study. (See Attachment "C".) The wreckage of the craft was also removed to several different locations. (See Attachment "B".) Civilian and military witnesses in the area were debriefed, and news reporters were given the effective cover story that the object had been a misguided weather research balloon.

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (E)

00

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

004

EYES ONLY

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

A covert analytical effort organized by Gen. Twining and Dr. Bush acting on the direct orders of the President, resulted in a preliminary concensus (19 September, 1947) that the disc was most likely a short range reconnaissance craft. This conclusion was based for the most part on the craft's size and the apparent lack of any identifiable provisioning. (See Attachment "D".) A similar analysis of the four dead occupants was arranged by Dr. Bronk. It was the tentative conclusion of this group (30 November, 1947) that although these creatures are human-like in appearance, the biological and evolutionary processes responsible for their development has apparently been quite different from those observed or postulated in homo-sapiens. Dr. Bronk's team has suggested the term "Extra-terrestrial Biological Entities", or "EBEs", be adopted as the standard term of reference for these creatures until such time as a more definitive designation can be agreed upon.

Since it is virtually certain that these craft do not originate in any country on earth, considerable speculation has centered around what their point of origin might be and how they get here. Mars was and remains a possibility, although some scientists, most notably Dr. Menzel, consider it more likely that we are dealing with beings from another solar system entirely.

Numerous examples of what appear to be a form of writing were found in the wreckage. Efforts to decipher these have remained largely unsuccessful. (See Attachment "E".) Equally unsuccessful have been efforts to determine the method of propulsion or the nature or method of transmission of the power source involved. Research along these lines has been complicated by the complete absence of identifiable wings, propellers, jets, or other conventional methods of propulsion and guidance, as well as a total lack of metallic wiring, vacuum tubes, or similar recognizable electronic components. (See Attachment "F".) It is assumed that the propulsion unit was completely destroyed by the explosion which caused the crash.

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

TOP SECRET / MAJIC

T52-EXEMPT (E)

EYES ONLY

004

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

005

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

A need for as much additional information as possible about these craft, their performance characteristics and their purpose led to the undertaking known as U.S. Air Force Project SIGN in December, 1947. In order to preserve security, liason between SIGN and Majestic-12 was limited to two individuals within the Intelligence Division of Air Materiel Command whose role was to pass along certain types of information through channels. SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December, 1948. The operation is currently being conducted under the code name BLUE BOOK, with liason maintained through the Air Force officer who is head of the project.

On 06 December, 1950, a second object, probably of similar origin, impacted the earth at high speed in the El Indio - Guerrero area of the Texas - Mexican border after following a long trajectory through the atmosphere. By the time a search team arrived, what remained of the object had been almost totally incinerated. Such material as could be recovered was transported to the A.E.C. facility at Sandia, New Mexico, for study.

Implications for the National Security are of continuing importance in that the motives and ultimate intentions of these visitors remain completely unknown. In addition, a significant upsurge in the surveillance activity of these craft beginning in May and continuing through the autumn of this year has caused considerable concern that new developments may be imminent. It is for these reasons, as well as the obvious international and technological considerations and the ultimate need to avoid a public panic at all costs, that the Majestic-12 Group remains of the unanimous opinion that imposition of the strictest security precautions should continue without interruption into the new administration. At the same time, contingency plan MJ-1949-04P/78 (Top Secret - Eyes Only) should be held in continued readiness should the need to make a public announcement present itself. (See Attachment "G".)

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (E)

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

006

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

ENUMERATION OF ATTACHMENTS:

- *ATTACHMENT "A".....Special Classified Executive Order #092447. (TS/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "B".....Operation Majestic-12 Status Report #1, Part A. 30 NOV '47. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "C".....Operation Majestic-12 Status Report #1, Part B. 30 NOV '47. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "D".....Operation Majestic-12 Preliminary Analytical Report. 19 SEP '47. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "E".....Operation Majestic-12 Blue Team Report #5. 30 JUN '52. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "F".....Operation Majestic-12 Status Report #2. 31 JAN '48. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "G".....Operation Majestic-12 Contingency Plan MJ-1949-04P/78: 31 JAN '49. (TS-MAJIC/EO)
- *ATTACHMENT "H".....Operation Majestic-12, Maps and Photographs Polio (Extractions). (TS-MAJIC/EO)

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (E)

006

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

007

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY

COPY ONE OF ONE.

ATTACHMENT "A"

* TOP SECRET *

EYES ONLY TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (E)

007

"ATTACHMENT A" is allegedly U. S. President Harry Truman's classified Executive Order about treaty with EBENs and policy of denial in the interest of national security.

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document *

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY
THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

008

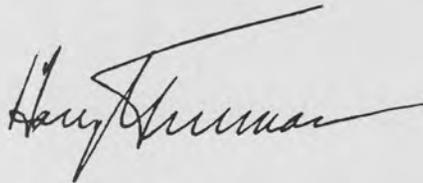
September 24, 1947.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary Forrestal:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve.

It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr. Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence.



TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

008

** Only one week before this Truman letter, the CIA was created on September 18, 1947, and the next day James Forrestal took office as first Secretary of Defense two months after ET craft and bodies were retrieved in the Roswell region of New Mexico.*

After the 1987 release of the Eisenhower briefing paper, excerpts from it were photographed for stories on ABC-TV's *Nightline* and *20/20*. Strangely, neither network program discussed MJ-12. The omission was puzzling in light of the MJ-12 extraterrestrial study mission described in the briefing paper and the distinguished credentials of the thirteen listed members. (Secretary of Defense James Forrestal died mysteriously — perhaps was murdered because he wanted to talk publicly about ETs. General Bedell Smith filled his vacancy in MJ-12.) Dr. Bronk, who did autopsies on the creatures, was a prominent medical expert. The others were well known in the fields of electrical and aeronautical engineering, astrophysics, military and business affairs. Four of the thirteen* — two Admirals and two Generals — headed what first was called the Central Intelligence Group (CIG) and later became the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) on September 18, 1947, under the 1947 National Security Act.

Later, “in 1949 the Central Intelligence Act was passed, exempting the CIA from all Federal Laws that required the disclosure of the ‘functions, names, official titles, salaries, or numbers of personnel employed by the Agency.’ The Act gave the Director of Central Intelligence the staggering and unprecedented power to spend money ‘without regard to the provisions of law and regulations relating to the expenditure of government funds.’ ... The law allowed ‘such expenditures to be accounted for solely on the certificate (signature) of the CIA director.’” **

** Those four were Rear Adm. Sidney W. Souers, CIG Director from January 23, 1946-June 10, 1946; Lieutenant-General Hoyt Vandenberg, CIG Director from June 10, 1946-May 1, 1947; Rear Adm. Roscoe Hillenkoetter, CIA Director from May 1, 1947-October 1950; and General Walter Bedell Smith, CIA Director from October 7, 1940-February 9, 1953.*

*** Source: The Invisible Government by David Wise and Thomas Ross, © 1964, Random House.*

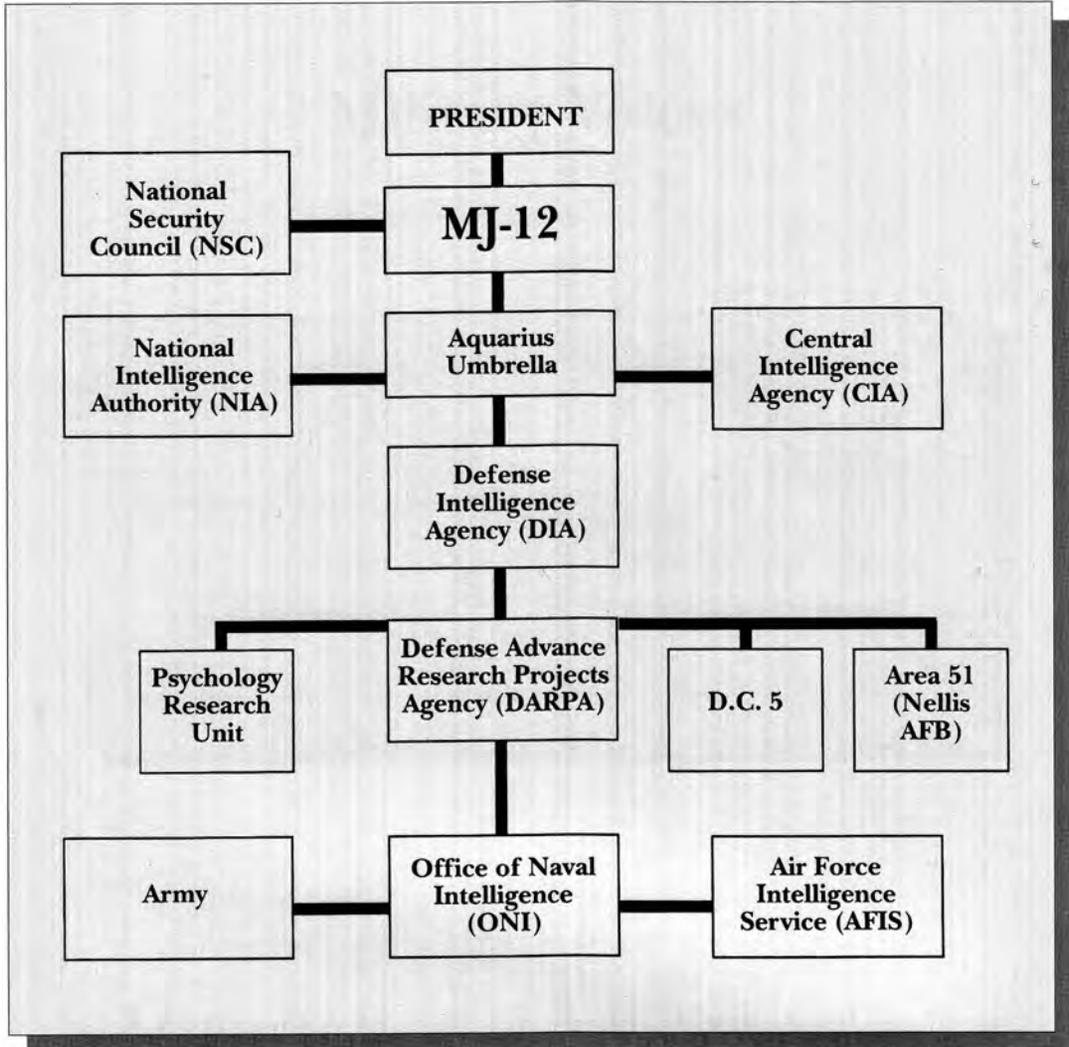
The first CIA director from 1947 to 1950 is the same man who heads the OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 list* in the Eisenhower briefing paper: Roscoe Henry Hillenkoetter. The CIA was apparently the force behind all TOP SECRET/MAJIC efforts concerning UFOs from 1947 onward.

In the October 14, 1988 syndicated television program *UFOS: Government Coverup-Live*, a shadowed, voice-altered man identified as “Falcon, Government Intelligence Official”, stated:

“There are government officials and elected officials that are automatically briefed on the existence of MJ-12 activities. These officials include the President, the Vice President as elected officials; the Director of Central Intelligence and the Director of the National Security Agency. MJ-12 policy is headquartered at the Naval Observatory in Washington, D. C. The United States Navy has primary operational responsibilities for field activities relating to the MJ-12 policies. All information gathered in the field, not necessarily by Navy personnel, is transmitted to the Navy for analysis. ”

Then on the television screen was a flow chart of authority created by William Moore and Jaime Shandera.

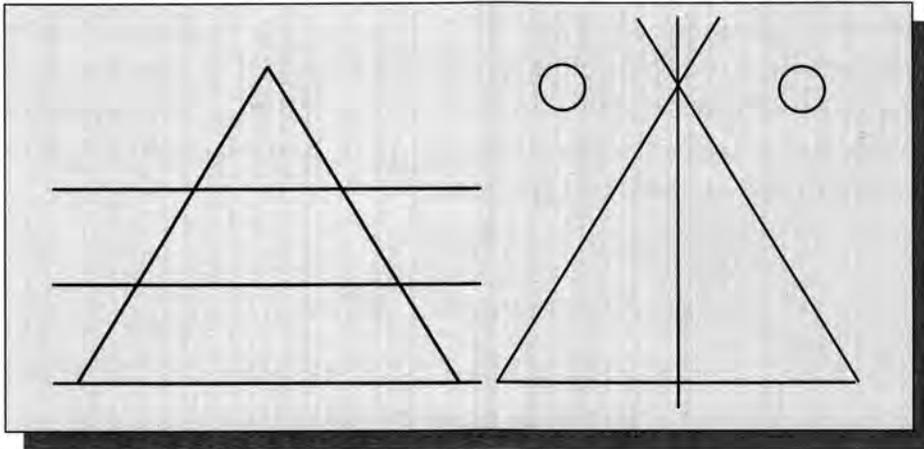
* See Appendix 2 for biographical information about the men listed as MJ-12 members in the Eisenhower document.



Copyright 1988 by LBS Extraterrestrials, Inc. Reprinted by permission.

After this material was presented on the television program, there was *no follow-up* in the national news media. If the government was using the production as a test of public reaction, there was *no* reaction. Perhaps the four decades of government strict policies of denial and misinformation to make UFOs not real to Earth humans has worked so well that no one pays attention even when truths are told.

Military Voices



On December 18, 1988, two months after the television broadcast, a former Navy petty officer released further information about MJ-12 and alien life forms on CompuServe and ParaneT computer networks. Later, Milton William Cooper told me, “I couldn’t live with the secret of it any longer.”

Bill Cooper was honorably discharged from the Navy. He stated that in 1972, he saw two reports relating to government involvement with alien creatures while working as a Quartermaster (QM) with an intelligence briefing team for U.S. Admiral Bernard A. Clarey, then Commander in Chief of the U. S. Pacific Fleet based in Hawaii. Bill Cooper served in the Navy from 1970 to 1973.

He states that the two reports he saw were: Project GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK Report No. 13; and MAJORITY Briefing.*

The GRUDGE report Bill English saw contained about twenty-five black and white photographs of “alien life forms” and information about them. The MAJORITY report had no photographs, Bill said, but contained information about the government’s growing concern with the alien interference on this planet.

The following are portions of Bill Cooper’s first computer statement on December 18, 1988. Bill read and approved the following information and recorded interview for inclusion in this book. The first page of Bill Cooper’s thirty-one page DD-214 honorable discharge papers effective December 11, 1975, and his notarized, sworn statement are included in Appendix 11.

** Bill Cooper released the name MAJESTY on December 18, 1988, and corrected that name to MAJORITY on January 10, 1989. The text of the January statement is contained in Appendix 11. MAJI, Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence, has control status over E. T. matters with MJ-12.*

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

The test of time will prove this information to be true and correct. In this file you will find information which you have never had before and it should open up numerous paths for serious UFO researchers to explore. (In the project names), the first word is always the Proword* and the second word is the project itself.

TOP SECRET/MAJIC

EXECUTIVE CORRESPONDENCE
EXECUTIVE BRIEFING

SUBJECT:

MAJI

PROJECT GRUDGE/AQUARIUS (TS/MAJIC)

(Graphic of finned rocket
enclosed in circle bisected
vertically by dashes with two
bolts of lightning underneath.)

ATTENTION

THIS DOCUMENT WAS PREPARED BY MAJI.
MAJI IS SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ITS SUBJECT MATTER.

DOCUMENT CONTROL: ECN 0001

(Graphic of world in circle)

CLASSIFIED BY: MJI/MAJI

DECLASSIFY ON: EXEMPT

TOP SECRET/MAJIC

* Proword is a code word that accesses compartmentalized intelligence information.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

TOP SECRET/MAJIC

PROJECT AQUARIUS

(TS/ORCON)* (PROWORD) GRUDGE: (MAJORITY)

Contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs) and Identified Alien Craft (IAC). The Project was originally established in 1953, by order of President Eisenhower, under control of CIA and MAJI. In 1960, the Project's name was changed from Project SIGN to Project GRUDGE. The Project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated). The Project assumed full responsibility for investigation and intelligence of UFOs/IACs Dec 1969 after Project GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK was closed. The purpose of Project AQUARIUS was to collect all scientific, technological, medical, and intelligence from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States space program.

(TS/ORCON) The proceeding is an historical account of the United States government's investigation of aerial phenomena, recovered alien aircraft, and contacts with extraterrestrial life forms.

TOP SECRET/MAJIC

THE PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT AQUARIUS

1. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT PLATO: (PROWORD: AQUARIUS)

Originally established as part of Project SIGN in 1954. Its mission was to establish diplomatic relations with aliens. This Project was successful when mutually acceptable

* *TS/ORCON means TOP SECRET/ORIGINATOR CONTROLLED. The originator of the information has complete control over its content and distribution.*

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

terms were agreed upon. These terms involved the exchange of technology for secrecy of alien presence and non-interference in alien affairs. Aliens agreed to provide MAJIC with a list of human contacts on a periodic basis.

2. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: AQUARIUS)
Originally established as part of Project SIGN in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with aliens. This project met with positive success when in 1959, the United States established primitive communications with the aliens. On April 25, 1964, a USAF intelligence officer met with aliens at Holloman AFB, New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. After several attempted methods of communicating, the intelligence officer managed to exchange basic information with the aliens. This Project is continuing at a site in New Mexico.

3. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT REDLIGHT: (PROWORD GRUDGE)
Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to test fly a recovered alien aircraft. First attempts resulted in destruction of the craft and death of the pilot. This Project was resumed in 1972. This Project is continuing in Nevada.

4. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD REDLIGHT)
Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to develop, using conventional technology, and fly a flying saucer type craft for the public. This Project was successful when a craft was built and flown in front of the press. This Project was used to explain UFO sightings, and to divert public attention from Project REDLIGHT.

TOP SECRET/MAJIC

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

MAJORITY* The proword for MAJI. The Proword for MAJESTIC TWELVE. The Proword for GRUDGE. MAJORITY is the only word on the cover sheet of the AQUARIUS document. It is plain that the executive decision makers are MAJORITY. On the executive level, MAJORITY is everything to do with the aliens and everything connected with them. The way intelligence and TOP SECRET information is protected accounts for the previous confusion regarding the control of this subject. Everything under MAJORITY is broken down into compartments and difficult to trace to a higher authority. All information of important nature of any kind is handled in this manner and is designed to confuse those who would attempt to uncover the secret. MAJORITY is the word you all have been looking for that ties it all together.

MAJI: MAJESTIC AGENCY for JOINT INTELLIGENCE. The TOP SECRET/MAJIC project control group responsible for every aspect of interface with the alien life forms, including security and intelligence and misinformation to prevent public or

** On January 10, 1989, Bill Cooper issued a revised "Final Release" of his information about the briefing papers he saw in 1972. Bill explained the corrections and revisions came "after I had tested the reactions of people, especially the government, to the wrong names in the first version of December 18, 1988. 'MAJORITY' is the correct name, not 'MAJESTY'. I remember how my friend Bob Swan and I looked up 'majority' in the dictionary because we didn't know what it meant. The dictionary said 'to reach the age of maturity.'" Also means the larger number of something. See Appendix 11 for Bill Cooper's January 10, 1989 "Final Release."*

Howe: As noted in Chapter 7, I was told in 1983 that "MJ" stood for "Majority." In addition to maturity, another obsolete meaning is "ancestors," which in biology is an earlier form or type from which a later organism is developed.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

foreign disclosure of the alien presence. MAJI is responsible only to the President. (This is why all documents referring to "MAJESTIC" or any other form of that name are wrong.) MAJI is ongoing in Washington, D.C.

MAJESTIC

TWELVE:

A selected team of experts in many different fields who evaluate information, technology, biology and other facets of the alien presence in order to better understand the phenomenon. MAJESTIC TWELVE makes recommendations and presents scientific direction when needed. MAJESTIC TWELVE does not know all the information and does not meet as a group. Members are given information on a Need to Know basis only. Biologists, for example, are not given information regarding any other subject.

MAJIC:

Security classification of all MAJI and AQUARIUS information. MAJIC means "MAJI Controlled." MAJIC is the highest security classification in the nation.

MJ-1:

Director of MAJI. The Director of the CIA is usually MJ-1 and reports only to the President. (Other members of MAJI are designated MJ-2, MJ-3, MJ-4, etc.)

BLUE TEAM: The first project responsible for reaction/recovery of downed/crashed alien craft and/or aliens. This was an Air Force Material Command project.

SIGN:

The second project responsible for collection of intelligence and determining whether alien presence constituted a threat to the national security. SIGN absorbed BLUE TEAM. This was an Air Force/CIA project.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

- AQUARIUS:** The third and final project. AQUARIUS absorbed all previous projects. Funded by CIA confidential non-appropriated funds. The purpose of Project AQUARIUS (GRUDGE) is to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This project is ongoing. This project began as an Air Force project under SIGN, but was taken over by NSA. All projects connected with the aliens are now intelligence community controlled.
- GRUDGE:** The overall project with the same mission as SIGN. GRUDGE absorbed SIGN. GRUDGE is the Proword for AQUARIUS.
- POUNCE:** This project was formed to recover all downed/ crashed craft and aliens. This project provided cover stories/operations to mask true endeavor when necessary. Covers which have been used: crashed experimental aircraft, construction, mining, etc. This project has been successful. This project is ongoing.
- PLUTO:** Established to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to space technology. This project is ongoing. PLUTO is the Proword for POUNCE.
- REDLIGHT:** Mission was to test fly recovered alien craft. This project was postponed after every attempt resulted in destruction of the craft and death of the pilots. This project was carried out at Area 51 in Nevada (Groom Lake), and some flights were performed at Dreamland. Project REDLIGHT was resumed in 1972. This project has been partially successful. UFO sightings of craft accompanied by black helicopters

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

are Project REDLIGHT assets. This project is ongoing at Area 51 in Nevada.

SNOWBIRD: Established as a cover for Project REDLIGHT. A flying saucer "TYPE" craft was built using conventional technology. It was unveiled to the press and flown in public on several occasions. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosures of REDLIGHT as having been the SNOWBIRD craft. This was a very successful misinformation operation. It has not been used for many years. This Project is currently in mothballs until needed again.

LUNA:* Code name for alien underground base. The base is alien controlled and Delta/Alien protected. Luna is ongoing in New Mexico. Alien detachments exist at Dreamland and at Area 51.

FAR SIDE

OF THE MOON: An alien base on the dark side of the moon where large machines were sighted by the Apollo astronauts. It is believed to be a mining operation.

NRO: National Reconnaissance Organization. Based at Fort Carson, Colorado. Responsible for security for all alien or alien craft connected projects. Use unmarked black helicopters. Ongoing.

DELTA: Security teams from NRO especially trained to provide alien tasked projects/Luna security (Men in black.) This project is ongoing.

* See LUNA correction in January 10, 1989, statement in Appendix 11.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

GABRIEL: This project was tasked with developing a low frequency pulsed sound generator. It was determined that the alien weapons and craft would be vulnerable to this weapon. It is questionable whether this project exists today in 1988. It was derived from technology captured from Germany during and after WWII. My contacts have verified its previous existence, but cannot verify whether it is ongoing or has been terminated.

EXCALIBUR

(1988

Information): Established to develop a weapon which would destroy the alien underground base and any future underground bases which the aliens might construct. It is to be a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of tufa (limestone)/ hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet. AGL impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. Device will carry a 1 megaton nuclear warhead. This project is ongoing at WX Division, Los Alamos National Laboratory, New Mexico, and is still in development.

ALIEN CRAFT: These are flying craft which use gravity and electromagnetic fields to fly. I really did not understand the principle, but somehow gravity can become electromagnetic energy and that is the only way that I know to explain it. The craft has an atomic reactor on board about the size of a football. The craft can "cloak" (be invisible). The way I understood it, is that it bends light rays (and can do the same with radar) so that you look at the craft and see only what is behind it. They can do this when they do not want to be seen. A lot of the technology

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

of our stealth bomber came out of this. A lot of the information regarding the alien craft that I saw had to do with Einstein's Theory of Relativity. There was a lot of information regarding space/time "folds". My education was not even in this ballpark, so I really can't tell you much, but I learned that their craft are not all that stable in air (that's why so many crash). But they are still able to do things that we have only dreamed of. They can travel through space across/through a "fold" in a very short time.

ALF: ALF is the abbreviation for "Alien Life Form." This is the only term that I have seen used to describe the aliens. The Alien Life Forms require blood and other biological fluids to survive. They abduct humans and animals to procure these fluids. The Alien Life Forms abduct humans and implant a very small device/ devices in or near the human brain which gives them total control over that human. The implants are very difficult to detect, but can be detected. The documents stated that all attempts to remove the implants have resulted in the death of the patient (1972). They perform surgical operations on humans. They collect sperm/ova and other biological samples from humans. The purpose has yet to be determined. (Howe Note: But by 2014, hybridization and humanization on Earth has emerged as key goals in some alien agendas.) These abductions are ongoing. A list of abductees is provided by the aliens to MAJI on a periodic basis. The aliens also claim to have played a very significant part in the world's religious history and have provided MAJI with supporting evidence.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

(Secondary finding after study) Alien subsistence requires that they must have human blood and other human biological substances to survive. In extreme circumstances, they can subsist on other animal fluids. Food is converted to energy by chlorophyll through photosynthesis and waste products are excreted through skin. (Did they evolve from plant life? Not known at this time.) These creatures possess two separate brains separated by mid-cranial lateral bone partition (anterior brain - posterior brain) with no apparent connection between the two.

UFO/IAC: UFO is unidentified flying object and can be anything unidentified, but usually refers to suspected alien craft. IAC is identified alien craft.

BLUE BOOK: This was an Air Force UFO/Alien misinformation project. This project was terminated and its collected information and duties were absorbed by Project AQUARIUS. A classified report named "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK Report No. 13" is the only significant information derived from the project and is unavailable to the public. (See pages 62-63 in this book.)

GUEST: Alien life form held prisoner in an area known as the Ice Cave at Los Alamos, New Mexico. There were originally 16 captive aliens* held at this location. 15 (or 5) have died. The alien "guests" furnished extensive information on the aliens and their history which is known as the "Yellow Book." The aliens claim that man is a hybrid created by them. They claim that all religion was created by them to hasten the formation of a civilized culture and to control the human race. The aliens

* May have been 6 alien "guests" instead of 16, Bill Cooper said later.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

have furnished proof of these claims and have a device that allows them to show audibly and visually any part of history that they or we wish to see. (Howe Note: Crystal holographic projection device that "captures time and plays it back.") They claim that RH-negative blood is the proof of hybridization, and our own science tends to bear out their claim. But the aliens have a tendency to lie.

In the October 14, 1988, broadcast of *UFOS: Government Coverup Live*,* the "Falcon" intelligence official said:

*"Presently, as of the year 1988, there is one extraterrestrial being. He is a guest of the United States government and he has remained hidden from public view. ** The Yellow Book is exclusively written by the second (captured) alien. The book relates to the alien planet, solar system, suns, *** culture and society make up on the planet and the social structure of the aliens and the aliens' life among Earthlings.*

"What was most intriguing to me in my experience with the aliens is an octagon-shaped crystal, which when held in the alien's hand and viewed by a second person, displays pictures. These pictures can be of the alien's home planet or pictures of Earth many thousands of years ago."

** Copyright 1988 by LBS Extraterrestrials, Inc. Reprinted by permission.*

*** Howe Note: I was told the alien was/is kept in an electromagnetically secure facility at Los Alamos National Laboratory in New Mexico.*

**** "Falcon" named the ET guest's origin as Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2, a binary star system about 39 light-years from Earth; both suns are similar to Earth's G2 yellow sun. Same Zeta Reticuli origin given by aliens to abductee Betty Hill in 1961 encounter with grey beings. For more information, see 2007 book *Captured!* by Kathleen Marden and Stanton Friedman; plus *Astronomy* magazine, December 1974, pages 4 - 18.*

Another shadowed and voice-altered man identified as a scientist named "Condor" spoke on the television program and said an agreement had been signed between the U.S. government and the extraterrestrials. He said, "Essentially the agreement says that we won't disclose your (ET) existence if you do not interfere in our (Earth human) society." Condor said the alien base was in the State of Nevada in a place called Area 51, or "Dreamland."

Then the "Falcon" continued:

"The extraterrestrials have complete control of this base, which is located in Nevada. My understanding is that three different aliens of the same species have resided within the United States from 1948 or 1949 until present day (1988). The first alien was captured in the New Mexico desert after its craft crashed. The alien, named Ebe (extraterrestrial biological entity) by the government, was kept in captivity for three years. We learned a great deal of information about the aliens' race, culture and spacecraft. The second alien was part of an exchange program. I don't recall what year that alien visited. A third alien was also part of an exchange program and has been a guest of the U. S. government since 1982."

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

These aliens were held in exchange for (6 or 16?) humans who became "guests" of the aliens. No information regarding the human "guests" is available from any source.

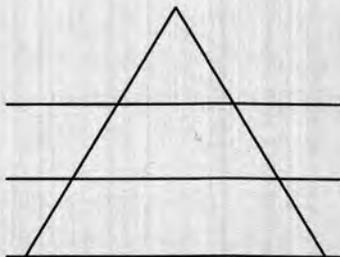
I have confirmed the existence of an alien craft at a hanger at Edwards AFB in California. The hanger is at North Base. It has been guarded by non-Edwards personnel, NRO-DELTA forces. The guards had a badge that was red with a black triangle on the face of the badge. No one was allowed near the hanger without the badge. These people are no longer guarding the hanger. The Edwards security force are instructed to check the hanger each hour and report status.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

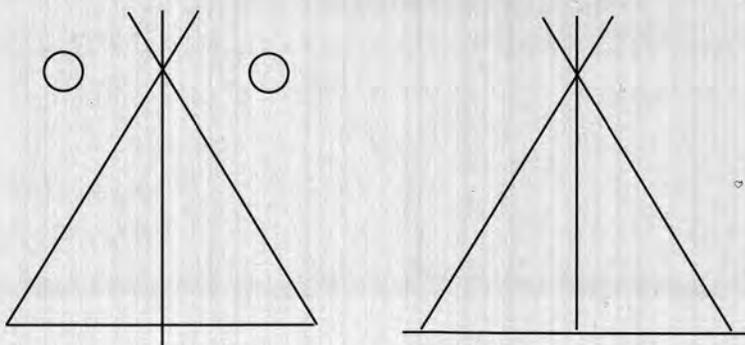
The hanger is locked and no one is allowed inside. Edwards security personnel have been instructed never to enter the hanger even if it has been broken into.

I have also confirmed the existence of alien material at a hanger designated HANGER 1051 at Edwards AFB. Below is the insignia that is on the alien craft. It is called a TRILATERAL INSIGNIA. I do not know what it means.

It is in GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13 and my sources confirm that this is the alien flag, so to speak. It is an equilateral triangle divided by three parallel lines.



There were two other alien symbols in the naval intelligence papers I saw in 1972. I do not know what the "teepee" looking one means, but it was on all uniforms and in the photographs. I was told that the other with the extended base line is used to mark alien landing sights in some way.*



* Bill Cooper Note: "In hypnosis, the bottom line on lower right symbol does not exist."
Also see Cimarron case first paragraph on page 370.

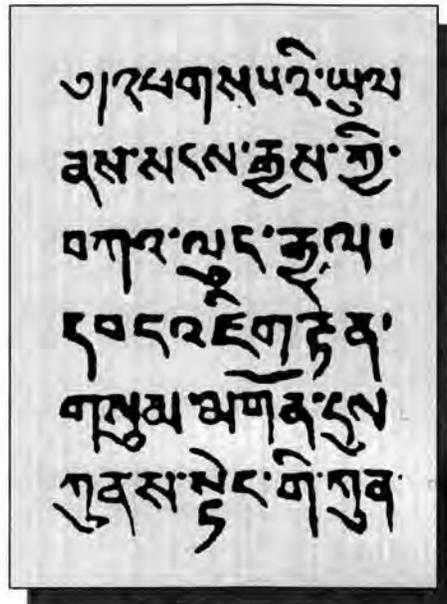
The triangle has often been mentioned in UFO abduction literature. It is a symbol that people claim to have seen in alien craft. One man from New York state said that when he was age eight in 1955, he was taken by beings into a craft. He was examined and a small cylindrical metal object approximately 1mm by 4mm was inserted under his skin. Afterward, the beings gave him a parchment-like "paper" with the English alphabet written on it. Next to each letter and letter combinations was a matching symbol in the alien language.

He was told that triangles are used to separate sentences as periods are used in the English language. "I stuck the parchment with the symbols on it in my pocket and later hid it in the rafters of the house where I lived with my parents. Before I hid it, I copied the symbols down on another piece of paper which I kept in my wallet for a long time." Below is that list reprinted with his permission.

A	∩	M	∞	Y	∕
B	(N	∞	Z	%
C	∧	O)	QU	∩
D)	P	∞	BE	∩
E	∩	Q)	ING	∩
F	∩	R	∞	LY	∞
G	∩	S	∩	ED	∩
H	∩	T	∩	TH	∩
I)	U	∩	ST	∩
J	(V	∩		
K	∩	W	∩		
L	∩	X	<		

WORDS SEPARATED BY
TRIANGLES, Δ

There is another Earth language mentioned as similar to the alien symbols, but it does not contain prominent triangle symbols. I was told by a government source that Bhutan and Tibet are cultures on this planet with historic connections in culture and language to at least one of the alien groups involved with Earth. Below is Tibetan script printed from an engraved seal. The characters are similar to Sanskrit, the language of the Hindu inhabitants of India dating back to about 1500 B.C.



On January 10, 1989, Bill Cooper issued on CompuServe and ParaNet a revised "Final Release" of his information about the briefing papers he saw in 1972. (See Appendix 11.) Before that, he gave some insight into his reason for communicating the classified information after sixteen years of silence.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

"I am the son of an Air Force officer and was reared on Air Force bases all over the world. My father was a pilot. As a child I repeatedly overheard pilots and airmen discuss strange stories involving UFOs, Foo Fighters, strange crashes of craft 'not from here,' and other subjects that were exciting to me at the time.

"I graduated from high school in Japan and shortly thereafter joined the Air Force. I finished basic at Lackland Air Force Base and was assigned to the Strategic Air Command. I was an Aircraft and Missile Pneudraulic* Technician. During my training, instructors would regale us with tales of lonely nights spent on flight lines, alert pads and missile silos. They told of strange alien craft that would come down and paralyze the men on station and then remove the warhead from the missile and disappear at fantastic speed. I met a sergeant who told me that he was part of a team that transported such a large crashed disk that it could only be moved at night on back roads and fences, and poles had to be torn down and replaced as the convoy passed.

"I listened to all these stories and wondered what was going on but didn't really believe them. I was discharged from the Air Force in 1965. I was very adventurous at the time and joined the Navy in December of 1965. I volunteered for submarines and was assigned to the USS Tiru (SS-416) at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. On a cruise to the

** Air Force occupational specialty combines pneumatics and hydraulics, which involves pressurized air and fluids.*

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

Portland and Seattle, Washington area, I was on lookout and saw a UFO the size of an aircraft carrier rise up out of the water and disappear into the clouds while we were on the surface and I was the Port lookout. It descended back down into the water and rose back up into the clouds again several times. It was witnessed by myself, the Starboard lookout, the Officer of the deck, the Captain, and the Chief Quartermaster who took pictures. We were told not to discuss it with anyone ever.

"Upon docking at Pearl after our return, a man in plain clothes came aboard and talked to each of us with only the Captain present. He identified himself as an ONI (Office of Naval Intelligence) intelligence officer. He asked me what I saw. I began to tell him and he yelled at me to stop. Then he again asked me what I saw. I told him that I had not seen anything and he smiled at me and told me I was a very good sailor. He told me, 'Right answer,' and dismissed me. I soon grew tired of the cramped quarters of a submarine and de-volunteered. The rest of my history is as follows:

My primary military occupation is Quartermaster (Navigation). My secondary NEC is 9545 Internal Security.

USS Tombigbee (AOG 11) Pacific and Vietnam sea duty.

Camp Carter, Vietnam	Naval Security and Intelligence, Danang Harbor Patrol (gather intelligence and secure the harbor) and Cua Viet (DMZ) river patrol duty (gather intelligence and secure the river).
----------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

USS Charles Berry
DE 1035

Pacific sea duty.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.

CINCPACFLT STAFF Commander in Chief of the Pacific
Fleet Staff - OPSTAT reporting and
Naval Intelligence Briefing Team
Petty Officer of the Watch in the
Command Center.

USS Orinskany CVA-34 Pacific sea duty.

Honorable Discharge December 1975 Rank E-6

Since leaving the Navy, I have worked at several companies engaged in work for the government or the intelligence community. Some of this work involved training foreign military personnel. I have also obtained a college degree in photography.

I am not now connected with the government or the intelligence community, except for friends that I have made over the years. Currently I head a technical college in California.

I think everyone has a right to know what's going on. I would not want my ex-wife and kids to be hit by this stuff cold."

Bill Cooper explained to me his reasons for going public in more depth during several hours of phone calls in early January 1989. I asked him to remember as much detail as he could about the black and white photographs he saw in the "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK Report No. 13" when he was stationed in Hawaii. I was most curious about two distinct alien types shown in the GRUDGE photographs, especially one with a large beak nose. It was like the beings that landed at Holloman AFB on April 25, 1964, described by Bob

Emenegger and shown in his book illustration allegedly made from the 16mm film at the alien landing.

I asked Bill Cooper if I could record our phone conversations and use portions of the transcript in this book. He agreed. I also asked Bill for a copy of his DD-214 honorable discharge papers and a notarized, sworn statement. See Appendix 11.

On the eve of his wedding in 1972, Bill was so troubled by the information he had seen that he showed a photocopied outline of the information to an old friend named Robert Swan. I talked to Mr. Swan who recalls vividly Bill Cooper's agitation, the notes that Bill held up in front of his face, the conversation about extraterrestrials on Earth, on the back side of the moon and sightings of alien craft by astronauts. (See Appendix 11.)

The following portions of an interview of mine with Bill Cooper were recorded by phone on January 10, 1989.

COOPER: *All the photographs I saw were contained in GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK Report No. 13. There were no photographs in the MAJORITY papers. The photographs were printed copies of 8 x 10 black and white photographs.*

HOWE: How many photographs were there?

COOPER: *I would say approximately fifteen to twenty. The majority pertained to autopsy material. There were also photographs of downed recovered craft. There were photographs of the live aliens.*

HOWE: Were the craft in pieces of wreckage or whole?

COOPER: *The ones that I saw in the photographs were whole. Compared to the people who were standing next to the craft, I would say the craft was approximately thirty feet , in diameter. It sat on tripod legs. There were jacks under the craft also. It was in what appeared to be a hangar. It*

appeared in the B & W photographs to be a dull metal color. And beyond that, I really didn't pay that much attention to the craft because I was overwhelmed by the photographs of the aliens.

HOWE: Let's talk about those photographs of the aliens.
What did you see?

COOPER: *I saw photographs of two different types * of aliens called "greys". One was the small creature that people normally see or report in abductions. The description of them is basically the same as what has been reported — they have four fingers, four digits on their hands. The palm was very long. There was webbing between the fingers. They had four almost claw-like toes with webbing between the toes.*

HOWE: Were the ends of the hands clawed?

COOPER: *They appeared to look like claws, but I don't believe there was an actual claw there. I don't believe it was like a cat's claw or a dog's claw. When you look at them, it reminds you, the ends of the digits remind you of claws, the way they are shaped.*

HOWE: So what did you think they were if they weren't claws?

COOPER: *I thought it was flesh, maybe a tough, real tough skin.*

HOWE: Meaning that they tapered to such a narrow point it looked like claws?

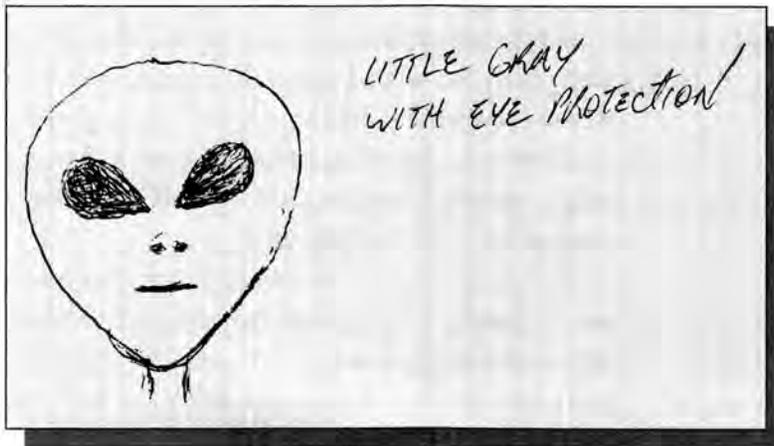
** Cooper said that a third alien type was referenced. The name in the briefing paper was the "Orange" and they were said to be much taller and maintained a policy of non-interference.*

COOPER: *Right.*

HOWE: Describe further what you saw in the photographs.

COOPER: *The creatures were very small. The head was larger out of proportion to what a human head is on a human body. It wouldn't be twice the proportion, maybe 1.6 or 1.7 times bigger, something like that. The eyes were very large, black, opaque, no pupil.*

Drawing by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.



COOPER: *Some of the bodies looked like they were in states of decomposition. Some of the bodies looked like they had been recovered shortly after they had died and were preserved in a pretty good state. They had a very large, looked like either a bigger rib cage or more ribs than what we have. They had what looked like a tough, leathery type of skin. I don't know if that was because they were dead that it looked like that or not. But in the GRUDGE 13 report it also described them as having an almost reptile-like skin.*

They had no ears as we know them. Just a hole in the head. There was a very, very slight raised part where the nose should be and two nostrils sort of flat on the face. They did not have a jutting chin. It seemed like right below where the nostrils are, the face just dropped straight down and there was a small, slit mouth. It did not appear to me that they had any lips. Or if they did, they were very small.

They were described, and it looked like it in the photographs, that their skin was very, very pale. Almost white colored. Except for the ones that were in decomposed state. They looked like a body that was in states of decomposition; the skin was dark and ugly.

They were described as having two brains: an anterior (front) brain and a posterior (back) brain with no obvious connection between the two at the brain portion.

There was described what appeared to be a set of lungs connected together with a heart, but there was another heart in the body, too.

The fluid in what we would call a circulatory system was said to be a chlorophyll-based liquid. It showed a picture of a shrunk up and shriveled digestive system that appeared at one time was similar to ours, but now is absolutely useless — that's the way it was described in the report.

It was said that they can take fluids in through their mouth in small portions or they can soak a fluid in through their skin and that's how they feed. And that the food material is converted to energy through photosynthesis by chlorophyll and the waste material is excreted through the skin.

HOWE: Did it describe what the creatures are in an evolutionary sense?

COOPER: *It described them as being insect-like. I don't know if*

they meant looks, or they meant biology, or what. The papers commented that because of the chlorophyll base, there was a question about whether they had evolved from plant life and it was stated that it was not known at this time.

We then spent several minutes discussing the size of the little grey creatures' eyes. Bill estimated that if the scale of the head were ten inches high, each eye would have been two and a half inches from corner to corner and two inches wide from bottom to top.

COOPER: *There was a slant, but it was a slight slant, maybe ten to fifteen degrees slant. But it was not exaggerated like the large-nosed greys. (Howe Note: Big Nose Grey eyes reported to slant at 40 to 45-degree-angles.)*

HOWE: In terms of the shape, what would be the closest shape of the little greys' eyes that you can think of in human terms?

COOPER: *Like an egg, maybe ...so the narrow part would face each other and the eyes got larger as they went out. Just the opposite of the Big Nose Greys where the almond shaped larger part was toward the center and it got narrower as it went out.*

HOWE: The head in relationship might be how big?

COOPER: *The head was big in proportion to the body. If you had a human being four feet tall with the correct size head, these heads would be at least one and a half times bigger.*

HOWE: The arms?

COOPER: *Were long. They reached all the way down to the knees.*

HOWE: Did they wear a garment or were you looking at naked bodies?

COOPER: *They were naked bodies. [Howe Note: Later information indicates some ETs are biological androids with fabric "skin".] I did not see any sexual organs. I did not see any mammaries or nipples. I did not see any belly button. I did not see any body hair at all. All the little greys looked exactly alike except for the ones that had been in some sort of state of decomposition because those were much darker, like they had a real dark tan.*

HOWE: Let's talk about the other types of aliens you saw in the photographs.

COOPER: *Those are the ones that the government made a treaty with. I call them the "Big Nose Greys". And they were small size also, but they were, it seemed to me, larger than the little greys by at least a half a foot or maybe a whole foot. Somewhere between four and a half and five feet tall.*

HOWE: Were they standing, sitting, lying down?

COOPER: *There were five standing against a wall that was concrete, stark. In another photograph, there were three standing against a wall.*

Drawing by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.



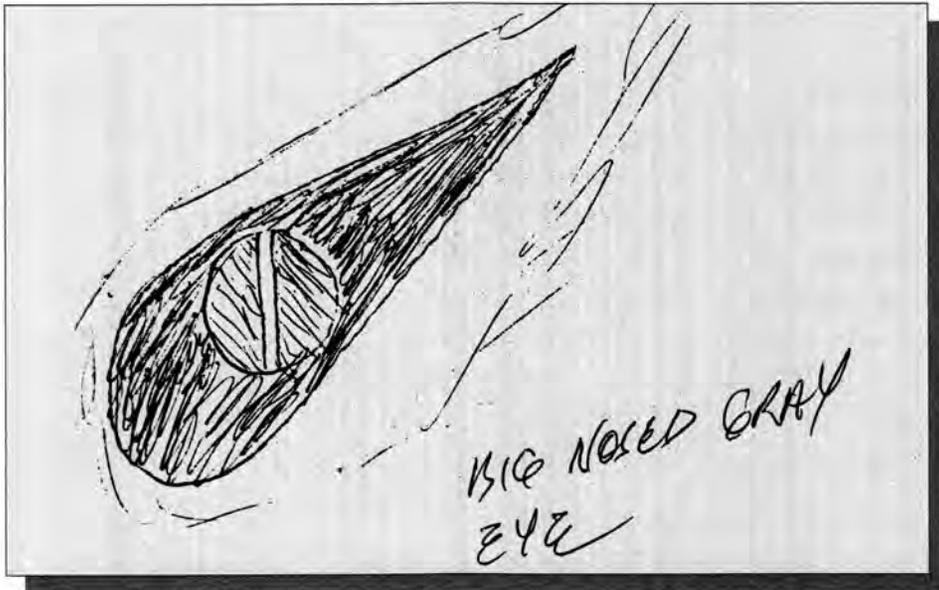
COOPER:

Another photograph showed a bunch in a group in a stark, concrete room. They looked almost bewildered, if you could use a human term. Or very upset.

They had a huge hooked nose like it came out from the head to a bump and then came down to like a hook almost. Large nostrils. They had Oriental-shaped eyes, which slanted a very, very exaggerated slant, at least a 45-degree slant upward.

The large part of the almond shape was toward the center and it got narrower as it went up and out. The eyes were dark. There seemed to be a lighter portion that enclosed a round, circular pupil. The pupil had a vertical slit which appeared to almost glow white in the black and white photographs.

Drawing by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.



(Howe Note: William English, who saw the GRUDGE Report No. 13 in England in 1977 (pages 61-64), said there were color photographs in that report. He described vertical slits in those non-human eyes as being a light yellow-green.)

It had the appearance of glowing against the dark rest of the eye. It almost jumped out at you.

They had what appeared to be a wide mouth, like a slit that almost wrapped around the front of the head. I don't remember any lips.

HOWE: Any teeth?

COOPER: *I don't remember seeing any teeth. They had a large jaw, large lower jaw.*

HOWE: Can you give a comparison to a human jaw?

COOPER: *In proportion to ours, from the bottom of the mouth, which would be our lip, to the bottom of their jaw, it's about one and a half to two times the distance of a normal human jaw. It wasn't tapered. Just a very strong jaw.*

HOWE: Could you talk more about the shape and size of the alien head compared to a human, both in front and profile?

COOPER: *It seems to me that the Big Nose Greys had a head more like a human head would be proportioned to our body. Not overly large like the small greys. But it appeared to me to be a little bit larger than a normal human head.*

HOWE: In profile?

COOPER: *In profile, the nose stands out like the Rock of Gibraltar.*

Drawing by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.



It did appear to me that the back of the head went back like some of the Egyptian drawings where the head is exaggerated back compared to the neck. But the Big Grey's nose — that's very pronounced. You'd almost trip over the nose looking at the photographs.

I don't remember every detail. The important thing is for people to understand that they are here and that there is an agreement with the government and they are doing bad things.

HOWE: Did you see any of the little greys in profile?

COOPER: *There were some photographs of them in profile lying on a slab. And I would have to say their head was almost teardrop-shaped from the side and sitting on the neck at an angle.*

HOWE: Did the report say anything about the colors of the Big Nose Greys' eyes?

COOPER: *The photographs were in black and white and I don't remember reading any text that described the color of the eyes. What struck me was that the eyes looked very sinister, almost evil. They had a tendency to rivet you to the eyes. I don't know if they really glowed or if it's because the pupil seemed to be a white or light color against the dark background of the rest of the eye. The pupils just stood out because they were so white in the black and white photograph, almost like the white of the paper.*

HOWE: What exactly was the shape of the vertical slit that appeared to glow? Was it straight up and down or curved at top and bottom?

COOPER: *Just like a slit - a straight slit.*

HOWE: Can you give some dimensions of the whole eye?

COOPER: *It started out as a rounded almond shape at the center and went up to a point at the top. Maybe the Big Nose Grey eyes were one-half to three-quarters of an inch wide (from lower lid to upper lid) at the widest. And two inches wide from corner to corner. They looked very Oriental. If you took an Oriental person's eyes and slanted them up and stretched them out, that's what the Big Nose Greys' eyes would look like.*

HOWE: How much of that two inches did the iris, the lighter circular part, seem to take up?

COOPER: *Probably a little over half an inch.*

HOWE: Then in that half an inch circle, how much would the white vertical slit take up?

COOPER: *Probably a quarter of an inch.*

HOWE: So half of the circular "iris" was taken up by the white vertical slit pupil?

COOPER: *That sounds right to me, looking at it in my mind.*

HOWE: What about the hands and feet?

COOPER: *The hands that I saw seemed to be small in comparison to ours, but the digits on the hand -I saw three and they appeared to be thick compared to ours and they looked clumsy.*

The feet appeared to be small in the same ratio as the little aliens' feet were, but they were covered. The big nose

aliens were wearing a one-piece suit that came all the way up and covered the sides of their head. I wasn't able to see ears at all.

HOWE: The color of the suit?

COOPER: *It appeared to be metallic, like light silver. Remember these are black and white photographs, so I don't know if it was silver or not, but it appeared to be metallic and real light colored.*

HOWE: Was it like a snowsuit covering feet, legs, torso, arms?

COOPER: *More like a tight-fitting flight suit. My dad was a pilot and that's the closest I can come.*

HOWE: We would think of boots being separate from the legs of a garment.

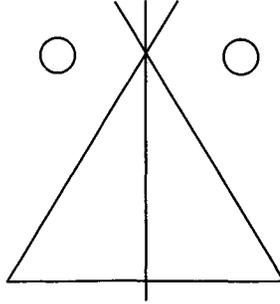
COOPER: *No, this was attached. One piece.*

HOWE: So, the only flesh part of the aliens that you could see in the photographs was the front of the faces and the hands?

COOPER: *Yes. And their physique was not big. It was like you were looking at a frail person. Not frail, but not a healthy human man, I would say.*

HOWE: On the suit, was there a belt or markings?

COOPER: *Yes, there was. There was the "teepee triangle" that you and I discussed earlier. (Page 197.) Everyone of them had it on their uniform.*



HOWE: Was there anything in the papers that explained what the other triangle symbol was about?

COOPER: *They called it a TRILATERAL INSIGNIA and they did not explain what it meant at all.*

HOWE: Was there anything in the documents about the color of the big nose aliens' skin.

COOPER: *Oh, yes. The documents said they were like the little greys, anywhere from a light green to a pasty, dough-like color with varying shades in between. The documents discussed that the color depends upon the state of health and whether or not they had recently fed. Apparently when they feed and have just fed, their body is absorbing this energy and the photosynthesis process is going on, they have a light green color. The longer they go from having been fed, the lighter their skin color gets. Or if they are in a bad state of health, I guess.*

HOWE: Did it say anything in the papers you saw in 1972 about what the alien creatures feed upon?

COOPER: *Yes, it did. It said they needed biological substances to feed on.*

HOWE: Did it specify any knowledge in those papers about what the biological substances are?

- COOPER: *It said that the aliens were taking blood and biological substances from humans and animals. What I'm saying now was not contained in the GRUDGE No. 13 Report that the photographs were in. This information about feeding was contained in the other paper, which was called the MAJORITY document. And it specifically stated that the aliens had violated the agreement with our government by mutilating animals and abducting humans; that the abductions of humans were supposed to be for medical examination only.*
- HOWE: Was there anything in the GRUDGE No. 13 Report or the MAJORITY document in 1972 that specifically outlined or described animal mutilations?
- COOPER: *Yes. They said that the aliens were definitely responsible for animal mutilations. It described the mutilations, that organs were removed, that the rectum was taken out as a plug, that the blood was removed from the body with no vascular collapse. Same thing with some humans, too.*
- All this was done with some sort of an instrument that could cut between the cells. That the blood was taken from the body with no vascular collapse. That was discussed in detail because they considered that to be very serious.*
- HOWE: Did the paper discuss when the government was aware that this had begun?
- COOPER: *No. It was some time after they made the agreement with the aliens that the government began to discover that the creatures were doing what they weren't supposed to do. I got the impression that the government wasn't so concerned about the animal mutilations. But the human*

mutilations and disappearances of people they were very concerned about. And they were also concerned because they did not believe that the aliens were furnishing them (government) with a complete list of human abductees and contacts.

HOWE: Did it say anything in the paper about the exact date of the agreement with the Big Nose Greys?

COOPER: *It gave an exact date, but I can't remember.*

HOWE: Do you recall the decade?

COOPER: *Yeah, the decade they made the agreement was in the 1960s.*

HOWE: Do you think the agreement had anything to do with the Holloman landing? Was there any reference in the papers you saw?

COOPER: *Yes. They discussed the Holloman landing. And that was after they had established communications with the aliens in Project SIGMA. They discussed that they had used the computer binary language and that it had been broadcast over high frequency radio waves. They had established communications and had arranged the landing at Holloman. The aliens landed at Holloman and they reached a basic agreement, which was that they would meet at a later date to discuss and formulate a formal treaty between the two nations (United States and the Big Nose Greys) and that a hostage was exchanged. This hostage was named Krlll, or Crlll. That is a name with no vowel.*

HOWE: Did the papers talk about the return of the aliens and the second meeting in any detail?

COOPER: *It didn't talk about it in detail and did not say where it was. But it said that the other meeting occurred, that they had reached an agreement and had formulated a formal treaty. It discussed the terms of the treaty. And as I remember it, the terms of the treaty were that we (U.S.) would agree not to reveal their presence on this planet. That we would not interfere in any way with what they were doing. That we would allow them on a periodic and limited basis - and it specifically stated 'periodic and limited basis' - to abduct humans for the purpose of medical examination. And that humans would be returned intact with no damage to them and they would have no memory of the occurrence. And that the aliens would furnish the government with a list of all abductees and human contacts during the preceding period on a regular basis. It did not say the time frame. Or if it did, I don't remember it. And in exchange for this, we were to receive technology from the aliens and that we would work with them to learn what they knew. They were described as being at least 50,000 years ahead of us.*

HOWE: Did the papers say anything about why humans involved in these communications would accept such terms?

COOPER: *Yes, it did. It said that the aliens had told them that they were benevolent, that they had created the human race through cross-breeding with a primitive ape-like creature, which they later described as having been Cro-Magnon man (the product of the alien cross-breeding). They described the aliens as having created our religions and that they had done this in order to hasten the formation of a civilized intelligent race and to be able to control and manipulate us through the religions on the right path to being able to take our place in the universe. And it stated the government believed what they told them,*

because the aliens could show holographic pictures in a crystal device of various times on the Earth.

It also stated in the briefing papers, that they believed the aliens had lied to them and that the aliens had a tendency to lie, that they were practicing deception, that they had deviated from the agreement by kidnapping humans that were never returned, by mutilating humans, by abducting humans, by implanting a device in humans.

HOWE: Was there anything in the papers about what our government is trying to do about it?

COOPER: *It said the President, which President I don't recall, had commissioned a group of men to sift through the evidence and facts, lies and deceptions, to get to the truth of the alien question. I remember it also stated in the briefing papers that they had prepared a place in the wilderness in one of the states in the United States that could only be reached by air. That it had living facilities, meeting facilities, had a library containing everything that is known about the aliens, that it had kitchen facilities, fully staffed, had recreation facilities. There were no roads anywhere near it or out from it and it could only be reached by the air. And in the papers, it was called the 'Country Club'. In fact, it stated that the Country Club was the code name for this place.*

HOWE: Was there any information about why this material in the briefing papers you saw was necessary to communicate to Admiral Clarey?

COOPER: *No. That was not discussed in the briefing as to why he should know it. But there is one of two possibilities. One is that Admiral Clarey was responsible for all the Naval forces covering one-half of the world in which alien craft*

could crash and need to be recovered. His help would be needed to do that, the help of the Navy to do that. The other possibility is that this briefing was the result of Naval intelligence getting hold of this information and briefing the Navy brass on it, on a secret organization that they had no prior knowledge of because the services do that. They do spy on each other and try to know what's going on about what the others are doing.

HOWE: So, why is Milton William Cooper talking about all this?

COOPER: *That's a hard question. I've lived with this for over sixteen years before I finally said anything about it. But it's caused me terrible anguish inside and a lot of personal problems keeping this information locked up.*

Bill Cooper and I talked about the government's policy of silence. Bill explained that during his own years of silence, he kept hoping the government was in control of the situation. But now he is worried. His major concern is that all people should have access to this information. Ignorance about the aliens' presence on the planet, he believes, has been useful to the ETs. Even though the government is afraid of public hysteria, Cooper believes public awareness could weaken the aliens' ability to intervene in human lives. Or at least if everyone knew that the aliens were here, perhaps a more equitable balance could be established between Earth and the aliens.

Bill now feels he has a personal responsibility to get information to the public. Since his December 18, 1988, computer network communication, he says he has had two phone threats and one anonymous call that said, "Some of us are cheering you on."

Around Christmas 1988, Bill met a man at a holiday party who had been in the Army for twenty-one years and was assigned to Delta Security. Bill asked him if he knew about Project REDLIGHT.

The Army man nervously acknowledged that he had heard of it. Bill asked the man to read the MAJIC material he had released on December 18, 1988. On Christmas Eve, they met to discuss Bill's information. The following notes and conversation reported by Bill Cooper occurred at a picnic table in a park.

Bill Cooper: *"The first thing that he (Army man) said was that he never wanted his name connected with anything that I ever did or said and that he never wanted to see me again after our meeting. I agreed to those terms.*

"I then asked him why he had agreed to talk to me about his involvement (knowledge about Project REDLIGHT and other projects related to UFOs).

"For the same reason that you are talking about it", he replied. "The whole thing is very grim and it won't get better."

"I asked him if he wanted me to ask questions or if he would just like to narrate. He told me to ask questions and when I pulled out my tape recorder, he told me not to use it because voice identification was possible. I asked if I could take notes and he agreed to notes only."

BILL: Where did you see the TRILATERAL INSIGNIA that I drew for you at the party and that you saw in my computer file?

MAN: *On a flying saucer that I guarded at Edwards Air Force Base in California. I saw it again on different saucers when I was at Area 51 in Nevada. Your file is pretty accurate as to what I know. I was surprised by the extent of your knowledge.*

BILL: I saw some of the information and have other sources. That file is the product of seventeen years of searching. In fact, a lot of it came from doing what we are doing now, just talking to people. Can you tell me how you came to see the saucer at Edwards?

- MAN: *I was assigned to guard a hangar at Edwards. At the time, I didn't know what was in it.*
- BILL: What was the name of the hangar?
- MAN: *The hangar had no number or name. We called it the Delta hangar.*
- BILL: Can you tell me where it is located?
- MAN: *It is on the North Base. It's the only hangar off by itself and no one is allowed near it without a special badge and clearance.*
- BILL: What does the badge look like?
- MAN: *It is a red badge with a black triangle on the face of it and personal information on the back, like any other ID.*
- BILL: How did you see the saucer?
- MAN: *The hangar is only entered through one door. Inside the door is the guardroom. On the other side of the guardroom is a door that goes into an office. On the other side of the office is another door. We were not allowed out of the guardroom, but one night the duty officer asked me if I knew what I was guarding. I said, 'No, it was not my job to know.' He asked me if I would like to see. I thought he was checking me out and told him it wasn't necessary. He motioned for me to follow him and then took me through the office and into the hanger. I saw the saucer sitting on legs and it seemed to have jacks under it also.*
- BILL: Can you describe it for me?

Military Voices

- MAN: *It was about thirty feet in diameter, metal, but not shiny. Like tarnished silver.*
- BILL: How thick was it?
- MAN: *About fifteen to eighteen feet thick. It had the insignia (trilateral) on the underside and again on the top.*
- BILL: Did you see any openings?
- MAN: *No, but I only saw one side and it was only for about three or four minutes.*
- BILL: Was it round?
- MAN: *Oh, yes. Just like the movies.*
- BILL: Were there any windows?
- MAN: *There was what looked to be windows around the raised portion, but I could not see inside.*
- BILL: Were they round?
- MAN: *No, they were rectangular. I also saw a groove around the saucer about four feet from the edge all the way around and it was on the top and bottom. There was an area on the bottom that looked like vents or louvers (slats like window shutters).*
- BILL: What did the officer say to you?
- MAN: *Only that he did not show me anything and we went back to the guardroom. Then he left.*
- BILL: Isn't that unusual?

An Alien Harvest

- MAN: *Everything I did or saw on Delta was unusual. I saw people break down and cry for no reason at times. When things like that occurred, you would never see that man again.*
- BILL: What happened to them?
- MAN: *I don't know and didn't ask.*
- BILL: Let's deviate from this for awhile. Do you mind?
- MAN: *No, I don't.*
- BILL: How did you get into Delta security?
- MAN: *I was recruited into the National Reconnaissance Organization (NRO) and went to Fort Carson, Colorado. After a lot of training, I was screened for Delta and then assigned to Delta.*
- BILL: Why did they recruit you?
- MAN: *I was told that it was because I was an orphan. If something happens to someone connected to a secret project and they have family, the family could compromise the project in just trying to find out what happened to their loved one.*
- BILL: Is everyone in Delta orphans?
- MAN: *Just about — either that or their family died or was killed later in life.*
- BILL: Didn't that bother you? I mean what could be so secret that they have to use orphans?

Military Voices

MAN: *Some of the things I've seen ... the stories ... especially concerning DREAMLAND. Did you know there are bounty hunters connected with DREAMLAND ?*

BILL: What do you mean?

MAN: *If you work at DREAMLAND and go on leave or pass and are not back on time or if someone doesn't come back, they send bounty hunters after you. That's where the 'visitors' - you know what I mean - live. There is an underground facility. I don't think I should say any-more. Most of the time I was there I can't even remember anyway. * We were supposed to talk about REDLIGHT.*

BILL: I don't remember agreeing to talk only about REDLIGHT. Is this a new condition?

MAN: *Yes. I don't want to talk about anything else. I will tell you that very strange things happen at DREAMLAND.*

BILL: What do you mean when you say you can't remember?

MAN: *I can't remember. I really don't want to talk about DREAMLAND. I won't talk about it.*

BILL: Please don't tantalize me. Either talk about it or don't, but don't do this to me. What else can you say about DREAMLAND? Can you tell me where it is?

MAN: *No, I can't talk about it. This is all very dangerous and I am married now. I just can't take a chance.*

BILL: OK, tell me about Area 51.

** Military sources say a chemical is used to erase memory of people after assignments to TOP SECRET/MAJIC locations.*

An Alien Harvest

MAN: *Area 51 is at Groom Lake in Nevada. It's the headquarters of REDLIGHT. The saucers are flown there. It's part of the test range. It's on the map. It's just a dry lakebed with a Top Secret installation built on and around it.*

BILL: Have you seen one fly?

MAN: *Yes. They are incredibly fast and make no noise at all.*

BILL: Is the one at Area 51 the same as the one at Edwards AFB?

MAN: *One was the same. The other one I saw looks like a diamond, like in a woman's engagement ring. If you take the diamond out of a ring and turn it upside down, that's what it looks like.*

BILL: You mean literally like a diamond?

MAN: *No, but the shape is the same. It really glows, but only when it flies. On the ground, it is the same metal as the saucer at Edwards. When it flies, it glows like the sun and sometimes changes colors.*

BILL: How close were you when you saw it?

MAN: *Not close. No one was allowed to get close. I think it emitted radiation because we were all required to wear dosimeters* and they had to be checked daily.*

BILL: You mean it was atomic powered?

** Dosimeter is a piece of film in a small badge that is worn by personnel when working in areas where they may be exposed to radiation. The amount of film exposure determines the exact dose of radiation.*

Military Voices

MAN: *I don't know. I only know there was a definite radiation hazard and our dosimeters were checked daily. We turned them in to be checked and were issued new ones every day.*

BILL: How long did you stay at Area 51?

MAN: *The first time was for three months. Nobody ever stayed more than a few months. The second time I was there was for almost five months. It's like wartime. There were no passes while at Area 51. We had excellent recreation facilities, though.*

BILL: I hate to press you, but I would like to know more about DREAMLAND. My information seems to conflict with yours. I have information that the alien base is in New Mexico. Is that where DREAMLAND is?

MAN: *There is more than one base and I have to go now. I should not be talking to you about anything at all. It's all too dangerous. Even more than you think. I don't know everything, but I know that it's way out of control. To tell you the truth, I'm afraid of what is going to happen. Don't ask me what, because I don't know, but I know something is going to happen. Giant underground shelters are being built under Groom Lake. And in other places. From reading your papers, you know more about a lot of this than I do. I really do have to go now. It's Christmas Eve and I live a ways off.*

Epilogue

“When all the factors are weighed, it is possible to understand the reported government intelligence belief that the public can never be prepared. But accepting such a hopeless attitude is a grave mistake.

The time has come to stop the long deception; the deliberate discrediting of thousands of honest witnesses.

At any time, there could be a sudden development for which we are totally unprepared. The secrecy, the censorship must be stopped.”

- Marine Corps Major (Ret.) Donald Keyhoe -

Aliens From Space © 1973

Reprinted by permission of Doubleday, a division of Bantam, Doubleday, Dell Publishing Group, Inc.

December 1988 closed with another mutilation report from Lonoke County, Arkansas. A longhorn cow was found two hundred yards from rancher Pete Benham's home in Bethlehem. Both of the cow's eyes, one ear, sex organs, udder bag and heart had been removed. Larry Jones, Chief Deputy of the Lonoke Sheriff's Department said, "They didn't just cut off the ear. They cut down in the head and got all of the ear." Like the other cases since Lady in

1967, there was no blood. Then in March 1989, there were the five cows near Hope, Arkansas, discussed in Chapter 5 and a calf mutilated near Seminole, Oklahoma.

I am convinced that different prime intelligences and their respective menageries of cloned androids and hybrids are interacting with Earth. I would like to know what each non-human group wants and why the U. S. government is so silent about its communications and agreements with extraterrestrials that it has long insisted do not exist. Both the human and non-human agencies deceive and misinform.

Confronted with the maze of illusions that appear to characterize the alien behavior, government silence might be the result of its confusion about the situation and distrust of the aliens. Governments by definition are supposed to protect the public welfare. Facing a press conference to announce an alien presence that is neither fully understood nor controlled is not an option bureaucratic officials would voluntarily choose.

My good friend and editor Jim Westby said, "The idea of an alien soul or intelligence is not in the realm of experience. It must be transformed to be comprehensible to us. Otherwise, it will be treated with indifference. I am essentially indifferent and I don't find it surprising in the least that the world is indifferent. You can make aliens human, or god, or the devil. Then they are comprehensible. But they are no longer strictly scientific."

Maybe those are right who have argued that the government is frightened there will be social hysteria if the public learns alien life forms are here harvesting Earth life for food and genetic experimentation that includes the production of clones and hybrids designed to live on Earth — below and above ground. What if one of the alien agendas is a slow motion invasion in which *Homo sapiens sapiens* is replaced by a new ET-human hybrid model without ever knowing what was happening? Neanderthals did not know *Homo sapiens sapiens* would replace them.

Whatever the non-humans really want, the information leaked from alleged government sources indicates the biological entities

Epilogue

are not new to Earth. The April 9, 1983, briefing paper I saw at Kirtland AFB in Albuquerque said the extraterrestrials had been experimenting with Earth DNA for at least 25,000 years. But years after that in December 1999, I was told by a retired DIA agent that three different ET civilizations have terraformed this planet “for more than 270 million years” and manipulated genes in all kinds of life forms that included the creation of dinosaurs and eventually standing up primates, including the latest model, Cro-Magnon *Homo sapiens sapiens*. Perhaps the animal and human sacrifices in various religions through the centuries were inspired and controlled by alien intelligences to aid their harvests — first for sustenance and second for genes because the ETs are dependent on cloning and hybridization instead of sexual reproduction. Unaware humans were manipulated into believing blood and animal sacrifices were pleasing “gods”.

There are so many contradictions and irrational aspects to the phenomenon. Aliens with advanced beam technologies that can neutralize gravity and evaporate matter don't need to make deals with human governments. If they wanted the Earth without us, they could have accomplished a forceful invasion long ago. Instead, the abduction encounters suggest that the alien life forms *need* our Earth life. More information in the 21st Century from whistleblowers also indicates that the ET life forms have weakened and deteriorated physically after millennia of cloning. That's why the ETs would need stronger genetic stock to make stronger hybrids and would need to harvest genetic material to use as band-aids for their own malfunctioning DNA and bodies.

Further, it has been suggested that some alien craft “crashes” have been on purpose. The goal might have been to introduce themselves dead, and thus vulnerable, to the military for examination purposes. However, the sacrificed craft occupants appear to have been biological androids, programmed workers on assignment for prime intelligences. The advanced minds behind some of the small worker greys are perhaps the Big Nose Greys, which landed at Holloman AFB on April 25, 1964, and identified in an alleged March 1981 briefing for President Ronald Reagan as “Archuloids” produced by EBENS with “rapid cycle cloning.” Beyond the Big Nose Greys are the EBENS that

the American government seems to defer to as a prime intelligence over most grey alien types.

But then there are the Tall Blonds, Tall Redhairs (Oranges?), Tall Blackhairs, Tall Whites, Tall Greys and Reptilian Humanoids. What is their relationship to the EBENs and Big Nose Greys? What does each group want with Earth and *Homo sapiens sapiens* humans? One answer from whistleblowers and human abductees is that the Grey EBENs and Tall Blonds have warred with each other for eons, battling with mind and timeline manipulations. But why?

The challenge of these complexities and the inability to *prove* the truth in the web of alien deceits would no doubt baffle and frighten officials and might panic the public. However, the late Dr. Carl Jung, Swiss psychiatrist, wrote this observation to Major Keyhoe about the UFO problem:

“Nothing helps rumors and panics more than ignorance. It is self-evident that the public ought to be told the truth.”

The chart on page 181 shows the agencies involved in the UFO and ET cover-up. Another agency that might play a critical role in policies concerning the aliens is the Institute for Defense Analysis (IDA). On April 5, 1956, IDA was created at the request of the Secretary of Defense. Its purpose was to encourage increased interaction between scientists and engineers in universities and a small group of analysts in the office of the Joint Chiefs of Staff known as the Weapons Systems Evaluation Group (WSEG). IDA evolved to become the “brain trust” of the Defense Advance Research Projects Agency (DARPA). One of the most prominent consultants to WSEG and IDA was former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger.

If gaining ET technologies to produce weapons and defense strategies has been the U. S. government’s main goal in relationships with the alien life forms, is it because the aliens’ motives have proved to be changeable and perhaps some of their behavior insidious? “Star Wars” under President Ronald Reagan was supposed to be an urgent effort to develop weapons to use against particular ETs.

The variety of forms in which the aliens appear from clones to hybrids to prime intelligences suggests not only different octaves of intelligence, but mixed forces at work with mixed motives within

Epilogue

those octaves. No matter what our defense strategies and technologies are, the human race is weakened by policies of denial imposed by scared governments.

Several people who have undergone hypnosis to recall a UFO encounter have described sensing in the grey humanoid creatures an urgency and desperation in their actions. Vestigial digestion and sexual organs are unimaginable in the human species. We would not be human if those critical organs became useless. In spite of the aliens' advanced technology and claim that they genetically engineered *Homo sapiens*, perhaps some of the alien life forms cannot restore their own ancient, damaged and deteriorating biology. That would be the ultimate irony: they can make standing up primates such as humans on various planets, but can't repair their own damaged DNA on their home planet, whether in the Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2 binary system as described by Betty and Barney Hill, or in other star systems — or perhaps even in other dimensions and timelines.

Even though ETs have killed animals and traumatized many humans, there have been rare incidents in which Grey entities or Blond humanoids have healed people. Maybe the non-humans only want a peaceful symbiotic relationship with humans to perpetuate ET survival that depends upon human genes. Secrecy, no doubt, makes genetic harvests, cloning and hybridization easier for them.

Or perhaps the physical intrusions on our planet are meant to attract our attention, to provoke fear and awe to better control us, and are linked to a long-term purpose that is more complex and currently incomprehensible.

Maybe the alien creatures know something about this planet's future that we don't. In 1983, a government source told me that the Earth is "nearing the end of a human cycle". I do not know what data supports that statement. However, Bob Girard addressed a similar theme in his book about octaves of intelligence. After comparing humanity's unchecked population growth and careless environmental pollution to spreading crab grass, Girard concluded that another octave of intelligence might be on the verge of exterminating imperfect humanity as humans would exterminate crab grass to protect a

lawn. In Biblical history, that is supposed to be what happened in the times of Noah and Sodom and Gommorah. Bob wrote:

“The moral issue is: whether to annihilate the human plague entirely and non-selectively as the biological infestation humans are for the higher octave, or to first scan the human species and remove the most highly aware members before exterminating the unaware masses of the species. After a time, when the ‘pesticide’ has worn off, this nucleus of highly aware humans could be returned to the planet, to the human octave, to become the progenitors of the next human cycle.

It has been said that one of the evils of any cycle of civilization is the tendency for knowledge which equals power to become concentrated among tiny cliques of intelligent men and converted from a means with which to serve all mankind into a means for forcing all of mankind to serve the knowledgeable. There is truth in the human octave that ‘power corrupts; absolute power corrupts absolutely’.

*There is a point at which knowledgeable men begin to fear that their knowledge would be misconstrued by ordinary men; that the ordinary man was not ready to have certain knowledge/power bestowed on him freely; that it is better for those few who know what knowledge is and what it can do to use it ‘wisely’, and thus protect man, in effect, from himself. There is, of course, a point at which this reasoning ceases to reflect genuine concern by the knowledgeable and begins to reflect a lust for power over one’s neighbors and a hypocrisy which must justify the lofty words.”**

History teaches us that often the common good is better served if state secrets are opened to public consideration. For if there is one truth that humans have a right to share, it is that *Something* is tampering with this planet physically, psychologically and spiritually. Humanity deserves the truth, especially if that truth requires a revolutionary new perspective about our history, our future and our survival.

* *Source: Elements of the Equation by Robert C. Girard, September 1988.*

Epilogue

Overleaf Photograph: January 28, 1988, The little River News, Ashdown, Arkansas

West of Highway 41 - The light object above the horizon to the right was one of two unknown objects observed in the sky at an estimated reading of 270 degrees and about five degrees above the horizon. The lighted area near the center of the photo are two street lights and the lights at a house near Highway 41. The photos were taken from the REA substation 5.4 miles south of Highway 32. The photographer used a time exposure of 30 seconds with an F-stop of 4 looking through a 300mm lens mounted on a tripod with 1,000ASA speed film. In the original color photo, red streaks are visible, which an astronomer reviewed saying it was the path of stars, but nothing in the star system would account for the brighter light.

*"I am a firm believer in the people.
If given the truth, they can be depended upon to
meet any national crisis. The great point is
to bring them the real facts."*

*— Abraham Lincoln —
Sixteenth President of the United States
1809-1865*



Appendices

Appendix 1

President Ronald Reagan: Speech, May 5, 1988;
Letter to President Reagan
from Justice for Military Personnel (J. M. P.), September 4, 1987
240-245

Appendix 2

Brief Biographies of 1947 MJ-12 Group
Listed in Nov. 18, 1952, Eisenhower Document Pages 171-178
246-250

Appendix 3

1983 Correspondence with Home Box Office
and Richard C. Doty, AFOSI Special Agent, Kirtland AFB
251-256

Appendix 4

October 17, 1987, Letter from Linda Moulton Howe to *Just Cause*;
March 5, 1988, Letter from Richard C. Doty
to Larry Bryant, CAUS
257-263

Appendix 5

Kirtland AFB, Albuquerque, NM, 1980, UFO Intrusion
Near Nuclear Missiles
264-273

Appendix 6

Ellsworth AFB, Rapid City, SD, 1977, ETs Disarm Nuclear Missile
274-277

Appendix 7

McGuire AFB, Wrightstown, NJ, 1978, Alien Being Shot
278-282

Appendix 8

UFO at Edwards AFB, Near Palmdale, California, 1958, Eyewitness Account
283-284

Appendices

Appendix 9

Project AQUARIUS
285-298

Appendix 10

Project SNOWBIRD
299-301

Appendix 11

1975 DD-214 Honorable Discharge Milton William Cooper;
February 10, 1989, Notarized Statement "Operation Majority";
January 10, 1989, Final Release Computer Statement;
April 5, 1989, Letter from Robert Swan
302-313

Appendix 12

Complete Transcript of the March 13, 1980, Hypnosis Session
with Judy Doraty for *A Strange Harvest*
314-352

Appendix 13

Complete Transcript of Notes by Dr. Leo Sprinkle in Hypnosis Sessions
with Mother and Son Abduction, Cimarron, NM, in May 1980
353-387

Appendix 14

Houston KTRH NewsRadio Interview with Robert Emenegger about
UFO Landing at Holloman AFB, NM, Re-broadcast Thanksgiving Day, 1976
388-404

Appendix 15

March 22, 1950, FBI Memo about "Flying Discs or Flying Saucers"
405-406

Appendix 16

April 25, 1980, Letter about UFOs
from Major Donald E. Keyhoe, USMC Ret.
407-408

Appendix 17

Selected News Articles about Mutilation Reports, 1975 to 1988
409-435

Appendix 1

**President Ronald Reagan: Speech, May 5, 1988;
Letter to President Reagan from Justice for Military Personnel,
September 4, 1987**

Rocky Mountain News, Denver, Colorado, May 5, 1988

Reagan muses on space threat

Invasion might spur world peace, he says in speech

CHICAGO (AP) — A day after the uproar about the use of astrology at the White House, President Reagan said yesterday he often wonders what would happen if the Earth were invaded by "a power from outer space."

Reagan made the comment during a question-and-answer session after a Chicago speech when someone asked what he

- Reagan lauds Soviet progress on rights/50
- Colorado bigwigs consult the stars/16-S
- Denverites just may become believers/16-S

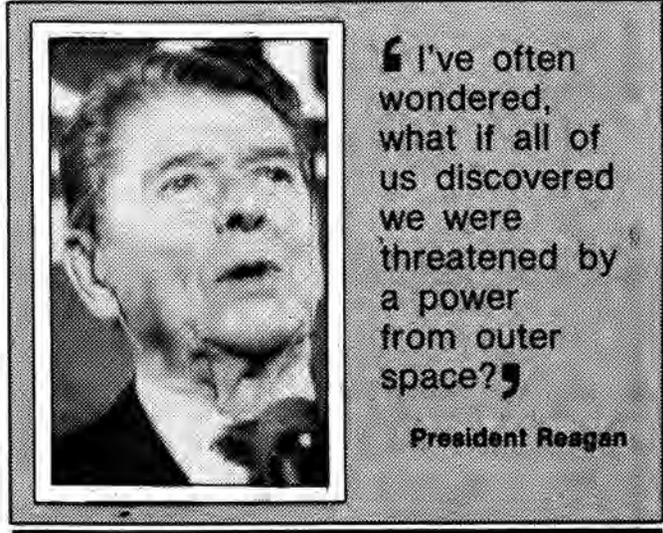
felt was the most important need in international relations.

He spoke of the importance of frankness and for a desire for peaceful solutions, and he went on to say that there have been "about 114 wars" since World World II, including conflicts between smaller nations.

"But I've often wondered, what if all of us in the world discovered that we were threatened by an outer — a power from outer space, from another planet?" Reagan said.

"Wouldn't we all of a sudden find that we didn't have any differences between us at all, we were all human beings, citizens of the world, and wouldn't we come together to fight that particular threat?" the president said.

Continuing, Reagan said, "Well, in a way we have something of that kind today, mentioning nuclear power again. We now have a weapon that can destroy the world, and why don't we recognize that threat more clearly and then come together with one aim in mind, how safely, sanely and quickly can we rid the world of this threat to our civilization and our existence?"



The comment drew applause from the members of the National Strategy Forum, a non-partisan group that specializes in foreign policy and national security issues.

A day earlier, White House spokesman Marlin Fitzwater acknowledged that first lady Nancy Reagan had consulted an astrologer about the president's travel and schedule.

Reagan said Tuesday he has never based any decision "in my mind" on astrological forecasts, but he avoided a question about astrological influence on his schedule.

The revelation that the Reagans follow astrology prompted taunts from Congress and harsh criticism from some scientists who consider astrology worthless.

U.S. Military Correspondence

REQUEST FOR AN EXECUTIVE ORDER

J.M.P. / letter to President Ronald Reagan
Reprinted copies to members of Congress and the press. 4 Dec. 1987

President of the United States
The White House
1600 Pennsylvania Avenue
Washington, D.C. 20500

4 Sep. 1987

Dear Mr. President:

The CIA has made a mockery out of our constitution. Our elected representatives have no idea what we in the Military have done and are still doing, since the CIA decided that "they do not have a need to know." Thus, we in JMP request you, the President, to issue an Executive Order, making it mandatory for all of us in the Military and Government, both active and retired, who have knowledge regarding UFO's, to testify with total immunity before a special congressional committee. The CIA can not object, because officially "UFO's do not exist."

The UFO cover-up is not in our national security interest. It should be stopped, because it hurts military morale. Our group, Justice for Military Personnel (JMP), consists of retired military personnel who were affected by, or involved in different capacities with the UFO cover-up. Under orders of the CIA, in the "interest of national security," we took part in intentionally misleading the nation, manipulating the press, the courts and most politicians.

Introduction:

The CIA UFO cover-up, is being perpetrated against the American people and not our potential enemies. The Russians have a whole town exclusively for UFO research. The CIA insists that the UFO cover-up must be kept at all costs, otherwise the military will be ineffective. The CIA correctly maintains, that military personnel will disobey orders when confronted by UFO's. For example, during the Vietnam War, pilots refused orders to fly night missions against UFO's. Since fatal accidents, UFO related, are relatively rare (with the exception of the Vietnam War), the CIA prefers to maintain the cover-up.

NSA, NASA, CIA, RAND and AFOSI associates, have informed us that UFO's have many origins. Some obviously represent civilizations, thousands of years more advanced than we are. Almost everything about them, their motives and operations are strange and incomprehensible to us. There is little we can do to protect ourselves from them. The Air Force is totally helpless to handle the situation, because of UFOs' incredible flight performance. The CIA and Pentagon are bewildered by UFOs' apparent ability to jam all our ground and air electronic equipment, or instantaneously disable all our weapons control systems. The CIA has decided to try to understand and duplicate UFO propulsion systems at all cost. This means that pilot lives have been sacrificed in UFO chases to get "UFO samples" for research, therefore 'Ignorance is Bliss'.

RAND maintains that the CIA is gambling that a major catastrophe, such as the July, 1952, mass UFO appearance over Washington, D.C., and the White House, will not happen again, so that no "explanations" will be needed. NORAD, along with many of us in the armed forces, bitterly oppose perpetuation of this cover-up, pointing to the public panic potential of the 1952 disaster. We in the JMP feel that too many military personnel suffered or died as a result of not being informed about UFO's. It is time to tell our armed forces the truth. It is unconscionable to continue to use military personnel as guinea pigs.

U.S. Military Correspondence

Crimes we committed under CIA pressure:

Forty years ago, the cover-up was confined to a very few individuals within the Military and Government. Today, many thousands are effected or involved. This deceitful CIA policy is breeding resentment in the services, for we were ordered to act illegally, against our fellow military personnel and our nation. Our JMP group has many military personnel and others who are waiting to testify. The following are a few examples of deceptive activities we carried out while on active duty:

1. We intentionally ordered pilots to shoot at UFO's, with the hope of acquiring a UFO for research purposes. These resulted sometimes in instant explosions and death to the pilots or instantaneous "disappearances" of pilot and plane. The UFO's occupants seem to be monitoring all of our pilot's actions. We analyzed hundreds of UFO gun camera films and it seems that some UFO's are remote controlled.

2. We have strictly silenced military pilots who reported UFO's. We do not allow our pilots to discuss UFO chases even among themselves.

3. We interrogated, intimidated and harassed military personnel who saw UFO's, to "convince" them (excluding pilots and astronauts), that they "did not see" what they saw; frightened them with the prospect of long prison sentences if they told anyone what they saw; transferred them alone to bases around the world, where, even if they were to talk, nobody would believe them; forced some of them into mental institutions; jailed them; destroyed their military careers; did everything possible to intimidate UFO witnesses by fear into self doubt and silence.

4. We distributed fraudulent information, through Military and Government spokesmen or scientists, to debunk all public UFO sightings.

5. We forced the FAA, NASA, and other Government agencies to conform to CIA UFO policies.

6. We violated the Freedom of Information Act by hiding documents.

7. We smeared commercial pilots who publicly reported UFO's and forced their companies to silence them.

8. We did not confirm when civilian planes around the world also temporarily lost control or completely disappeared when UFO's were present.

9. We slandered ruthlessly some of our most outstanding and competent citizens, who dared to report UFO sightings, while we knew all along that they were telling the truth, as we tracked the UFO's on radar.

10. We silenced Congressmen and Senators who requested UFO information for their constituents. These representatives are now silent partners to this cover-up and are consequently directly responsible for all the crimes we committed.

Press in default:

The national UFO debunking campaign ordered by the CIA in 1953, published books and planted hundreds of articles in the press, to create an atmosphere of ridicule around the subject of UFO's, falsely creating "UFO contacts" and "UFO" hoaxes. This campaign which is still in effect today, infiltrated major civilian UFO groups, to ridicule them or divert their efforts towards "other explanations." This UFO cover-up has been successful beyond CIA's highest expectations, due primarily to the brilliant manipulation of the press by the CIA via the ridicule strategy. The Establishment Press, afraid of being ridiculed, proved to be gullible beyond belief to "official statements."

The press, for example, in attempting to divorce itself completely from UFO data, did not question why the CIA refused to give UFO information to the then Senator Barry Goldwater who at the time was chairman of the Senate Intelligence Committee. If Senator Goldwater (who has been aware of the cover-up), does not have a high enough security clearance to get UFO information, then who in our Government does? The press failed to ask, if UFO's "do not exist," why did the CIA tell Senator Goldwater that UFO data is classified "above top secret" and "above any other secret in the USA." The CIA debunking campaign, using some of the best brains in this country,

U.S. Military Correspondence

slowly "educated" most journalists that they can only be rewarded, by abandoning any sense of journalistic ethics when it comes to reporting about UFO's.

One of the most audaciously deceptive acts by the CIA involved President Carter (who himself had sighted a UFO), when he requested NASA to look into the possibility of UFO research. Until that moment, all of us who were involved with the UFO cover-up, assumed that the President was informed by the CIA about UFO's the moment he entered office and that he was aware of the huge sum of money invested in UFO research since 1953. Until that moment, it was inconceivable to us that the President of the United States would be kept totally uninformed by the CIA.

At that time, NASA's scientific team concluded that the UFO cover-up should end because the public already knew that most astronauts in space photographed UFO's, or had been followed by UFO's, and that the astronauts were forced by regulations to lie to the press. Shortly before NASA's release of the news to the press, the CIA insisted on continuing to maintain the cover-up and pressured NASA to lie to the public. NASA therefore released a statement dictated by the CIA, contradictory to their own scientists conclusions. Victor Marchetti (former Executive Assistant to the Deputy Director of the CIA), openly maintains that President Carter probably was forced to participate in the CIA's UFO cover-up.

Most of the preposterous "explanations" of UFO's were originated by the CIA's debunking headquarters, and disseminated to the public mostly through the Air Force, FAA, FBI, CIA, NASA, NORAD or Pentagon spokesmen. These shocking, mind boggling "explanations" (swamp gas, stars, etc.), released usually after long delays, often constituted an insult to American public intelligence, instead of an explanation. Though these "explanations" often were not logical, scientific, or factual at all, they were eagerly accepted by the press, which was relieved to quickly dispose of "another UFO story." There were often sharp contradictions between these "explanations" and the pilots and radar controllers' statements, which rarely seemed to bother the press, who claim to be Government watch dogs.

Scientific community in default:

Project 'Blue Book', the 'Condon Report' and many notable scientists, are part of the CIA's cover-up. The 'Condon Report' is a scientific farce which was immediately exposed as a fraud by the late Professor James E. MacDonald (world's foremost, non CIA, authority on UFO's). The 'Condon Report' has been heavily criticized ever since by all other competent scientists (who do not work for the CIA), who actually examined the report in depth. Incredible as it seems, many in the scientific community today have not, and still regard the 'Condon Report' as an impartial scientific study. This attitude is a source of much amusement and self satisfaction in the intelligence community. This manipulation of American public opinion and the advanced mind control techniques employed by the CIA, were described by one Air Force doctor as: "Psychiatric Fascism contradictory to any democratic principles."

Now more than ever, due to our highly sophisticated detection systems, UFO's are being detected frequently over our bases and missile silos and they have tampered with our nuclear missiles. They are being photographed in restricted areas, monitoring our military experiments. We track them visually and/or on radar across the USA and Canada almost daily. World-wide intelligence reports indicate very similar sightings. Many of us objected long ago to this senseless UFO cover-up, because it led to a monumental loss of scientific data. But we could not do anything, because the CIA controls all our military intelligence agencies and has overwhelming influence over many Government agencies.

Conclusions:

FBI associates defined the UFO cover-up as the biggest crime ever perpetrated against our people. The CIA, in the name of "National Security Interest," has flagrantly violated the letter and spirit of the law.

U.S. Military Correspondence

The Uniform Code of Military Justice does not offer our soldiers any protection regarding this cover-up. As JMP members, we are torn between our desire to maintain the military oath of secrecy and our sense of ethics as responsible loyal citizens of this great nation. Yet we are fully dedicated to preventing the UFO cover-up from continuing to be the status quo in this free nation. When our country requests us in the military to give up our lives for this land, the least the Government can do, is tell us against whom we are fighting and why. We have the right to know.

JMP civil responsibility:

Lack of competent news reporting on this issue, has led to the creation of JMP. We feel it is our responsibility to speak up for our citizens who are still on active military duty. A RAND study indicates that, barring unforeseen circumstances, the CIA may continue the cover-up unabated under the umbrella of secrecy and ridicule. JMP members therefore have prepared a program that may effectively disintegrate the UFO cover-up. NSA associate commented to us: "...once the nation will learn the magnitude of the UFO cover-up, it may lead to a sense of awakening and outrage which could lead to civil disobedience acts that will make the Boston Tea Party pale by comparison, and may lead to the downfall of the CIA."

The CIA's collapse is not our intention because the CIA is important for national defense. There is a need to preserve whatever integrity the CIA may still have in the American public's eyes. The issue of this letter is not CIA credibility, but our Government's credibility. This insane CIA's UFO cover-up must end. It is a 'Time-Bomb' which can't be disarmed. This 'Time-Bomb' according to RAND, is gaining momentum and must explode one day. Let us expose it now and help save additional unnecessary loss of military lives.

This letter intentionally omits the most spectacular events in the UFO cover-up. Members of JMP feel that it will be more appropriate that the President himself, once informed by the CIA, will disclose these events to the nation. We regret the anonymity of this letter, but we have no other choice because the CIA has a clear policy of eliminating any insiders who may expose the UFO cover-up. As soon as the Executive Order is issued, we will be the first to testify. Please reply via the 'MUFON UFO Journal'.

Mr. President, you have a unique opportunity in the history of mankind. With the interest of national security and unity in our hearts, we respectfully wait for your actions.

J.M.P.
San Antonio, TX

Addendum for the Press:

4 Dec. 1987

A RAND associate suggested that because at this stage we are an anonymous group, to add for the press a competent source for verification, documentation and eyewitnesses of most allegations mentioned above. In the USA, he recommended contacting former astronaut Gordon L. Cooper and the following national and international UFO research organizations:

- 1) Just Cause, P.O. Box 218, Coventry, CT 06238
- 2) MUFON, 103 Oldtowne Road, Sequin, TX 78155
- 3) APRO, 3910 E. Kleindale Road, Tucson, AZ 85712
- 4) Major Donald E. Keyhoe (USMC,Ret.), P.O.Box 502, Luray, VA 22835

The foreign press may contact dozens of reliable UFO research organizations (private/Government/scientific/Military) in over forty countries.

None of the people or organizations mentioned above, had any knowledge of JMP before distribution of this letter. Over 6200 copies of this letter have been posted to news media worldwide, please be patient when contacting above organizations, as they have limited financial resources. Please refer this letter to the appropriate editor. Thank you.

J.M.P.

Appendix 2

Brief Biographies of 1947 MJ-12 Group

Listed in Nov. 18, 1952, Eisenhower Document, Pages 171-178

Appendix 2

1. ROSCOE HENRY HILLENKOETTER

He was born May 8, 1897, in St. Louis, Missouri, and graduated from the U.S. Naval Academy in Annapolis, Maryland. He spoke three languages, spent several years in Navy intelligence and set up an intelligence network for Admiral Chester W. Nimitz in the Pacific. He advanced to Vice Admiral and helped President Truman organize and run the newly formed CIA. Admiral Hillenkoetter died June 18, 1982.

2. VANNEVAR BUSH.

He was born in Everett, Massachusetts, on March 11, 1890. He graduated with an electrical engineering degree from Tufts College and earned other science degrees from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and Harvard University. He was involved with research on submarine detection for the U.S. Navy early in his career. In 1930, Bush and his group at MIT had developed the first machine to solve differential equations. By World War II and through the 1940s, he was a scientific adviser to President Truman and Chairman of the National Defense Research Committee (NDRC), superceded by the Office of Scientific Research and Development (OSRD) 1941-1947. Vannevar Bush died on June 28, 1974.

3. JAMES VINCENT FORRESTAL.

He was born February 14, 1892, in Beacon, New York. He graduated from Dartmouth College, Princeton University and Williams College. He began his career in business, but by 1940 he was administrative assistant to President Franklin Roosevelt. From 1944 to 1947, he was Under Secretary of the Navy. When the National Security Act of 1947 was enacted on September 18, 1947, President Truman appointed Forrestal to the new cabinet position of Secretary of Defense. His task was to reorganize and coordinate all the armed services. That was two months after the July 1947 Roswell UFO crash. Forrestal's mental attitude deteriorated during the next two years. Some say it was for political reasons. Others speculate it had something to do with the secret about alien life forms. Defense Secretary Forrestal entered the U.S. Naval Hospital in Bethesda, Maryland, and on May 22, 1949, fell through a window to his death provoking many to ask if it were suicide or murder.

4. WALTER BEDELL SMITH.

Forrestal was replaced in the MJ -12 group in 1950 by Army General Walter Bedell Smith, Eisenhower's Chief of Staff during WWII. "Beedle" Smith was born on October 4, 1895, in Indianapolis, Indiana. He graduated from the Army War College and became Chief of Staff for the Allied Force Headquarters in North Africa from 1942 to 1944. He was appointed U.S. Ambassador to the Soviet Union, 1946 -1949. Like Hillenkoetter, General Smith also headed the CIA, serving as

An Alien Harvest

director from 1950 -1953. After that, he was Undersecretary of State from 1953-54 and then went into business as Vice Chairman of American Machine & Foundry Co. He was a member of the Board of Directors for NBC, RCA, United Fruit Co. and Corning Glass Works. General Smith died August 9, 1961.

4. NATHAN AARRAGUT TWINING.

He was born October 11, 1897, in Monroe, Wisconsin. He graduated from the U.S. Military Academy in West Point, New York, and the Air Corps Tactical School. He was promoted through grades to General in the U.S. Air Force in 1950. During WWII, he was Chief of Staff to the Commanding General in the South Pacific, 1942-1943; Commanding General in the Solomon Islands, in Italy and the Mediterranean Allied Strategic Air Forces, 1943. Back in the U.S., he was assigned to the Air Material Command (AMC) at Wright (Patterson) Field in Cincinnati, Ohio, from 1945 to 1947. That base and command has been associated since at least 1947 with retrieval of crashed disks, alien bodies and ET autopsies. General Twining became Chief of Staff of the U.S. Air Force in 1953 and was Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff from 1957-60. When he retired from active military duty, he became Director of the United Technical Labs and Vice Chairman of the Board of the book publishing company, Holt, Rinehart & Winston from 1960-67. Holt published *Behind The Flying Saucers* by Frank Scully in 1950. General Twining died March 29, 1982.

6. HOYT SANFORD VANDENBERG.

He was born January 24, 1899, in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. He attended the U.S. Military Academy and the Air Corps Tactical School where he taught fighter tactics. He was promoted through grades to Lt. General in 1945. By that time he was Commanding General of the U.S. 9th Air Force in France; became Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 (Intelligence); served on the War Department's General Staff in 1946 and was appointed U.S. Director of Central Intelligence Group in June 1946, the forerunner of the CIA that Hillenkoetter would head a year later. In 1947, General Vandenberg became Vice Chief of Staff of the newly organized U.S. Air Force and served as Chief of Staff from 1948-1953. General Vandenberg died April 2, 1954.

7. JEROME CLARK HUNSAKER.

He was a brilliant aeronautical engineer who was born in Creston, Iowa, on August 26, 1886. He graduated from the U.S. Naval Academy and received an aeronautical engineering degree from MIT. He was in charge of aircraft design in the Department of Navy in Washington from 1916 to 1923 where he designed the airship Shenandoah and the flying boat NC4, which was the first to fly the Atlantic. He became Assistant Vice President of Bell Telephone Laboratories in 1926 to 1928 and worked on wire and radio airway services. Later he headed the Departments of Aeronautical Engineering and Mechanical Engineering at MIT; from 1941 to 1956 he was Chairman of the National Advisory Committee on

Appendix 2

Aerospace (NACA). Jerome Hunsaker died September 10, 1984, the last of the original twelve listed in the Eisenhower briefing paper. I was told in 1983 that a senior member of the MJ-12 group was against revealing the historic UFO film. That resistance was considered a stumbling block to proceeding with release of the film for my 1983 HBO project.

8. SIDNEY WILLIAM SOUERS.

He was born March 30, 1892, in Dayton, Ohio. He went to Purdue and Miami Universities and went on to work in several banks, insurance companies, a chain store and was an executive in General American Life from 1936 to 1973. He also became a Rear Admiral in the Navy and was Deputy Chief of Intelligence. He served from 1947 to 1950 as Executive Secretary of the National Security Council and was a special consultant on military financing to Truman. As the President's close friend, he encouraged Truman to develop the H-Bomb. President Truman turned to Souers when he needed the first Director of the Central Intelligence Group in 1946. Souers took the job for five months, but was eager to return to his business interests and the post was handed over to Air Force General Hoyt Vandenberg in May 1947. Five months later on September 18, 1947, the National Security Act created the CIA that Admiral Hellenkoetter took over. Souers served as an honorary director of the McDonnell Douglas Corp. He died January 14, 1973.

9. GORDON GRAY.

He was born May 30, 1909, in Baltimore, Maryland. He earned a law degree from Yale University and operated a radio station from 1935-47. In 1947 he became Assistant Secretary of the Army in the Department of Defense where he served until 1949. Then he was Secretary of the Army from 1949-50; Special Assistant to the President from April to November 1950. In 1951, he became Director of the Psychological Strategy Board (CIA-related) from July to December 1951. Later assignments included Assistant Secretary of Defense for International Security Affairs, 1955-57; Director of the Office of Defense Mobilization, 1957-58; Special Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs, 1958-61; Chairman of the Board at Piedmont Publishing Co., which published the *Winston Salem Journal* in North Carolina 1961-69; Triangle Broadcasting Co., 1969-75; Summit Communications 1975-82; and was a member of the President's Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board from 1961-77. Gordon Gray died on November 26, 1982.

10. DONALD HOWARD MENZEL.

He was born April 11, 1901, in Florence, Colorado. He earned science degrees from the University of Denver, Princeton and Harvard. He became Chairman of Harvard's Department of Astronomy in 1946, and a year later headed the Harvard Observatory for Solar Research. He was also a research scientist at the Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory from 1966 to 1971 and served as a chief

scientist with Electronic Space Systems Corp., from 1972 to 1976. Since his name is on the MAJESTIC-12 list concerning UFOs, it is likely that the books Professor Menzel wrote debunking the UFO phenomenon were part of MJ-12's calculated misinformation strategy to "avoid public panic at all costs." Those books include *Flying Saucers* (1953, Harvard University Press); *The World of Flying Saucers: A Scientific Investigation of a Major Myth of the Space Age* (1963, Doubleday & Co.); and *The UFO Enigma* (1977, Doubleday & Co.). Professor Menzel died December 14, 1976.

11. *ROBERT MILLER MONTAGUE*

He was born August 7, 1899, in Portland, Oregon. He attended the University of Oregon and the U.S. Military Academy, advancing through grades to Lt. General in 1955. During WWII he was Artillery Commander of the 83rd Infantry Division from 1942 to 1946. The critical UFO crash year of 1947, he was Director of the Anti-Aircraft and Guided Missiles Branch of the Artillery School. He also served as Commanding General of Sandia Base in Albuquerque, New Mexico. General Montague died February 20, 1958.

12. *LLOYD VIEL BERKNER*

He was born February 1, 1905, in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. As a naval officer in 1926, Berkner was active in the development of radar and navigation systems and naval aircraft electronics engineering. He is noted for measuring the height and density of the ionosphere. That research led him to better understand radio wave propagation. He later turned his attention to research about the origin and evolution of the earth's atmosphere. He proposed and helped organize the International Geophysical Year in 1950. That was the largest global cooperative study ever done at the time. In 1953, Berkner advanced a theory to describe the way in which the atmospheres of the Solar System's planets closest to our Sun had evolved. He was also responsible for the construction of the Distant Early Warning (DEW Line) radar system designed to give the U.S. advance warning in the event of a missile attack across the North Pole. He was a prolific writer about science, rockets and satellites in space. Lloyd Berkner died June 4, 1967, in Washington, D.C.

13. *DETLEV WULF BRONK*

See also page 164. He was born August 13, 1897, in New York City. Detlev Bronk, Ph.D., is credited with establishing biophysics as a recognized discipline. He served as President of Johns Hopkins University from 1949 to 1953; President of the National Academy of Sciences between 1950 and 1962; was a member of the National Aeronautics and Space Council; was a member of the Scientific Advisory Committee of the Brookhaven National Laboratories; and was an advisory member of the Atomic Energy Commission. Dr. Bronk died on November 17, 1975, in New York City.

Appendix 3

1983 Correspondence with Home Box Office
and Richard C. Doty, AFOSI Special Agent,
Kirtland AFB, Albuquerque, NM

LINDA
MOULTON
HOWE

April 29, 1983

Littleton
Colorado
80122

Jean Abounader, Director
Documentary Programming
Home Box Office
1271 Avenue of the Americas
New York City, N. Y. 10020

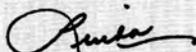
Dear Jean:

Since important material promised is yet to come, it has been difficult to structure this script. But I hope the attached gives you a feel for a style that is provocative but straight forward without docudrama because credibility will be paramount in this project.

From page 13 on, the content and/or structure might change depending on the full nature of X, Y and Z.

Very much look forward to talking with you in New York.

Best regards,



Linda Moulton Howe

ENC: script # 1 - CONFIDENTIAL

Film &
Video
Production:

Writer
Director
Producer
Editor

LINDA MOULTON HOWE
3208 East Fremont Drive
Littleton, Colorado 80122
(303) 694-9749

May 10, 1983

Mr. Richard Doty
OSI District 17
Kirtland AFB
Albuquerque, New Mexico

Dear Mr. Doty:

I greatly appreciated your call on Friday, April 29, to tell me that a gentleman named Tom would be contacting me soon about the Holloman and other materials to be used in the hour documentary I am now preparing for Home Box Office, New York, about the UFO phenomenon -- specifically, the extraterrestrial factor.

As we discussed at the time, the people I work with at HBO would like me to meet with them in New York the week of May 16-20, if possible, with as complete a script as I can have for the film. I have not discussed content with them yet and told them I was dealing with sensitive material that I could only discuss with one particular person there in secrecy. I have stressed that nothing about the full nature of the film should be released to the public until near broadcast time which is estimated to be in the first quarter of 1984 if all goes well with production and post-production.

For the above reasons, the script I sent to New York for the May 1 deadline was a skeletal outline without any details.

I know that you were told that your official contact with me was to end April 29 and that subsequent contact was to be transferred to Tom. However, since I have not heard from him yet and am facing important deadlines which effect the progress of the film, I hoped it would be acceptable to ask you to present the following to Tom for his consideration:

- 1) A meeting between Tom and me in the location and time of his choice on Monday, May 16, if possible, or Tuesday, May 17.
- 2) At that meeting I will show him the entire script as I know it to this point. I understand the government's concern for releasing sensitive information over a period of time. I would like very much to be a part of that release with this documentary -- to go as far as possible with the landing and contact material within the framework of government approval. That approval I accept as necessary in exchange for the important and historic material.

Richard Doty

Page 2.

5/10/83/ Howe

3) At the meeting, I would appreciate seeing all the materials and discussing related interviews that would be given for use in this documentary. If necessary, I will sign a secrecy oath concerning those materials that would effect me until the film's broadcast in 1984. I have sincerely honored the confidential privilege allowed me in official conversation with you.

4) I would like to discuss my needs as a filmmaker -- the fact that I will use 7247 16mm color negative film in production and will need the Holloman film printed in stock that will cut into the 7247 negative and will need workprint with matching edge numbers of all film. I am happy to reimburse the government for all such printing costs.

I respectfully submit this proposal in hopes of beginning as soon as possible the communication that seems necessary to produce good work.

Any assistance you can provide is greatly appreciated.

Sincerely,

Linda Moulton Howe

ENC: Resume

No signature on this file copy.

May 14, 1983

AFOSI Dist. 17/ B. I. D.
Kirtland AFB
Albuquerque, New Mexico 87117
ATTN: S. A. Richard Doty

Dear Mr. Doty:

Thanks very much for communicating my May 10 letter to government officials for their consideration. Am very sorry to hear there is a delay in going forward immediately with the meeting proposal, but am gratified to hear there is official affirmation that I will be contacted some time soon to meet with Tom and see materials.

1) I am scheduled to meet with the Director of Documentary Programming for Home Box Office, New York, on Wednesday, May 18 at 10 AM. For that meeting I would greatly appreciate receiving an official letter affirming the government's intention to release film and materials to me for the hour documentary I am trying to do for HBO about the UFO phenomenon — specifically, the extraterrestrial factor. Originally I had hoped to be in production by June or July '83 and very much need some guidance about when I might be able to proceed.

The letter can be sent to the following address, hopefully to arrive Tuesday, May 17, in New York before the 10 AM Wednesday meeting:

Linda Moulton Howe
c/o Jean Abounader
Director, Documentary Programming
Home Box Office
1271 Avenue of the Americas
New York City, New York 10020
(212) 484-1344

cc: Linda M. Howe, letterhead address

There is nothing I want more to do than to work with the government in making this documentary about the Holloman and other related events.

2) To that end could special permission be given for me -- working with a government official and a trusted crew of two other people -- to film with the Colonel this month so that valuable first hand historic perspective can be recorded before the Colonel dies? I understand age has weakened him. To do this my crew of two and I are willing to sign secrecy oaths effecting us on the filmed material until broadcast. Crew members: 1) Susan Markowitz, Production Assistant, 320 Krameria Street, Denver, Colorado 80220 (303) 355-2707; 2) Mark O'Kane, Photographer, 1954 South Logan, Denver, Colorado 80210 (303) 778-7431; 3) Linda Moulton Howe, Producer-Director-Writer-Editor-Audio.

The day of filming I would turn all audio tapes and film over to the government official for processing and safe keeping until we go forward with the entire film.

Greatly appreciate your kind patience and help,

Linda Moulton Howe

No signature on this file copy.

June 4, 1983

Jean Abounader, Director
Documentary Programming
Home Box Office
1271 Avenue of the Americas
New York City, N. Y. 10020

Dear Jean:

Progress report: Within the next three weeks two important steps are to happen. One, first interview with the Colonel, followed quickly it is hoped with a film interview.

Second, screening of material for me in a Washington, D. C. location.

At each step, I will call you to confirm progress.

Greatly appreciate your support and patience.

Best regards,

Linda Moulton Howe

No signature on this file copy.

Appendix 4

October 17, 1987, Letter from Linda Moulton Howe
to *Just Cause*;
March 5, 1988, Letter from Richard C. Doty
to Larry Bryant, CAUS

LINDA
MOULTON
HOWE

October 17, 1987

Littleton
Colorado
80122

Mr. Barry Greenwood, Editor
Mr. Larry Fawcett, Publisher
JUST CAUSE
P.O. Box 176
Stoneham, Mass. 02180

Dear Barry and Larry:

This letter is to follow up the paragraph in the last JUST CAUSE publication, Page 8, Number 13, September 1987, about my and others' receiving information from AFOSI Special Agent Richard Doty.

First, some corrections and clarifications.

1) "Majestic" is not the only reference I have heard for the UFO special studies group known as MJ-12. I have also heard "Majority," "Majic," "the Club," "the Committee" and 54/12. The letter number combination is consistent with British and other intelligence organizations' longtime use of letter number combinations as neutral titles for sensitive subjects. The confusion of different names could be another result of the disinformation and information-tracking plan used by MJ-12 since the 1940's to manipulate and confuse people investigating the UFO phenomenon.

2) The Nordic-type extraterrestrials, or "blonds," were known to me as the "Talls," in contrast to the small "Grays" or "Little Guys." (I believe the term "Highs" was used by Paul Bennewitz, Albuquerque.)

3) The time of my meeting with Mr. Doty was April 1983, not 1984. The location was the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI), Kirtland AFB Albuquerque New Mexico. It was then known as AFOSI District 17. Later its designation changed to AFOSI District 14 06. Mr. Doty showed me an identification badge which named him as Richard C. Doty, Special Agent (SA), Air Force Office of Special Investigations. That matched the title and signature name on the now well-circulated 1980 Kirtland AFOSI documents concerning the UFO intrusions at the Manzano nuclear weapons storage area in Coyote Canyon at Kirtland.

In early 1983, I was working on the script for a documentary about the UFO phenomenon for Home Box Office (HBO). The meeting with Agent Doty had been arranged by Peter Gersten, the New York attorney working then with the Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) which your publication represents. Attorney Gersten had met with Richard Doty and author/Focus publisher William L. Moore in Albuquerque on January 10 1983. I understand Mr. Gersten also met privately Agent Doty the following day. Mr. Gersten told me that Richard Doty had information about the 1977 or 1978 Ellsworth UFO landing (dates vary with different sources). Mr. Gersten said Agent Doty was willing to talk to me about Ellsworth and a meeting occurred at the AFOSI office at Kirtland Air Force Base, Albuquerque, New Mexico.

Film &
Video
Production:

Writer
Director
Producer
Editor

Page 2. Linda M. Howe / Oct. 17, 1987

During the conversation, Agent Doty handed me some typed pages which were titled simply "Briefing Paper for the President of the United States" about the subject of unidentified flying vehicles. There was no designation of a specific president nor do I remember a specific date. Agent Doty said he had been asked by his superiors to show me the briefing paper, that I could ask questions, but could not take notes. The content described a series of crashed UFO discs at Aztec and Roswell, New Mexico; Kingman, Arizona; and a crash in Mexico. Extraterrestrial bodies from the downed crafts were retrieved and taken to laboratories for examination. The paper also described information from direct contact with the "Grays" about their extraterrestrial intervention and manipulation of the human race's biological, sociological and religious evolution. The paper outlined the government's efforts since the 1940's to ascertain the origin, nature and motives of the ETs), Snowbird (ET craft technology and efforts to fly one), AQUARIUS (overall research and contact program re: ETs) - and one "closed" project with a name similar to Garnet which involved the ET connection with human evolution.

Agent Doty said I was being shown the briefing paper because the government intended to release to me several thousand feet of color and black and white film taken between 1947 and 1964 showing crashed UFO discs and extraterrestrials with official government confirmation. The term "Ebe" was also used to describe the "Grays," a government acronym for "extraterrestrial biological entity/s." Agent Doty said I would be contacted by other people regarding security and screening arrangements of the historic footage.

I called the Director of the Documentary Department at HBO and told her about the meeting and the pending release of government film. She and I agreed that complete silence was warranted until actual film, photos or other evidence were forthcoming.

But by the end of May, Agent Doty informed me that the historic UFO footage would not be released until a later date because of some "political delays." He also informed me that he was officially out of the film project, but that others would continue to contact me. Without the promised film or at least official signed letters of intention to release the film, HBO unfortunately decided the documentary production phase should not go forward. That decision is perhaps what the government's goal was all along.

I had done the 77-minute "A STRANGE HARVEST" documentary about the animal mutilation mystery for the CBS affiliate in Denver. That film contained many first hand testimonies associating glowing discs and/or tripod marks with pastures where mutilated animals had been found in great numbers in the 1970's and tapering off in numbers through the 1980s in geographic areas as diverse as Canada, the United States, Mexico, South America, parts of Europe and the Canary Islands off the coast of Africa. It was implied to me between 1983 and 1984 that my documentary "upset" some government people who do not want UFOs and animal mutilations associated in public media. Thus, a logical conclusion is that MJ-12 did not want that same filmmaker who did A STRANGE HARVEST to focus on the UFO phenomena for a national TV audience.

Page 3. Linda M. Howe / Oct. 17, 1987

In spite of the HBO decision, there were other contacts with me about MJ-12's desire to release some of the historic UFO footage in a documentary broadcast, perhaps on PBS. But no film was ever released to me and I have no knowledge about AFOSI Special Agent Richard Doty's specific UFO work or contacts with other UFO researchers after the summer of 1983.

It should be noted that in a November 1975 radio broadcast in Houston, Texas that California film and TV writer Robert Emenegger told radio interviewer Frank Haley that in the early 1970's another government release of UFO footage was promised. Emenegger was working with Sandler Films in Los Angeles on a documentary called UFOS: PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE narrated by the late Rod Sterling. Emenegger and Sandler were promised historic footage about a UFO landing at Holloman Air Force Base to be included in the documentary for national broadcast in 1974. That footage was also withheld.

I, for one, have no doubt about the existence of an invisible and very powerful government entity challenged with extraterrestrial relations, communications, research and technology development - whether it's called MJ-12, 54/12 or any other name. Its first mission was to retrieve and analyze the crashed discs and extraterrestrial bodies in the 1940's. In 1987, is MJ-12 still troubled, confused and in conflict within its own ranks about the consequences of the ETs' presence on this planet? Or do they know that we are nearing the end of some kind of Earth cycle superimposed from out there which will permanently change the fate of all of us? If so, perhaps MJ-12 has decided that public ignorance is still economic and public bliss, until ... ?

Sincerely,

Linda Moulton Howe

Our thanks to Linda Howe for detailing her experience with SA Doty. As you can see MJ-12 has deep roots and a clear link is evident between Doty and aspects of the MJ-12 story.

Recently several individuals have tried to contact Doty at Kirtland AFB, New Mexico. While a Richard Doty answered the calls, he claimed not to be THE Richard Doty. If this is the same Doty, which we think he is, he is clearly but clumsily avoiding discussing MJ-12. Again, more suspicious behavior!

the Editor

No signature on this file copy.

March 5, 1988

Larry W. Bryant

Alexandria, VA

Dear Mr. Bryant;

You recently requested my service record through the Freedom of Information Act. You also wrote an article to The Alexandria JOURNAL which included my alleged association with Ms. Linda Howe. This letter is my response to your inquiry into my service record and your letter to the Alexandria JOURNAL.

Let me first say that you are not the first person that has requested my service record through the Freedom of Information Act. A total of sixteen writers, journalists and newspaper reporters have tried to obtain information about me through the FOIA channels over the past seven years. I am happy to say none of them have succeeded. I understand you intend to pursue the issue in court. Two other have tried the court system but failed. Good luck in your court attempt.

I don't mind discussing my service record with anyone, if they would just ask me. Only part of my service record is sensitive and cannot be discussed. However, for the most part, my service record is normal. If you would like to send me the reason for wanting my service record, I would consider releasing it to you myself.

As far as my association with Ms. Howe, I can say what appeared to be some covert Government operation was really a simple matter between Ms. Howe and myself. It all started in early 1983. I was contacted, telephonically, by Ms. Linda Moulton Howe. She asked me if I would consent to an interview regarding the 1980 Kirtland incident. She also inferred that she had additional information to contribute regarding the incident. After I received permission from my supervisor, I agreed to meet with Ms. Howe. I met with Ms. Howe in April 1983. The meeting was held in the offices of then Air Force Office of Special Investigation (AFOSI) District 17, Kirtland AFB, NM. The meeting lasted approximately one hour and was monitored by two of my supervisors. During the meeting, Ms. Howe asked me questions regarding the 1980 Kirtland incident in Coyote Canyon. I answered her questions and made some comments about my own personal feelings regarding UFOs. After this answer and question period, Ms. Howe asked me if she could discuss another matter. She explained that she was working on a script for a documentary about the UFO phenomenon for Home Box Office (HBO). Ms. Howe stated she had gathered a large quantity of material concerning the subject and wanted to ask me questions about this information. I informed Ms. Howe I was not an expert on UFOs. But she insisted on asking me questions. The questions were centered around MJ-12, extraterrestrial beings, Project Aquarius and some other subject matter about the history

of UFOs. I informed Ms. Howe I had no knowledge of any of those subjects. I don't recall my exact response to each question but I can remember that I did not give her any information about a so-called secret Government program to investigate UFOs.

Ms. Howe also claimed I showed her a briefing paper which was allegedly classified. I can say, without a doubt, I never showed her any such document. First of all, I was not in a position to obtain any presidential briefing documents. Secondly, I would not allow a person without a security clearance to see any such documents. Lastly, she mentioned a document to me that was a so-called "Project Aquarius" briefing paper for President Carter. However, she brought up the subject, not me. I have no knowledge of any such document. After this matter was first brought up, the Government conducted a thorough investigation, for which I was a subject of, regarding the alleged briefing paper. I was totally cleared. In fact, the investigation showed no such briefing paper existed.

After the office meeting with Ms. Howe, I had several other contacts with her in the form of telephone conversations or short meetings over a period of 18 months. I do not recall mentioning any Government plans to release documents or film to Ms. Howe about UFOs for her documentary. I would not have been in a position to authorize or even discuss such a release. Besides, to the best of my knowledge, I know of no such material. Since the meeting in April 1983 was not an official investigative contact, I did not accomplish a formal report of the meeting. I did a simple "Memo for Record", which was filed in my safe for one year and then destroyed. If you care to check AFOSI standard filing procedures for Memo for Records you will see that these documents are destroyed after one year unless they are part of an official investigation. The other meetings I had with Ms. Howe were not of an official nature and thus I did not document them. I was interested in her research and wanted to learn more about the subject of UFOs. To the best of my knowledge, Ms. Howe was never under investigation by AFOSI. None of the information I gathered or obtained from Ms. Howe was ever placed in an official report. To reiterate, the only official meeting I had with Ms. Howe was in April 1983. I have not had further contact with Ms. Howe since August 1984. I know of no Government operation past or present that involved Ms. Howe or her research about UFOs.

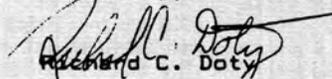
I will say that all the information regarding the 1980 incident at Kirtland AFB, NM was documented in the reports released under FOIA. There are no other reports to the best of my knowledge, at least not generated by AFOSI. I never prepared any classified reports regarding the incident, as reported in numerous past press releases. The incident was blown out of proportion by the media. Most of the follow-up information released by the press was pure fabrication. One legitimate researcher from Seattle, WA., (I forgot his name) conducted a very thorough investigation of the incident and found that the craft sighted in Coyote Canyon was a helicopter operated by the 1550th Aircrew Training and Test Wing, Kirtland AFB, NM. During my assignment with

AFOSI, I never investigated any other UFO sightings. To the best of my knowledge, AFOSI was not in the business of investigating UFOs. My nine years with AFOSI were spent conducting criminal, fraud, counterintelligence (including anti-terrorist) and counter-espionage operations/investigations. I know of no special agents within AFOSI who investigate UFOs as a full time job. Finally, I know of no secret Government investigation of UFOs. I have never heard of MJ-12 or any secret Government agency that investigates UFOs. To the best of my knowledge, the Air Force does not have any current program which investigates UFOs.

I am no longer employed by the Air Force Office of Special Investigation. I am not a spokesman for the AFOSI. I will answer any questions you may have regarding my involvement with the 1980 Kirtland incident or my association with Ms. Howe.

Please forward to me any questions you might have. I promise you a truthful response to questions that I can answer. Questions that I cannot answer, I will so state.

Sincerely,



Richard C. Doty

Albuquerque, NM

Appendix 5

Kirtland Air Force Base
Albuquerque, New Mexico,
1980 UFO Intrusion Near Nuclear Missiles

The Albuquerque Tribune

Vol. 61, No. 240

Albuquerque, New Mexico, Friday, April 8, 1983

64 Pages in Four Sections

UFOs: *U.S. reports tell of five sightings in 1980 over Kirtland; city man claims alien contact*

By **SUSIE GRAN**

Tribune Assistant City Editor

Just-released government reports document five sightings of unidentified flying objects during August 1980 over Kirtland Air Force Base.

The mysterious encounters, as described in Air Force reports and revealed through the Freedom of Information Act, were:

- On Aug. 8, "three security policemen... on duty inside the Manzano Weapons Storage Area sighted an unidentified light in the air that traveled north to south over the Coyote Canyon area of the Department of Defense Restricted Test Range on KAFB," the government reported.

The light traveled at high speed and stopped suddenly in the sky over Coyote Canyon and eventually landed in the canyon, according to the security policemen, who then witnessed it "take off and leave proceeding straight up at a high speed and disappear."

- The next day, Aug. 9 a security guard at Sandia Laboratories on the base observed a bright light near the ground behind a building in Coyote Canyon. As he drove nearer, he saw a round, disk-shaped object and tried to radio for help. But his radio would not work.

The guard, who did not want his name divulged for fear of harassment, then walked up to the object

armed with a shotgun. Suddenly, it took off, going straight up at high speed.

The guard, a former Army helicopter mechanic, stated that the UFO was not a helicopter.

- The following day, Aug. 10, a New Mexico state policeman saw a flying object land in the Manzano Mountains between Belen and Albuquerque. When he reported the sighting to the Kirtland command post, he was told by the public relations office that the Air Force did not investigate sightings unless they occurred on an air base.

- Three days later, Aug. 13, radar equipment at Kirtland and the Albuquerque Airport experienced a total five-hour blackout from an "unknown cause."

An Air Force report concluded that "the presence of hostile intelligence jamming cannot be ruled out," but went on to say "no evidence would suggest this."

- Nine days later, on Aug. 22, three other security guards observed the same aerial phenomenon described by the first three guards two weeks earlier.

"Again the object landed in Coyote Canyon. They did not see the object take off," the report said.

- The final Kirtland document is dated Oct. 28, 1980. In it, Air Force scientific advisor Jerry Miller concluded that a film taken by Four Hills resident

See U.S. REPORTS Page A-6

U.S. reports tell of sightings

Continued from Page A-1

Paul Bennewitz "clearly shows... some type of unidentified aerial objects" at Kirtland.

Miller is a former investigator for Project Bluebook, the Air Force's massive investigations of UFOs that ended in 1969.

Bennewitz, president of a local electronics firm, lives adjacent to the northern boundary of Manzano Base.

He said it was on Feb. 2, 1980, that he saw four "saucer or hat-shaped objects lined up behind the outside fence" of the Manzano area.

"A black spot and big blue halo appeared, establishing their force field. There was a flash under each one as they jumped off the ground in sync 300-400 feet, turned right and were gone to the south," he recalled.

He filmed the spectacle from about 2,500 yards away.

Bennewitz, according to the official Air Force report written months later, produced still photographs and 2,600 feet of 8mm motion picture film "depicting unidentified aerial objects flying over and around Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Coyote Canyon Test Area."

But investigator Miller reported only that "no conclusions could be made whether these objects pose a threat to Manzano-Coyote Canyon areas."

On Nov. 19, Bennewitz was told that the Air Force would not investigate the objects and "was not in a position to evaluate the information and photographs he has collected."

However, the sightings reportedly caught the interest of former New Mexico Sen. Harrison Schmitt, who inquired why the Air Force refused to investigate, the report said.

Within the past year or so, Bennewitz, who is convinced the UFOs are alien ships, has called Kirtland to again request an investigation, said George Pearce, Kirtland public affairs officer.

"He said he was in contact with alien beings through his computer and wanted us to investigate," Pearce said.

"I told him we don't investigate those things since Project Bluebook ended in 1969 after 22 years of investigation. Of course, he wasn't pleased with the answer."

Col. John Aday, chief of public affairs at Kirtland, Project Bluebook concluded that UFOs are no threat to national defense.

He said he has "no idea" what the 1980 sightings could have been. "I could conjecture all day about what might have been going on out there, but I won't."

He said when the Air Force was investigating UFOs, it was often determined that they were weather balloons or the like.

"I'm not saying that what Bennewitz saw or what the security police saw was anything like that, but because of the record of our investigations, it seems

Albuquerquean Paul Bennewitz, according to the official Air Force report written months later, produced still photographs and 2,600 feet of 8mm motion picture film "depicting unidentified aerial objects flying over and around Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Coyote Canyon Test Area."

likely they were nothing dangerous to our national defense."

Bennewitz earlier this week in Albuquerque briefed a group of UFO enthusiasts on his personal three-year investigation into alien activities in New Mexico. He said he plans to put his observations into a book.

Among his conclusions are that there is an alien base inside an isolated mesa near Dulce, and that the aliens intend to enslave the earth.

He said his study includes a statement taken from a New Mexico woman who was taken hostage near Cimarron by the aliens after she saw them mutilate a calf.

Bennewitz said he has seen the aliens on a video screen, and he described them as green and about 4 feet tall and "strong little bastards."

He told those gathered for the UFO briefing session that cattle mutilations are the aliens' source of supplies needed to build humanoids through gene splicing. They take the organs and blood from the animals while they are still alive in order to maintain a tremendous supply of DNA — the carrier of the genetic code — for this purpose, he said.

The Kirtland sightings in 1980 were described in reports sent to the Mutual UFO Network, a Texas-based UFO international study group, by the Department of the Air Force in December 1982.

"This is an unusually large number (of sightings) right there on the base," said MUFON international director Walter Andrus.

MUFON had to file numerous Freedom of Information Act requests to get the reports, Andrus said in a telephone interview from his headquarters in Seguin, Texas.

Of the group's 1,000-plus members, about a dozen live in New Mexico, six in Albuquerque. Most are involved in science or related fields. Some are Sandia Lab employees, Andrus said.

While the Kirtland sightings in 1980 were known to MUFON, because "we keep our antennas on," the official reports were held confidential until MUFON received the Department of the Air Force documents, Andrus said.

MUFON's effort to gather documents has been a tough, uphill battle with countless arms of government and military agencies.

"We call it our cosmic Watergate," Andrus said.

Albuquerque Journal, Albuquerque, New Mexico, April 9, 1983

Government Reports Describe UFO Sightings at KAFB in '80

From United Press International
And Journal Staff Reports

SEGUIN, Texas — Walter Andrus never thought very much about alien beings or unexplained lights in the sky until he saw four dull silver objects speeding high over the Arizona desert almost 25 years ago.

Since then Andrus has compiled reams of material on UFOs and converted part of his Seguin home into the headquarters of MUFON — The Mutual UFO Network — which claims 1,100 members in almost every country in the world.

MUFON membership is by invitation because "that's the only way to keep the crackpots out," said Andrus, who is convinced that earth is the subject of curious and watchful extraterrestrial eyes.

Much of the material collected was found in government files procured through the Freedom of Information Act, and many of the UFO sightings occurred in New Mexico, around Kirtland Air Force Base in Albuquerque.

According to a series of reports from Kirtland Air Force Base, radar approach control equipment and scanner radar at Kirtland and the Albuquerque Airport experienced a "total blackout" from "an unknown cause" for more than five hours on Aug. 13, 1980.

The report concluded that "the presence of hostile intelligence jamming cannot be ruled out," but went on to say "no evidence would suggest this (was the cause)."

Just five days earlier, on Aug. 8, a separate report revealed that "three security policemen... on duty inside the Manzano Weapons Storage Area sighted an unidentified light in the air that traveled north to south over the Coyote Canyon area of the Department of Defense Restricted Test Range on KAFB, N.M."

The report said the light traveled at high speed and stopped suddenly in the sky over Coyote Canyon. The light eventually landed in the canyon, according to the security policemen, who then witnessed it "take off and leave proceeding straight up at a high speed and disappear."

The next day, Aug. 9, a security guard at the Sandia Laboratories near Kirtland observed a bright light near the ground behind a building in Coyote Canyon. As he

drove near the object, according to the report, he observed a round, disk-shaped object.

The guard attempted to radio for a second unit, but the radio would not work. The guard, who did not want his named divulged for fear of harassment, then approached the object on foot armed with a shotgun. But the object took off in a vertical direction at high speed.

The guard, a former Army helicopter mechanic, stated that the object he observed was not a helicopter.

On Aug. 22, according to the Air Force report, three other security guards observed the same aerial phenomenon described by the first three guards on Aug. 8.

"Again the object landed in Coyote Canyon. They did not see the object take off," the report said.

Coyote Canyon is part of a large restricted test range used by the Air Force Weapons Laboratory, Sandia Labs and the Defense Nuclear Agency of the Department of Defense.

Andrus accuses federal authorities of being hypocritical in their treatment of civilian UFO sightings.

According to one Air Force report, on Aug. 10, a New Mexico State Patrolman saw an aerial object land in the Manzanos between Belen and Albuquerque. When the patrolman reported the sighting to Kirtland command post, he was advised by the public relations office that the Air Force did not investigate such sightings unless they occurred on an air base.

Another document, dated Oct. 28, 1980, said Air Force scientific advisor Jerry Miller, a former investigator for Project Bluebook, concluded that a film taken by an Albuquerque man "clearly shows... some type of unidentified aerial objects."

The film was made by Paul Bennewitz, president of a local electronics firm, whose home in the Four Hills neighborhood is adjacent to the northern boundary of Manzano Base.

Bennewitz, according to the report, produced still photographs and 2,600 feet of 8mm motion picture film

"depicting unidentified aerial objects flying over and around Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Coyote Canyon Test Area."

But Miller reported only that "no conclusions could be made whether these objects pose a threat to Manzano-Coyote Canyon areas."

On Nov. 19, Bennewitz was told that the Air Force would not become involved in the investigation of the objects and "was not in a position to evaluate the information and photographs he has collected."

Bennewitz said Friday that the objects he saw and reported to military officials were "saucers."

"There were four of them and they were about 300 yards from the Manzano weapons storage area and about 2,500 yards from my home. They were just sitting on the ground and all four would simultaneously pulsate with a light about every 15 minutes.

"I began watching them about 11 p.m., and about 1:15 a.m., a blue-white light simultaneously flared up from underneath them. Then, they suddenly flew off in formation and at a rapid speed that I'd estimate at 2,000 mph. They made a right-angle turn and went south, past the weapons storage mountains, and disappeared from view."

Bennewitz, after photographing and filming the occurrence, reported it to Maj. Ernest Edwards, then the commander in charge of the Manzano Security Force, he said. Bennewitz recalled that he subsequently gave two top-level briefings to military officials, but it wasn't until the release of documents through the Freedom of Information Act that he learned the information had been passed on, though some of it inaccurately, to other government officials in Washington.

"Officials from the National Security Agency told Edwards they had somebody working on it and 'don't call us, we'll call you.'"

However, the sightings reportedly piqued the interest of former New Mexico Sen. Harrison Schmitt, who inquired why the Air Force refused to investigate, the report said.

Bennewitz said he has since discovered "the government is aware the objects are in fact extraterrestrial and is currently studying them under a project code-named 'Aquarius.'"

Reprinted with permission of United Press International, copyright 1989.

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

COMPLAINT FORM		
HQ 1VOS		
I ADMINISTRATIVE DATA		
TITLE KIRTLAND AFB, NM, 8 Aug - 3 Sep 80, Alleged Sightings of Unidentified Aerial Lights in Restricted Test Range.	DATE	TIME
	2 - 9 Sept 80	1200
	PLACE AFOSI Det 1700, Kirtland AFB, NM	
	HOW RECEIVED	
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> IN PERSON <input type="checkbox"/> TELEPHONICALLY <input type="checkbox"/> IN WRITING	
	SOURCE AND EVALUATION MAJOR ERNEST E. EDWARDS	
RESIDENCE OR BUSINESS ADDRESS Commander, 1608 SPS, Manzano Kirtland AFB, NM		PHONE 4-7516
CR. 44 APPLIES		
II SUMMARY OF INFORMATION		
REMARKS		
<p>1. On 2 Sept 80, SOURCE related on 8 Aug 80, three Security Policemen assigned to 1608 SPS, KAFB, NM, on duty inside the Manzano Weapons Storage Area sighted an unidentified light in the air that traveled from North to South over the Coyote Canyon area of the Department of Defense Restricted Test Range on KAFB, NM. The Security Policemen identified as: SSGT STEPHEN FERENZ, Area Supervisor, AIC MARTIN W. HIST and AMN ANTHONY D. FRAZIER, were later interviewed separately by SOURCE and all three related the same statement; At approximately 2350hrs., while on duty in Charlie Sector East Side of Manzano, the three observed a very bright light in the sky approximately 3 miles North-North East of their position. The light traveled with great speed and stopped suddenly in the sky over Coyote Canyon. The three first thought the object was a helicopter, however, after observing the strange aerial maneuvers (stop and go), they felt a helicopter couldn't have performed such skills. The light landed in the Coyote Canyon area. Sometime later, three witnessed the light take off and leave proceeding straight up at a high speed and disappear.</p> <p>2. Central Security Control (CSC) inside Manzano, contacted Sandia Security, who conducts frequent building checks on two alarmed structures in the area. They advised that a patrol was already in the area and would investigate.</p> <p>3. On 11 Aug 80, RUSS CURTIS, Sandia Security, advised that on 9 Aug 80, a Sandia Security Guard, (who wishes his name not be divulged for fear of harassment), related the following: At approximately 0020hrs., he was driving East on the Coyote Canyon access road on a routine building check of an alarmed structure. As he approached the structure he observed a bright light near the ground behind the structure. He also observed an object he first thought was a helicopter. But after driving closer, he observed a round disk shaped object. He attempted to radio for a back up patrol but his radio would not work. As he approached the object on foot armed with a shotgun, the object took off in a vertical direction at a high rate of speed. The guard was a former helicopter mechanic in the U.S. Army and stated the object he observed was not a helicopter.</p> <p>4. SOURCE advised on 22 Aug 80, three other security policemen observed the same</p>		
DATE FORWARDED HQ AFOSI HQ 1VOS	10 Aug 80	AFOSI FORM 88 ATTACHED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
DATE 8 Sept 80	TYPED OR PRINTED NAME OF SPECIAL AGENT RICHARD C. DOTY, SA	SIGNATURE <i>Richard C. Doty</i>
DISTRICT FILE NO. 80178 93-0/22	DCII RESULTS <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NEGATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> POSITIVE (See Attached)	

AFOSI FORM 1 JUN 78 | PREVIOUS EDITION WILL BE USED.

Atch 1

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

CONTINUED FROM COMPLAL FORM 1, DTD 9 Sept 80

aerial phenomena described by the first three. Again the object landed in Coyote Canyon. They did not see the object take off.

5. Coyote Canyon is part of a large restricted test range used by the Air Force Weapons Laboratory, Sandia Laboratories, Defense Nuclear Agency and the Department of Energy. The range was formerly patrolled by Sandia Security, however, they only conduct building checks there now.

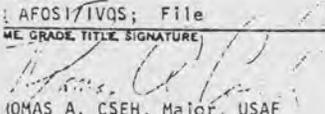
6. On 10 Aug 80, a New Mexico State Patrolman sighted an aerial object land in the Manzano's between Belen and Albuquerque, NM. The Patrolman reported the sighting to the Kirtland AFB Command Post, who later referred the patrolman to the AFOSI Dist 17. AFOSI Dist 17 advised the patrolman to make a report through his own agency. On 11 Aug 80, the Kirtland Public Information office advised the patrolman the USAF no longer investigates such sightings unless they occur on a USAF base.

7. WRITER contacted all the agencies who utilized the test range and it was learned no aerial tests are conducted in the Coyote Canyon area. Only ground tests are conducted.

8. On 8 Sept 80, WRITER learned from Sandia Security that another Security Guard observed a object land near an alarmed structure sometime during the first week of August, but did not report it until just recently for fear of harassment.

9. The two alarmed structures located within the area contains HQ CR 44 material.

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

MULTI-PURPOSE INTER-OFFICE FORM <small>(Complete only applicable items)</small>		
DO NO. (S) <u>17/IVQ</u> DET NO. (S) HEADQUARTERS DO NO. <u>17/BID</u> DET NO. HEADQUARTERS	SUBJECT KIRTLAND AFB, NM, 8 Aug - 3 Sep 80 Alleged Sightings of Unidentified Aerial Lights in Restricted Test Range	FILE NO. 8017093-0/29 TRANSMITTAL DATE 28 Oct 80 SUSPENSE DATE
REFERENCE AFOSI Fm 1, 8 Sep 80, Same Title MINOR DISCREPANCIES NOTED ARE LISTED BELOW. YOUR DISTRICT IS DESIGNATED OFFICE OF ORIGIN. ATTACHED REQUIRES INVESTIGATION IN YOUR AREA. DETERMINE SUBJECT'S ACCESS TO CLASSIFIED INFORMATION AS REQUIRED BY OASIM (24-1), PARA 2-6-3. FORWARD RESULTS DIRECTLY TO OFFICE OF ORIGIN, OR TO: NO FURTHER INVESTIGATION CONTEMPLATED YOUR FILES REFLECT PRIOR INVESTIGATION BY _____, DTD _____, FILE _____ (By copy of this form is requested to furnish _____ copies of prior investigation/letter summary, if applicable, to _____.) REPORT OF PRIOR INVESTIGATION/SUMMARY ATTACHED. INVESTIGATION CONTINUING AND YOU WILL BE FURNISHED FURTHER REPORTS. DISCONTINUE INVESTIGATION. FORWARD RESULTS OF ANY INVESTIGATION ACCOMPLISHED. DISCREPANCIES BETWEEN LEAD REQUEST AND DEVELOPED INFORMATION ARE SET FORTH. REPORT OF COMMAND ACTION HAS NOT BEEN RECEIVED. REQUEST STATUS OF THIS MATTER AND/OR DATE REPORT MAY BE EXPECTED. (Requester, forward 3 copies of this form.) (Recipient, use one received copy for answer with proper signature in remarks section unless OBI directives state reply not required.) REFER ATTACHED TO INTERESTED COMMANDER FOR INFORMATION OR ACTION IF NOT PREVIOUSLY REPORTED. CHECK WORLD-WIDE LOCATOR FOR BELOW LISTED PERSON OR SUBJECT. ATTACHED IS FORWARDED FOR INFORMATION AND/OR ACTION. UPON REMOVAL OF ATTACHMENT(S) _____ THE CLASSIFICATION ON THIS CORRESPONDENCE WILL BE <input type="checkbox"/> RETAINED, <input type="checkbox"/> DOWNGRADED TO _____, <input type="checkbox"/> CANCELED, <input type="checkbox"/> MARKED "FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY." If classification is retained, with or without attachments, indicate reason for security classification and grouping per AFR 203-1.1.)		
MARKS On 24 Oct 80, Dr PAUL FREDRICK BENNEWITZ, Male Born 30 Sep 27, KS, Civ, SSAN: b7C b7C Albuquerque, NM, contacted SA RICHARD C. DOTY through Major NEST E. EDWARDS, Commander, 1608 SPS, Kirtland AFB, NM and related he had knowledge and evidence of threats against Manzano Weapons Storage area. The threat was from Aerial phenomena over Manzano. On 26 Oct 80, SA DOTY, with the assistance of JERRY MILLER, GS-15, Chief, Scientific Advisor for Air Force Test and Evaluation Center, KAFB, interviewed Dr. BENNEWITZ at his home in the Four Hills Section of Albuquerque, which is adjacent to the northern boundary of Manzano Base. (NOTE: MILLER is a former Project Blue Book USAF Investigator who was assigned to Wright-Patterson AFB (W-PAFB), OH, with FTD. Mr. MILLER is one of the most know- ledgeable and impartial investigators of Aerial Objects in the southwest). Dr. BENNEWITZ produced photographs and over 2600 feet of 8mm motion picture film depicting unidentified aerial objects flying over and around Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Coyote Canyon Test Area. Dr. BENNEWITZ has been conducting independent research into Aerial Phenomena for the last 15 months. Dr. BENNEWITZ also produced several electronic recording tapes,		
REFERENCES TO AFOSI/IVQs; File GRADE, TITLE, SIGNATURE  THOMAS A. CSEH, Major, USAF Commander 158 Investigative Detachment	ATTACHMENTS FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY	FILE STAMP AND/OR OTHER 8017093-0/29-1 
ISI FORM 96 JAN 74		

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

allegedly showing high periods of electrical magnetism being emitted from Manzano/Coyote Canyon area. Dr. BENNEWITZ also produced several photographs of flying objects taken over the general Albuquerque area. He has several pieces of electronic surveillance equipment pointed at Manzano and is attempting to record high frequency electrical beam pulses. Dr. BENNEWITZ claims these Aerial Objects produce these pulses.

3. After analyzing the data collected by Dr. BENNEWITZ, Mr MILLER related the evidence clearly shows that some type of unidentified aerial objects were caught on film; however, no conclusions could be made whether these objects pose a threat to Manzano/Coyote Canyon areas. Mr MILLER felt the electronical recording tapes were inconclusive and could have been gathered from several conventional sources. No sightings, other than these, have been reported in the area.

4. Mr MILLER has contacted FTD personnel at W-P AFB, OH, who expressed an interest and are scheduled to inspect Dr. BENNEWITZ' data.

5. Request a DCII check be made on Dr BENNEWITZ.

6. This is responsive to HQ CR 44.

7. Command was briefed but did not request an investigation at this time.

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

MULT. JRPOSE INTERNAL OSI FORM <small>(Complete only applicable items)</small>			
TO FROM	DO NO.(S)	SUBJECT	FILE NO:
	DET NO.(S)	KIRTLAND AFB, NM, 8 Aug - 3 Sep 80, Alleged Sightings of Unidentified Aerial Lights In Restricted Test Range	8017D93-0/29
	HEADQUARTERS		TRANSMITTAL DATE
	OO NO.		26 Nov 80
	DET NO.		SUSPENSE DATE
HEADQUARTERS			
REFERENCE			
AFOSI Form 96, 28 Oct 80, Same Title			
MINOR DISCREPANCIES NOTED ARE LISTED BELOW.			
YOUR DISTRICT IS DESIGNATED OFFICE OF ORIGIN.			
ATTACHED REQUIRES INVESTIGATION IN YOUR AREA.			
DETERMINE SUBJECT'S ACCESS TO CLASSIFIED INFORMATION AS REQUIRED BY OSIM (24-1), PARA 2-6-3.			
FORWARD RESULTS DIRECTLY TO OFFICE OF ORIGIN, OR TO:			
NO FURTHER INVESTIGATION CONTEMPLATED.			
OUR FILES REFLECT PRIOR INVESTIGATION BY _____, DTD _____, FILE _____; <small>File copy of this form is requested to furnish _____ copies of prior investigation/letter summary, if applicable, to _____.</small>			
REPORT OF PRIOR INVESTIGATION/SUMMARY ATTACHED.			
INVESTIGATION CONTINUING AND YOU WILL BE FURNISHED FURTHER REPORTS.			
DISCONTINUE INVESTIGATION. FORWARD RESULTS OF ANY INVESTIGATION ACCOMPLISHED.			
DISCREPANCIES BETWEEN LEAD REQUEST AND DEVELOPED INFORMATION ARE SET FORTH.			
REPORT OF COMMAND ACTION HAS NOT BEEN RECEIVED.			
REQUEST STATUS OF THIS MATTER AND/OR DATE REPORT MAY BE EXPECTED. <small>(Requester, forward 2 copies of this form.) (Recipient, use only received copy for answer with proper signature in remarks section unless OSI directives state reply not required.)</small>			
REFER ATTACHED TO INTERESTED COMMANDER FOR INFORMATION OR ACTION IF NOT PREVIOUSLY REPORTED.			
CHECK WORLD-WIDE LOCATOR FOR BELOW LISTED PERSON OR SUBJECT.			
ATTACHED IS FORWARDED FOR INFORMATION AND/OR ACTION.			
UPON REMOVAL OF ATTACHMENT(S) _____ THE CLASSIFICATION ON THIS CORRESPONDENCE WILL BE			
<input type="checkbox"/> RETAINED, <input type="checkbox"/> DOWNGRADED TO _____ <input type="checkbox"/> CANCELED, <input type="checkbox"/> MARKED "FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY."			
<small>(If classification is retained, with or without attachments, indicate reason for security classification and grouping per AFR 205-1.)</small>			
REMARKS			
<p>1. On 10 Nov 80, a meeting took place in 1606 ABW/CC Conference Room attended by the following individuals: BGen WILLIAM BROOKSHER, AFOSP/CC, COL JACK W. SHEPPARD, 1606 ABW/CC, COL THOMAS SIMMONS, 1606 ABW/CV, COL CRES BACA, 1606 SPGp/CC, COL FRANK M. HUEY, AFOSI Dist 17/CC, LTC JOE R. LAMPORT, 1606 ABW/SJ, MAJ THOMAS A. CSEH, AFOSI Det 1700/CC, Dr. LEHMAN, Director, AFWL, ED BREEN, AFWL Instrumentations Specialist and Dr. PAUL F. BENNEWITZ, President Thunder Scientific Laboratory, Albuquerque. Dr. BENNEWITZ presented film and photographs of alleged unidentified Aerial Objects photographed over KAFB, NM during the last 15 months. Dr. BENNEWITZ also related he had documented proof that he was in contact with the aliens flying the objects. At the conclusion of the presentation, Dr. BENNEWITZ expressed an interest in obtaining financial assistance from the USAF in furthering his investigation regarding these objects. DR. LEHMAN advised DR. BENNEWITZ to request a USAF grant for research. DR. LEHMAN advised DR. BENNEWITZ he would assist him in filling out the proper documents.</p> <p>2. On 17 Nov 80, SA RICHARD C. DOTY, advised DR. BENNEWITZ that AFOSI would not become involved in the investigation of these objects. DR. BENNEWITZ was advised</p>			
COPIES TO	ATTACHMENTS	FILE STAMP AND/OR OTHER	
Dist 17-IVO, File		8017D93-0/29 x 2	
NAME, GRADE, TITLE, SIGNATURE		<i>Richard</i>	
THOMAS A. CSEH, Major, USAF			
Commander			
Base Investigative Detachment			
	FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY		
AFOSI FORM 96 JAN 74			
REPLACES OSI FORM 96 JUN 71 WHICH WILL BE USED			

U.S. Federal Document Released Under Freedom of Information Act (FOIA)

that AFOSI was not in a position to evaluate the information and photographs he has collected, to date or technically investigate such matters.

3. On 26 Nov 80, SA DOTY received a phone call from an individual who identified himself as U.S. Senator HARRISON SCHMIDT, of New Mexico. SEN SCHMIDT inquired about AFOSI'S role in investigating the aerial phenomena reported by Dr. BENNEWITZ. SA DOTY advised SEN SCHMIDT that AFOSI was not investigating the phenomena. SA DOTY then politely referred SEN SCHMIDT to AFOSI Dist 17/CC. SEN SCHMIDT declined to speak with 17/CC and informed SA DOTY he would request that SAF look into the matter and determine what USAF agency should investigate the phenomena.

4. It should be noted that DR. BENNEWITZ has had a number of conversations with SEN SCHMIDT during the last few months regarding BENNEWITZ'S private research. SEN SCHMIDT has made telephone calls to BGEN BROOKSHER, AFOSP/CC regarding the matter since Security Police are responsible for the security of Manzano Storage Area.

Appendix 6

Ellsworth Air Force Base
Rapid City, South Dakota
1977 ETs Disarm Nuclear Missile

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

~~TOP OFFICIAL USE ONLY~~

INCIDENT/COMPLAINT REPORT

DATE: 17 Nov 77

INCIDENT/COMPLAINT NO. [REDACTED]

INVESTIGATION REPORT NO. [REDACTED]

1. NAME OF COMMANDER
 44 Missile Security Squadron
 ELLSWORTH AFB, SD 57706

2. ORGANIZATION (include location and phone no.)

3. TYPE OF COMPLAINT (Specify type and location)
 HELPING HAND (SECURITY VIOLATION)/COVERED WAGON (SECURITY VIOLATION)
 Site Lima 9 (68th SMSq Area)
 7 Miles SW of Nisland, SD

4. RECEIVED BY (Typed or printed name, grade, and position)
 PAUL D. HINZMAN, SSgt, USAF
 Comd/Plotter, Wing Security Control

5. DETAILS OF INCIDENT (Who, what, when, where, how? Include details at time of apprehension and time of release if uncooperative. Attach statements of medical personnel.)
 At 2059hrs., 16 Nov 77, AIC PHILLIPS, Samuel A., Lima Security Control, telephoned WSC and reported an OZ alarm activation at L-9 and that Lima SAT #1, AIC JENKINS & AIC RAEKE were dispatched. (Trip #62, ETA 2135hrs.) At 214hrs., AIC PHILLIPS telephoned WSC and reported that the situation at L-9 had been upgraded to a COVERED WAGON per request of CAPT STOKES, Larry D., FSO. Security Option II was initiated by WSC and Base CSC. BAF(Backup Security CONTD)

6. EVALUATION UNFOUNDED MISDEMEANOR FELONY MILITARY OFFENSE TRAFFIC

7. PERSONS RELATED TO REPORT (Insert category of relationship in letter opposite name)

A. COMPLAINT	B. VICTIM	C. SUSPECT	D. WITNESS	E. NP/SP/AP	F. INVESTIGATED BY	G. APPENDED BY
NAME	NAME	GRADE	DSN	ORGANIZATION OR ADDRESS AND PHONE NO.		
JENKINS, Kenneth C.		AIC	571-13-9597	44 MSS (68-3)		
RAEKE, Wayne E.		AIC	305-68-7556	44 MSS (68-3)		
STEWART, Robert E.		TSgt	211-28-7556	44 MSS (68-3)		
STOKES, Larry D.		Capt	339-40-9406	44 MSS (88-3)		

8. DISPOSITION OF INCIDENT/COMPLAINT

9. REFERRED TO AFOSI

10. EVIDENCE (List and describe, or summarize as appropriate)
 All evidence retained by AFOSI and FBI

11. SIGNATURES (Statements accepted)

12. DISTRIBUTION
 2 - WSMW, ICD
 1 - SAC L-110
 1 - USAF
 1 - [REDACTED]

13. SIGNATURE OF REPORTING OFFICER
 RICHARD F. LYON, Colonel, USAF
 Chief, Security Police BAFB

SIGNED

1569

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

COMMANDER'S REPORT OF DISCIPLINARY ACTION TAKEN. (To be completed by the CO of the offender when the reverse side of this form indicates that disposition information is desired. Items are optional in Items 4 and 5, as appropriate, and contain as required in Item 6. Forward this report of disciplinary action to the appropriate authority for disposition.)

THRU: _____ FROM: _____

TO: _____

1. OFFENDER 2. GRADE 3. PIN

4. ACTION				5. COURTS-MARTIAL					
ADMINISTRATIVE	NON-JUDICIAL	JUDICIAL		SUMMARY		SPECIAL		GENERAL	
		PENDING (Charges forwarded)	COMPLETED	PENDING	TRIAL COMPLETED	PENDING	TRIAL COMPLETED	PENDING	TRIAL COMPLETED

6. DETAILS

TYPED NAME AND GRADE OF COMMANDING OFFICER _____ SIGNATURE _____

REMARKS
 CONTINUED FROM ITEM #10
 Force) #1, were formed. At 2340hrs., 15 Nov 77, the following information was learned: Upon arrival (2132hrs) at Site #L-9, LSAT, JENKINS & RAEKE, dismounted the SAT vehicle to make a check of the site fence line. At this time RAEKE observed a bright light shining vertically upwards from the rear of the fence line of L-9. (There is a small hill approximately 50 yards behind L-9) JENKINS stayed with the SAT vehicle and RAEKE proceeded to the source of the light to investigate. As RAEKE approached the crest of the hill, he observed an individual dressed in a glowing green metallic uniform and wearing a helmet with visor. RAEKE immediately challenged the individual, however; the individual refused to stop and kept walking towards the rear fence line of L-9. RAEKE aimed his M-16 rifle at the intruder and ordered him to stop. The intruder turned towards RAEKE and aimed a object at RAEKE which emitted a bright flash of intense light. The flash of light struck RAEKE'S M-16 rifle, disintegrating the weapon and causing second and third degree burns to RAEKE'S hands. RAEKE immediately took cover and concealment and radioed the situation to JENKINS, who in turn radioed a 10-13 distress to Line Control. JENKINS responded to RAEKE'S position and carried RAEKE back to the SAT vehicle. JENKINS then returned to the rear fence line to stand guard. JENKINS observed two intruders dressed in the same uniforms, walk through the rear fence line of L-9. JENKINS challenged the two individuals but they refused to stop. JENKINS aimed and fired two rounds from his M-16 rifle. One bullet struck one intruder in the back and one bullet struck one intruder in the helmet. Both intruders fell to the ground, however, approximately 15 seconds later both returned to an upright position and fired several flashes of light at JENKINS. JENKINS took cover and the light missed JENKINS. The two intruders returned to the east side of the hill and disappeared. JENKINS followed the two and observed them go inside a saucer shaped object approximately 20' in diameter and 20' thick. The object emitted a glowing greenish light. Once the intruders were inside, the object climbed vertically upwards and disappeared over the Eastern horizon. EAF #1 arrived at the site at 2230hrs., and set up a security perimeter. Site Survey Teams arrived at the site (0120hrs.) and took radiation readings, which measured from 1.7 to 2.9 roentgens. Missile Maintenance examined the missile and warhead and found the nuclear components missing from the warhead. COL. SPRAKER, Wing Cmdr, arrived at the site

very actively
 keeping
 sound
 changing
 future of
 flying
 to communicate?

I did score →
 blew up
 to ground
 + machine
 gun
 team.

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

OFFICIAL USE ONLY

SEARCHED THE SITE'S... AND... ALL EVIDENCE FOUND AT THE SCENE AND THE FOLLOW-UP REPORT WILL BE CLASSIFIED BY ORDER OF COL. SPRAKER.

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION: RAEKE WAS TREATED AT THE BASE HOSPITAL BY MOD (CAPT) SANDERS FOR SECOND AND THIRD DEGREE RADIATION BURNS TO EACH HAND. RAEKE WAS AIR-LIFTED TO AN UNSPECIFIED LOCATION. RAEKE'S M-16 RIFLE COULD NOT BE LOCATED AT THE SITE.

One Launch control system for 10 missile silos. Computer tape is only in Launch control system, not missile, according to Doty.

- 1) Doty says this happened - he was there.
- 2) Bob Pratt dismissed story as a hoax.
- 3) FBI involvement

~~Launch Zone Alert went off~~

150 Tm block of concrete over

missile

A & B Hatches - 4 apks 4 people to get down into hatches into

missile

Ref
me
best
How
red alarm
missile
& under
links to
missile

OFFICIAL USE ONLY

Appendix 7

McGuire Air Force Base
Wrightstown, New Jersey
1978 Alien Being Shot

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
 7TH SECURITY POLICE SQUADRON (PACAF)
 APO SAN FRANCISCO 96239



REPLY TO
 ATTN OF:

this

SUBJECT:

Response for Request of Information in Relation to UFO Contact and
 Other Related information

TO:

Len Stringfield

1. In January of 1978, I was station at McGuire AFB, N.J.. One evening , during the time frame of 0300hrs. and 0500hrs., there were a number of UFO sightings in the area over the air field and Ft. DIX Army camp. I am a security policeman and was on routine patrol at the time. N.J. State Police, and Ft. Dix MP's were running code in the direction of Brownsville, N.J.. A state trooper then entered Gate #5 at the rear of the base requesting assistance and permission to enter. I was dispatched and the trooper wanted access to the runway area which led to the very back of the air field and connected with a heavily wooded area which is part of the Dix training area. He informed me that a Ft. Dix MP was pursuing a low flying object which then hovered over his car. He described it as oval shaped, with no details, and glowing with a blueish green color. His radio transmission was cut off. At that time in front of his police car, appeared a thing, about 4ft. tall, greyish, brown, fat head, long arms, and slender body. The MP panicked and fired five rounds from his .45 Cal into the thing, and one round into the object above. The object then fled straight up and joined with eleven others high in the sky. This we all saw but didn't know the details at the time. Anyway, The ting ran into the woods towards our fenceline and they wanted to look for it. By this time several patrols were involved.

2. We found the body of the thing near the runway. It had apparently climbed the fence and died while running. It was all of a sudden hush-hush and no one was allowed near the area. We roped off the area and AF OSI came out and took over. That was the last I saw of it. There was a bad stench coming from it too. Like ammonia smelling but it wasn't constant in the air. That day, a team from Wright-Patterson AFB came in a C141 and went to the area. They crated it in a wooden box, sprayed something over it, and then put it into a bigger metal container. They loaded it in the plane and took off. That was it, nothing more said, no report made and we were all told not to have anything to say about it or we would be court martialed.

3. I will be getting out of the air force in about two months. Do Not disclose my name as I could get into trouble. I am interested in pursuing this and other matters if you need help. Forgive me for not signing this but I can't take any chances. Please reply to the above address and my parents will forward it to me or I will be home already. Don't send it here because they monitor all mail closely and I again don't want to take any chances.

Figure 1

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

INCIDENT/COMPLAINT REPORT <small>(Continue in "REMARKS" on reverse if necessary)</small>		DATE 18 Jan 78	INCIDENT/COMPLAINT NO 239-78	INVESTIGATION REPORT NO I/18-239-78
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> COMPLAINT <input type="checkbox"/> COMMANDING OFFICER'S REPORT OF ACTION REQUIRED (See reverse)				
THRU:		FROM: 4th SPS MAFB, N.J. 09864		
TO:				
1. SUBJECT	2. GRADE	3. SSN	4. ORGANIZATION (Include location and phone no.)	
5. DISPOSITION (Complete on all civilians and military personnel whose identity is in question)				
6. COLOR EYES	7. COLOR HAIR	8. COMPLEXION	9. SEX	10. DOB
				11. HEIGHT
				12. G-HEIGHT
				13. IDENTIFYING MARKS (Tattoo, scar, etc.)
14. HOW DRESSED (Military or civilian and condition of clothing)				15. UNDER INFLUENCE OF
				ALCOHOL (Explain in item 15)
				OTHER
16. INCIDENT/COMPLAINT (Specify type and location) UFO/Sighting/Incident Inactive Runway #5 MAFB, N.J. 09864				HOUR 0315hrs. DATE 18 Jan 78
17. RECEIVED BY (Typed or printed name, grade and position) N.J. State Police Wrightstown Barracks, N.J.				<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> IN PERSON <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> BY TELEPHONE <input type="checkbox"/> BY MAIL
18. DETAILS OF INCIDENT (Who, what, when, where, how? Include attitude at time of apprehension and give details of uncooperative. Attach statements of medical personnel.) On the above date and time it was reported to this office that there were reports of UFO sightings over the base and an incident in progress on the Ft. Dix installation. Also, MAFB control tower, ALC R, reported same. Upon further investigation, it was reported that an unidentified being, had been shot by six MP's and same entered MAFB at above location.				
19. EVALUATION <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> MISDEMEANOR <input type="checkbox"/> FELONY <input type="checkbox"/> MILITARY OFFENSE <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC				
20. PERSONS RELATED TO REPORT (Insert category of relationship letter opposite name)				
A. COMPLAINANT	B. VICTIM	C. SUSPECT	D. WITNESS	E. NP/SP/AP
				F. INVESTIGATED BY
				G. APPREHENDED BY
	NAME	GRADE	SSN	ORGANIZATION OR ADDRESS AND PHONE NO.
	E.S. J	E-4		FT. Dix Wg Battalion
	E.L. M.	E-3		4th SPS, MAFB, N.J.
	E.M. J	E-3		4th SPS, MAFB, N.J.
	E.M. F.	O-5		CO. 4th SPS, MAFB
21. DISPOSITION OF INCIDENT/COMPLAINT				
A. REFERRED TO		C. EVIDENCE (List and describe, or summarize as appropriate)		
PATROL		One body of unknown origin released to the care of OSI District Commander and Special recovery team from Wright-Patt AFB.		
SEE REPORT NUMBER AT TOP OF PAGE				
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER AGENCY (Specify)				
NONE				
B. OFFENDER				
14. ENCLOSURES (Statements and receipts) 1169/70		15. DISTRIBUTION Col. Landon Brig. Gen. Brown AFOSI		FOR THE COMMANDER (Sign but if inapplicable) TYPED NAME, GRADE AND TITLE OF REPORTING OFFICER S. W. 1st Lt. A Flt. CO SIGNATURE

DD FORM 1 JUL 72 1569

Front Page

60

Figure 2

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

<p>COMMANDER'S REPORT OF DISCIPLINARY ACTION TAKEN. (To be completed by the CO of the offender when the reverse side of this form indicates that disposition information is desired. Indicate actions in Items 4 and 5, if applicable, and explain as required in Item 6. Forward through command channels within TEN days of receipt of the report. To facilitate transmission turn this side face up when returning correspondence through message center.)</p>								DATE			
THRU:				FROM:							
TO:											
1. OFFENDER				2. GRADE		3. SSN					
4. ACTION				5. COURTS-MARTIAL							
ADMINISTRATIVE		NON-JUDICIAL		JUDICIAL		SUMMARY		SPECIAL		GENERAL	
		PENDING (Charges forwarded)		COMPLETED		PENDING TRIAL		PENDING TRIAL		PENDING TRIAL	
						COMPLETED		COMPLETED		COMPLETED	
6. DETAILS											
TYPED NAME AND GRADE OF COMMANDING OFFICER						SIGNATURE					
<p>(Cont) Further investigation revealed that there was some kind of body found on our installation. Area was cordoned off and ECP set up. USAF clinic personnel advised and dispatched accordingly. Recovery team notified and responding. All necessary personnel have been notified. See further 1569's for more information. Investigation pending.</p> <p style="text-align: right;">C Flt. Desk Sergeant</p>											

Back Page

61

Figure 2

Alleged U.S. Federal Government Document

UFO FLIGHT PATTERNS
OBSERVED BY SGT. MORSE

Figure 4

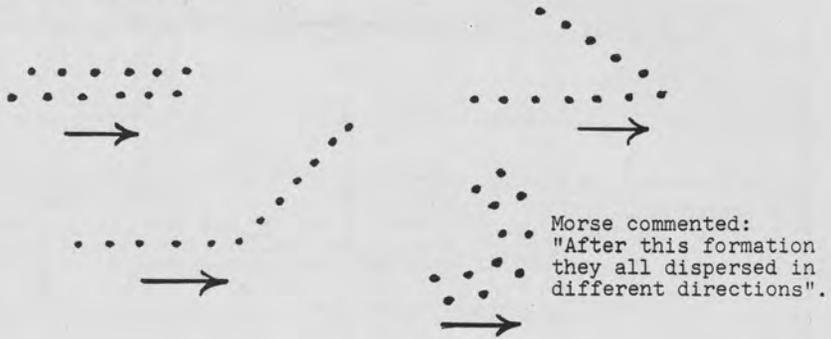
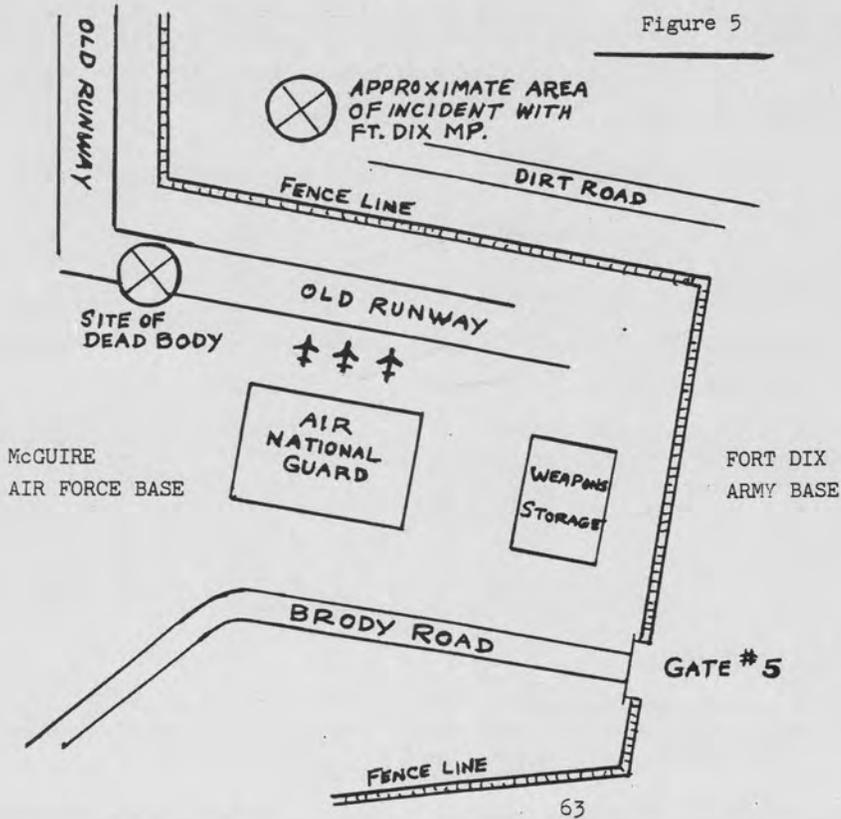


Figure 5



Appendix 8

UFO at Edwards Air Force Base
Near Palmdale, California,
1958 Eyewitness Account

Jan 10, 1989

Dear Linda:

The following is a statement of my direct contact with the UFO vehicle when I was in the Service.*

In 1958, the first week in September, I was doing a Postflight Inspection on the X-15 aircraft of which I was assigned to do routine Airborne Radio Maintenance. The X-15 had landed out on the desert runway and I had taken my jeep to do the work. When I finished the inspection I had several miles to put on my jeep to validate its use for the day so I went out to one of the hangers that was on the North side of the runway. As I came upon one opened hangars noticed a round disc shaped object about 21 feet across. It stood about 7 or 8 feet in height silvery and the only other noticeably characteristic was that it didn't appear to have any seams. I was within 20 ft of the object. I did not make any other close inspection and then drove back to my squadron and mentioned that I had seen the craft to my immediate superior. He then instructed me to see my C.O. to get a briefing. I then met him and explained what I had done, and was instructed to basically forget the incident and that if someone else asks me about the craft if they would happen to see the craft, then I would merely inform them that it is a new Ion powered craft that is designed by Sikorsky (The helicopter manufacturer) that is to be used in outer space. No other mention was to be said. At the time I had a TOP SECRET clearance, 19 years old, and gung ho for the Air Force, so nothing else was said. I did mention the sighting to my friend who happened to be the base photographer, and he in confidence showed me pictures he had taken of the craft along with the two dead occupants which looked to be small humanoid with long slender arms, hands, and slim legs. The heads were similar with no ears, no nose, but a slit, and a slit for ears or round hole. The features were more of a reptilian look with no hair. I was then told to remain quiet about the matter as the government will release the information in its own time. My own perspective of the craft is that it was not ours, that we were being visited by some alien intelligence and was then prepared to accept other life forms elsewhere. No further investigation into the matter by me as I was then transferred to other duty in the Far East.

George Green
Box 441335
Aurora, Colo 80014



* Edwards AFB, 36 miles northeast of Palmdale, California.

Appendix 9

Project AQUARIUS

Trilateral Insignia and Project AQUARIUS referenced in Nov. 17, 1980,
AFOSI Bolling AFB to AINTELG Ft. Belvoir, Va. re: UFO Photos and Film

~~TOP SECRET~~

ZNY
GT

FOR AFOSI ONLY

H 171130Z NOV 80

FM HQ AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOC

TO ~~AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOC~~
INFO 7602 AINTELG FT BELVOIR VA//INSH

FOR AFOSI ONLY

REF. REQUEST FOR ~~IMAGERY INTERPRETATION~~ YOUR MSG 292030Z OCT 80.

SUBJECT CASE NR: ~~AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOC~~

1. SUBJECT NEGATIVES/FILM WERE ANALYZED BY HQ IVT AND 7602 AINTEG/IT AND THE FOLLOWING RESULTS WERE FOUND:

A. NEGATIVE #1: DEPICTING C-5A AIRCRAFT ON APPROACH AND STREAKING UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN LOWER RIGHT PORTION OF FILM. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIZE DIFFERENTIAL WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH SIZE OF AIRCRAFT. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE

B. NEGATIVE #2: DEPICTING CYLINDER SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN UPPER LEFT PORTION OF PHOTO. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. FILM SHOWED OBJECT TO BE CONSISTENT WITH FIELD DEPTH AND CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD DID NOT REVEAL VISIBLE MARKINGS ON OBJECT.

C. NEGATIVE #3: DEPICTING IRREGULAR SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN SEVEN FRAMES OF 8MM FILM. BECAUSE OF THE SIZE AND APPARENT SPEED OF OBJECT NO FURTHER CLASSIFICATION OR CONCLUSION COULD BE DRAWN. FILM SHOWN TO BE UNALTERED.

D. 34 INCHES OF 8MM FILM: DEPICTING APPARENT COLORED OBJECT MOVING IN FRONT OF STILL CAMERA. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIMULTANEOUSLY OBSERVED OBJECT TO BE BASIC PRISM FEATURES. DEPTH ANALYSIS REVEALED OBJECT TO BE WITHIN 152MM OF CAMERA. OBJECT WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS OBSERVED OR SEVERAL SECONDS IN FILM. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.

E. ORIGINAL NEGATIVE DEPICTING UNIDENTIFIED OBJECT. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. BECAUSE OF A LACK OF FIXED OBJECTS IN THE FILM, NO DEPTH ANALYSIS COULD BE PERFORMED. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD REVEALED OBJECT TO BE SAUCER SHAPED, APPROXIMATE DIAMETER 7 FEET. OBJECT CONTAINED A TRILATERAL INSIGNIA ON THE LOWER PORTION OF OBJECT. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT.

REF YOUR REQUEST FOR FURTHER INFORMATION REGARDING HQ CR 44. THE FOLLOWING PROVIDED: CAPT GRACE 7602 AINTELG, INS CONTACTED AND RELATED FOLLOWING: (S/WINTEL) AF NO LONGER PUBLICLY ACTIVE IN UFO RESEARCH, HOWEVER USAF STILL AS INTEREST ALL UFO SIGHTINGS OVER USAF INSTALLATION/TEST RANGES. SEVERAL OTHER GOVERNMENT AGENCIES, LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT MEANS. (S/WINTEL/FSA) ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. INASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING. THE OFFICIAL GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET WITH NO DISSEMINATION OUTSIDE OFFICIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH RESTRICTED ACCESS TO "MJ TWELVE". CASE ON BENNEWITZ IS BEING MONITORED BY NASA INS, WHO MUST ALL FUTURE EVIDENCE BE FORWARDED TO THEM THRU AFOSI/IVOC.

REF YOUR REQUEST FOR TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE. BECAUSE OF A CHANCE OF PUBLIC CLOSURE, NO KNOWLEDGEABLE PERSONNEL WITH SPA WILL BE PROVIDED. CONTINUE TO RECEIVE ASSISTANCE FROM INDIVIDUALS MENTIONED IN YOUR MESSAGE, MILLER, FUGATE. BECAUSE OF SENSITIVITY OF CASE, REQUEST THEY BE THOROUGHLY DEBRIEFED AT REGULAR INTERVALS.

DATE ~~29 NOV 1980~~



*Trilateral Insignia and Project AQUARIUS referenced in Nov. 17, 1980,
AFOSI Bolling AFB to AINTELG Ft. Belvoir, Va. re: UFO Photos and Film*

SECRET (Classification crossed out)

(censored)

17 Nov 1980

(censored line)

ZNY (censored)

GT

(censored) FOR AFOSI ONLY

R 171130Z Nov 80

FM HQ AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOE

TO (censored)

INFO 7602 AINTELG FT BELVOIR VA//INSR

(censored) FOR AFOSI ONLY

REF: REQUEST FOR PHOTO IMAGERY INTERPRETATION YOUR MSG 292030Z OT 80.

SUBJECT CASE NR: (censored)

1. SUBJECT NEGATIVES/FILM WERE ANALYZED BY HQ IVT AND 7602 AINTEG/IT AND THE FOLLOWING RESULTS WERE FOUND:

A. NEGATIVE # 1: DEPLICTING (sic, should be spelled DEPICTING) C-5A AIRCRAFT ON APPROACH AND STREAKING UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN LOWER RIGHT PORTION OF FILM. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIZE DIFFERENTIAL WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH SIZE OF AIRCRAFT. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.

2. NEGATIVE #2: DEPLICTING (sic) CYLINDER SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN UPPER LEFT PORTION OF PHOTO. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. FILM SHOWED OBJECT TO BE CONSISTENT WITH FIELD DEPTH AND CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT. FOLTON, REINFELD METHOD DID NOT REVEAL VISIBLE MARKINGS ON OBJECT.

3. NEGATIVE #3: DEPLICTING (sic) IRREGULAR SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN SEVEN FRAMES OF 8MM FILM. BECAUSE OF THE SIZE AND APPARENT SPEED OF OBJECT NO FURTHER CLASSIFICATION OR CONCLUSION COULD BE DRAWN. FILM SHOWN TO BE UNALTERED.

4. 34 INCHES OF 8MM FILM: DEPLICTING (sic) APPARENT COLORED OBJECT MOVING IN FRONT OF STILL CAMERA. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SPECTROGRAPHY REVEALED COLOURS TO BE BASIC PRISM FEATURES. DEPTH ANALYSIS REVEALED OBJECT TO BE WITHIN 152MM OF CAMERA. OBJECT WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS OBSERVED FOR SEVERAL SECONDS IN FILM. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.

5. ORIGINAL NEGATIVE DEPLICTING (sic) UNIDENTIFIED OBJECT. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. BECAUSE OF A LACK OF FIXED OBJECTS IN THE FILM, NO DEPTH ANALYSIS COULD BE PERFORMED. FOLTON, REINFELD METHOD REVEALED OBJECT TO BE SAUCER SHAPED, APPROXIMATE DIAMETER ___ FEET. OBJECT CONTAINED A TRILATERAL INSIGNIA ON THE LOWER PORTION OF OBJECT. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT.

REF YOUR REQUEST FOR FURTHER INFORMATION REGARDING HQ CR 44. THE FOLLOWING

PROVIDED: CAPT. GRACE 7602 AINTELG, INS CONTACTED AND RELATED FOLLOWING:

(S/WINTEL) ALL UFO SIGHTINGS OVER USAF INSTALLATION/TEST RANGES .. SEVERAL OTHER GOVERNMENT AGENCIES, LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT COVER (S,WINTEL/FSA). ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. NASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING.

THE OFFICIAL GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED

TOP SECRET WITH NO DISSEMINATION OUTSIDE OFFICIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH

RESTRICTED ACCESS TO "MJ TWELVE". CASE ON BENNEWITZ IS BEING MONITORED BY NASA

INS, WHO REQUEST ALL FUTURE EVIDENCE BE FORWARDED TO THEM THRU AFOSI/IVOE. (censored)

REF YOUR REQUEST FOR TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE. BECAUSE OF A CHANCE OF PUBLIC

DISCLOSURE, NO KNOWLEDGEABLE PERSONNEL WITH SPA WILL BE PROVIDED. CONTINUE TO

RECEIVE ASSISTANCE FROM INDIVIDUALS MENTIONED IN YOUR MESSAGE, MILLER, FUGATE.

BECAUSE OF SENSITIVITY OF CASE, REQUEST THEY BE THOROUGHLY DEBRIEFED AT REGULAR

INTERVALS

GRADE (censored)

Author's emphasis.

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

EXECUTIVE CORRESPONDENCE

EXECUTIVE BRIEFING

SUBJECT:

PROJECT AQUARIUS (TS)



ATTENTION

THIS DOCUMENT WAS PREPARED BY MJ12. MJ12 IS SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ITS SUBJECT MATTER.

DOCUMENT CONTROL: ECN 0003

CLASSIFIED BY: MJ12-EO/34012
DECLASSIFY ON: EXEMPT CAT 3

REC/770614

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

CLASSIFICATION AND RELEASE INSTRUCTIONS

(TS//ORCON) The information contained in this document is classified TOP SECRET with ORCON. (Only the originator may release the information). Only MJ12 has access to Project Aquarius. No other government agency, to include the military, has access to the information contained in this briefing. There are only two copies of Project Aquarius and the location is known only to MJ12. This document will be destroyed after the briefing. No notes, photographs, or audio recordings, may be made of this briefing.

PAGE 1 OF 1

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

PROJECT AQUARIUS

(TS//ORCON) (PROWORD: DANCE) Contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States Investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs) and Identified Alien Crafts (IAC). The Project was originally established in 1953, by order of President Eisenhower, under control of NSC and MJ12. In 1966, the Project's name was changed from Project Glean to Project Aquarius. The Project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated). The Project was originally classified SECRET but was upgraded to its present classification in Dec 1969 after Project Blue Book was closed. The purpose of Project Aquarius was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings, and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States Space Program.

(TS//ORCON) The proceeding briefing is an historical account of the United States Government's investigation of Aerial Phenomena, Recovered Alien Aircrafts and Contacts with Extraterrestrial Life Forms.

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

EXECUTIVE BRIEFING

(TS/ORCON) In Jun 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade mountains of Washington State observed nine flying discs, (later referred to as UFOs). The Commander, Air Technical Intelligence Center of the then Army Air Force, became concerned and ordered an inquiry. This was the beginning of the United States involvement with UFO investigations. In 1947 an aircraft of extraterrestrial origin, crashed in the desert of New Mexico. The craft was recovered by the military. Four Alien (non homo-sapiens) bodies were recovered in the wreckage. The Aliens were found to be creatures not related to human beings (Atch 1). In late 1949, another Alien aircraft crashed in the United States and was recovered partially intact by the military. One Alien of extraterrestrial origin survived the crash. The surviving Alien was male and called itself, "EBC". The Alien was thoroughly interrogated by military intelligence personnel at a base in New Mexico. The Alien's language was translated by means of picturegraphs. It was learned the Alien came from a planet in the Zeta Reticuli star system, approximately 40 lights years from Earth. EBC lived until Jun 18, 1952, when he died fo an unexplained illness. During the time period EBC was alive, he provided valuable information regarding space technology, origins of the Universe, and exobiological matters. Further data is contained in Atch 2.

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS//ORCON) The recovery of Alien aircrafts lead the United States on an extensive investigative program to determine whether these Aliens posed a direct threat to our national security. In 1947, the newly created Air Force initiated a program to investigate incidents involving UFOs. The program was operated under three different code names; Grudge, Sign and finally Blue Book. The original mission of the Air Force program was to collect and analyze all reported sightings or incidents involving UFOs and determine whether the information could be interrupted as having any bearing on the security of the United States. Some information was evaluated with the idea of using the gained data to advance our own space technology and future space programs. 90 percent of the estimated 12,000 reports analyzed by the Air Force, were considered hoaxes, explained aerial phenomenas or natural astronomical objects. The other 10 percent were considered legitimate Alien sightings and/or incidents. However, not all UFO sightings or incidents were reported under the Air Force program. In 1953, Project Gleem was initiated by order of President Eisenhower, who believed the UFOs presented a threat to the national security of the United States. Project Gleem, which became Project Aquarius in 1966, was a parallel reporting system for UFO sightings and incidents. Reports collected under Project Aquarius were considered actual sightings, of Alien aircrafts or contacts with Alien Life Forms. Most reports were made by reliable military and defense department civilian personnel.

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS/ORCON) In 1958 the United States recovered a third Alien aircraft from the desert of Utah. The aircraft was in excellent flying condition. The aircraft was apparently abandoned by the Aliens for some unexplainable reason, since no Alien life forms were found in or around the aircraft. The aircraft was considered a technological marvel by United States Scientists. However, the operating instrumentations of the aircraft were so complexed that our scientists could not interrupt their operation. The aircraft was stored in a top security area and analyzed throughout the years by our best aerospace scientists. The United States gained a large volume of technological data from the recovered Alien aircraft. A detailed description and further information regarding the aircraft is explained in Atch 3.

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

SUB PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT AQUARIUS

1. (TS//ORCON) PROJECT BANDO: (PROWORD: RISK). Originally established in 1944. Its mission was to collect and evaluate medical information from the surviving Aliens creature and the recovered Alien bodies. This Project medically examined EBE and provided United States medical researchers with certain answers to the evolution theory. (OPR: CIA) (Terminated in 1974).
2. (TS//ORCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: MIDNIGHT). Originally established as part of Project Glean in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This Project met with positive success when in 1959, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 25, 1964, a USAF intelligence Officer, met two Aliens at a pre-arranged location in the desert of New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. Based on the Alien's language given to us by EBE, the Air Force officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens (ATCH 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force base in New Mexico. (OPR: MJ12/NSA).
3. (TS//ORCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD: CETUS). Originally established in 1972. Its mission was to test fly a recovered Alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. (OPR: USAF/NASA/CIA/MJ12)
4. (TS//ORCON) PROJECT POUNCE: (PROWORD: DIXIE). Originally established in 1966. Its mission was to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to space technology. PROJECT POUNCE continues. (OPR: NASA/USAF)

TOP SECRET

PAGE 4 OF 11

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS//ORCON) Several independent scientific investigations, at the request of the Air Force and CIA, were initiated during the era of Project Blue Book. MJ12 decided that officially, the Air Force should end their investigation of UFOs. This decision was arrived at during the 187th meeting (Aitch 9) in 1964. The reason was twofold. First, the United States had established communication with the Aliens. The United States felt relatively sure the Aliens' exploration of earth was non-aggressive and non-hostile. It was also established that the Aliens' presence did not directly threaten the security of the United States. Secondly, the public was beginning to believe that UFOs were real. The HSC felt this public feeling could lead to a nationwide panic. The United States was involved in several sensitive projects during this time period. It was felt that public awareness of these projects would have jeopardized the future space program of the United States. Therefore, MJ12 decided that an independent scientific study of the UFO phenomena would be needed to satisfy public curiosity. The final official study of the UFO phenomena was accomplished by the University of Colorado under Air Force contract. The study concluded that sufficient data did not exist that would indicate UFOs threatened the security of the United States. The final conclusion satisfied the government and allowed the Air Force to officially step out of the UFO investigating business.

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS//SI//CON) When the Air Force officially closed Project Blue Book in Dec 1969, Project Aquarius continued operation under control of HSC/MJ12. The HSC felt investigations of UFO sightings and incidents had to continue in secrecy without any public knowledge. The reasoning behind the decision was this: If the Air Force continued its investigation of UFOs, eventually some unbriefed Air Force or defense department civilian officials would obtain the facts behind Project Aquarius. Obviously (for operational security reasons) this could not be allowed. In order to continue the investigation of UFO sightings and incidents in secrecy, investigators from CIA/DCD and MJ12 were assigned to military and other governmental agencies with orders to investigate all legitimate UFO/IAC sightings and incidents. These agents are presently operating at various locations throughout the the United States and Canada. All reports are filtered either directly or indirectly to MJ12. These agents are collecting reports of UFO/IAC sightings and incidents occurring on or near sensitive governmental installations. (NOTE: Aliens have been extremely interested in our nuclear weapons and nuclear research. Many reported military sightings and incidents occur over nuclear weapons bases. The Alien's interest in our nuclear weapons can only be attributed to the future threat of a nuclear war on earth. The Air Force have initiated measures to assure the security of the nuclear weapons from Alien theft or destruction). MJ12 feels confident the Aliens are on an exploration of our solar system for peaceful purposes. However, we must continue to observe and track the Aliens movement until it is determined that the Alien's future plans contain no threat to our national security or the civilization of earth.

PAGE 6 OF 9

TOP SECRET

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS/DRCON) Most governmental documents pertaining to UFO sightings, incidents and governmental policies, including Project Blue Book, have been released to the public under FOIA or under various other release programs. MJ12 felt the remaining documents and information (not relating to Project Aquarius) relating to technological facts regarding Aliens medical matters, the fact that an Alien was captured alive and survived for three years under secrecy; can not be released to the public for fear the information would be obtained by SHIS. There was other information obtained from EBE that was deemed sensitive and not releasable to the public. Notably, Project Aquarius Volume IX, which pertains to tracing the Aliens first visitation of earth back some 5,000 years. EBE reported that 2,000 years ago his ancestors planted a human creature on earth to assist the inhabitants of earth in developing a civilization. This information was only vague and the exact identity or background information on this homo-sapien was not obtained. Undoubtedly, if this information was released to the public, it would cause a worldwide religious panic. MJ3 has developed a plan that will allow release of Project Aquarius, Volumes I thru III. The release program calls for a gradual release of information over a period of time in order to condition the public for future disclosures. Atch 5 of this briefing contains certain guidelines for future public releases.

TOP SECRET

PAGE 1 OF 1

Alleged 1980s U.S. Govt. Document from MJ12 Project AQUARIUS, Established 1953

TOP SECRET

(TS/0RCON) In the 1976 MJ12 report (Atch 6), it was estimated the Alien's technology was many thousands of years ahead of United States technology. Our scientists speculate that until our technology develops to a level equal to the Aliens, we cannot understand the large volume of scientific information the United States has already gained from the Aliens. This advancement of United States Technology may take many hundred of years.



PAGE 6 OF 9

TOP SECRET

Appendix 10

Project SNOWBIRD

Alleged U. S. Federal Government Document

TOP SECRET

UNCLASSIFIED

THIS PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT

2-ITS/030600 PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: ██████████) Originally established as part of Project ██████████ in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This Project met with positive success. When in 1954, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 25, 1954, a USAF intelligence officer, met two Aliens at a pre-arranged location in the desert of New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. ██████████ the Air Force officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens (Atch 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force base in New Mexico. (OPR: ██████████)

2-ITS/030600 PROJECT SMOKE: (PROWORD: ██████████) Originally established in 1972. Its mission was to test fly a recovered Alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. ██████████

2-ITS/030600 PROJECT ██████████ (PROWORD: ██████████) Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to evaluate all US intelligence information pertaining to space technology. PROJECT SMOKE continued ██████████

TOP SECRET

UNCLASSIFIED

TOP SECRET

UNCLASSIFIED stamped over.

SUB PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT

2. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: censored) Originally established as part of Project (censored) in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This project met with positive success when in 1959, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 25, 1964, a USAF Intelligence Officer, met two Aliens at a pre-arranged location in the desert of New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. (censored half line), the Air Force officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens. (Atch 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force base in New Mexico. (OPR: (censored))

3. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD: censored) Originally established in 1972. Its mission was to test fly a recovered alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. (censored words)

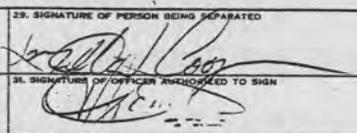
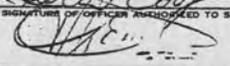
4. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT (censored). Originally established in 1968. Its mission was to evaluate all UFO (censored) information pertaining to space technology. PROJECT POUNCE continues (censored).

TOP SECRET

Appendix 11

1975 DD-214 Honorable Discharge Milton William Cooper;
February 10, 1989, Notarized Statement “Operation Majority”;
January 10, 1989, Final Release Computer Statement;
April 5, 1989, Letter from Robert Swan

U.S. Federal Government Document

THIS IS AN IMPORTANT RECORD SAFEGUARD IT.											
1. LAST NAME-FIRST NAME-MIDDLE NAME COOPER, MILTON WILLIAM			2. SEX M	3. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER 447 44 4234			4. DATE OF BIRTH YEAR MONTH DAY 43 05 06				
5. DEPARTMENT, COMPONENT AND BRANCH OR CLASS NAVY - USN				6a. GRADE, RATE OR RANK QM1		6b. PAY GRADE E6	7. DATE OF RANK YEAR MONTH DAY 74 05 16				
8a. SELECTIVE SERVICE NUMBER NA		8b. SELECTIVE SERVICE LOCAL BOARD NUMBER, CITY, STATE AND ZIP CODE -----			8c. HOME OF RECORD AT TIME OF ENTRY INTO ACTIVE SERVICE (Street, RFD, City, State and ZIP Code) HYATTESVILLE, MD						
9a. TYPE OF SEPARATION DISCHARGED				9b. STATION OR INSTALLATION AT WHICH EFFECTED NSA TI SFRAN CA							
9c. AUTHORITY AND REASON -----						9d. EFFECTIVE DATE YEAR MONTH DAY 75 12 11					
9e. CHARACTER OF SERVICE HONORABLE						9f. TYPE OF CERTIFICATE ISSUED DD256N		9g. REENLISTMENT CODE -----			
11. LAST DUTY ASSIGNMENT AND MAJOR COMMAND USS ORISKANY CVA 34				12. COMMAND TO WHICH TRANSFERRED NA							
13. TERMINAL DATE OF RESERVE/ MSE OBLIGATION YEAR MONTH DAY NA		14. PLACE OF ENTRY INTO CURRENT ACTIVE SERVICE (City, State and ZIP Code) HONOLULU HI				15. DATE ENTERED ACTIVE DUTY THIS PERIOD YEAR MONTH DAY 69 12 31					
16a. PRIMARY SPECIALTY NUMBER AND TITLE QM 0000		16b. RELATED CIVILIAN OCCUPATION AND D.O.T. NUMBER 911 WATER TRANS OCCUPS		18. RECORD OF SERVICE YEARS MONTHS DAYS (N) NET ACTIVE SERVICE THIS PERIOD 05 11 03 (P) PRIOR ACTIVE SERVICE 07 08 12 (N) TOTAL ACTIVE SERVICE (N+P) 13 07 15 (I) PRIOR INACTIVE SERVICE 00 05 16 (N) TOTAL SERVICE FOR PAY (N+I) 14 01 01 (F) FOREIGN AND/OR SEA SERVICE THIS PERIOD 05 11 03							
17a. SECONDARY SPECIALTY NUMBER AND TITLE QM 0000		17b. RELATED CIVILIAN OCCUPATION AND D.O.T. NUMBER NA									
19. INDOCHINA OR KOREA SERVICE SINCE AUGUST 9, 1964 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO				20. HIGHEST EDUCATION LEVEL SUCCESSFULLY COMPLETED (In Years) SECONDARY/HIGH SCHOOL 12 <input type="checkbox"/> YRS (1-12 grades) COLLEGE YRS							
21. TIME LOST (Pending Tax Tit) ---		22. DAYS ACCRUED LEAVE PAID NO LVS	23. SERVICEMEN'S GROUP LIFE INSURANCE COVERAGE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> \$25,000 <input type="checkbox"/> \$5,000 <input type="checkbox"/> \$10,000 <input type="checkbox"/> NONE		24. DISABILITY SEVERANCE PAY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> YES AMOUNT		25. PERSONNEL SECURITY INVESTIGATION A. TYPE B1 B. DATE COMPLETED 23JUL70				
26. DECORATIONS, MEDALS, BADGES, COMMENDATIONS, CITATIONS AND CAMPAIGN RIBBONS AWARDED OR AUTHORIZED GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL (1ST) FOR PERIOD ENDING 21JAN70 NDSM VSM (2) VCM (3); NAVY COMMENDATION MEDAL W/COMBAT "V"; NUCL NAVY ACHIEVEMENT MEDAL W/COMBAT "V".											
27. REMARKS MRPO 1 & C AUTHORITY: BUPERSMAN 3840240.2A KBK RE-1 QM 1 & C											
28. MAILING ADDRESS AFTER SEPARATION (Street, RFD, City, County, State and ZIP Code) 43129 CONTINENTAL DRIVE FREMONT CA 94538						29. SIGNATURE OF PERSON BEING SEPARATED 					
30. TYPED NAME, GRADE AND TITLE OF AUTHORIZING OFFICER C A CENITA PNC USN ASST TO SEPS OFF BY DIR OF CO						31. SIGNATURE OF OFFICER AUTHORIZED TO SIGN 					

DD FORM 1 NOV 72 214N

PREVIOUS EDITIONS OF THIS FORM ARE OBSOLETE. S/N 0102-002-0202

THIS IS AN IMPORTANT RECORD SAFEGUARD IT.

REPORT OF SEPARATION FROM ACTIVE DUTY (See BUPERS INST 1900.2 series)

Notarized Statement by Bill Cooper, February 10, 1989

NOTARIZED DECLARATION OF MILTON WILLIAM COOPER

To whom it may concern;

1. I Milton William Cooper, Executive Director of National Technical College, residing at 1311 S. Highland Ave. Apt. #205, Fullerton, California 92632, hereby declare:
 - a. That my file entitled "Operation Majority" which I posted on Compuserve on January 14, 1989, (posted under the pseudonym Majesty on December 12, 1988), and which I sent to Linda Howe, truthfully and accurately describes to the best of my knowledge and memory the information that I saw in 1972 which was contained in Grudge/Blue Book Report No. 13, Operation Majority, and in briefings which I helped to prepare in the course of my duties on the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet while serving in the U. S. Navy as a Petty Officer.
 - b. That I am ready and willing to take a lie detector test which is arranged by any reputable person and which is conducted by a qualified, neutral person who is not now and has never been employed by or connected with the Government in any capacity.
 - c. That I am ready and willing to take any other test which is arranged by any reputable person and otherwise conforms to the stipulations in paragraph (b) above.

2. I declare, under penalty of perjury, that the foregoing statements are true.

SIGNED Bill Cooper
 DATE OF SIGNATURE Feb 10, 1989

NOTARIZATION

The above-identified person, Milton William Cooper, appeared before me on this 10 day of FEB, 1989 to affirm his declaration and to affix his signature to this document as my witness.

 [Signature]
 DATE OF SIGNATURE FEB 10 1989

A NOTARY PUBLIC IN THE COUNTY/CITY OF Orange

MY COMMISSION EXPIRES: Nov 5 1990
/ SEAL



On January 10, 1989, Bill Cooper issued this revised "Final Release" of his information about the briefing papers he saw in 1972, which I have partially edited with Bill's approval. Bill explained the corrections and revisions came "after I had tested the reactions of people, especially the government, to the wrong names in the first version. 'Majority' is the correct name, not 'Majesty.' I remember how my friend Bob Swan* and I looked up 'majority' in the dictionary because we didn't know what it meant. The dictionary said 'to reach the age of maturity.'" Below is Bill Cooper's final statement.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

OPERATION MAJORITY

FINAL RELEASE

THERE WILL BE NO CORRECTIONS TO THIS FILE

© Copyright 1989 by Milton William Cooper
All rights reserved.

You have my permission to quote from this information in press releases periodicals and speeches. Inclusion in any other media requires my express written permission.

This file contains the absolute true information regarding the alien presence on earth and the U.S. Government's involvement with the aliens. This file contains only the information as I saw it and only my information. It does not contain any information from any other source.

It was necessary for me to issue the information previous to this release in a manner which would deceive the government until someone was able to independently confirm my identity, my employment, my service record, my intelligence background, the identity of the person to which I gave the

** Robert Swan is Bill Cooper's long time friend and was at Bill's wedding in June 1972. Mr. Swan confirmed for me that Bill was upset his wedding night about information he had recently seen in Naval intelligence briefing reports concerning extraterrestrial intrusions on this planet. Mr. Swan told me he remembered that Bill Cooper showed him notes about an alien base on the back side of the moon and astronaut sightings of alien craft. See letter on page 313.*

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

information to in 1972 (Bob Swan); his acknowledgment of the information and when it was given to him; that the information is correct; that I have not seen him since 1974, and that I have not communicated with him in any form since 1976. This was necessary because this file is my death warrant if MJ-12 continue to operate in a manner consistent with its history.

The original information that I first released (December 18, 1988) was not much different than what you will find here. Only some names were different and just enough (I hoped) to convince MJ-12 and MAJI that I was not a threat long enough to have independent verification of the facts before I risked death. I wish to make it absolutely clear that I do not consider myself a hero. I believe that most of you would do the same thing if you knew the truth. I gave an oath that I would uphold and protect the Constitution of the United States of America and I take that oath very seriously. I am doing no more now than I did when I fought in Vietnam. I am doing my duty.

Please make copies of this file and send it to your Congressman, your Senator, the Attorney General of the United States, and to the Supreme Court. Send it also to everyone you know. ...

I, Milton William Cooper, ... do solemnly swear that the information contained in this file is true and correct to the best of my knowledge. I swear that I saw this information in 1972 in the performance of my duties as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander In Chief of the Pacific Fleet as a petty officer in the U.S. Navy. I swear that I underwent hypnotic regression in order to make the information as accurate as possible. I swear that I can and will take a lie detector test or any other test of any reputable person's choosing in order to confirm this information.

The following is a brief listing of everything that I personally saw and know from 1972 and does not contain any input from any other source whatsoever.

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

MAJESTY was listed as the code word for the President of the United States for communications concerning this information.

OPERATION MAJORITY is the name of the operation responsible for every aspect, project, and consequence of alien presence on earth.

GRUDGE contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs) and Identified Alien Craft (IAC). The project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated) and money from the illicit drug trade. The purpose of Project GRUDGE was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States space program.

MJ-12 is the name of the secret control group. President Eisenhower commissioned a secret society known as THE JASON SOCIETY (Jason Scholars)...to sift through all the facts, evidence, technology, lies and deception and find the truth of the alien question. The society was made up of 32 of the most prominent men in the country in 1972 and the top twelve members were designated MJ-12. MJ-12 has total control of everything. They are designated by the codes J-1, J-2, J-3, etc. all the way through the members of the Jason Society. The director of the CIA was appointed J-1 and is the Director of MJ-12. MJ-12 is responsible only to the President. ...A secret meeting place was constructed for MJ-12 in Maryland and it was described as only accessible by air. It contains full living, recreational and other facilities for MJ-12. It is code named "The Country Club." ... Only those with TOP SECRET/MAJIC clearance are allowed to go there.

MAJI is the Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence. All information, misinformation, and intelligence is gathered and evaluated by this agency. This agency is responsible for all misinformation and operates

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

in conjunction with the CIA, NSA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. This is a very powerful organization and all alien projects are under its control. MAJI is responsible only to MJ-12.

SIGMA is the project which first established communications with the aliens and is still responsible for communications.

PLATO is the project responsible for diplomatic relations with the aliens. This project secured a formal, secret treaty (illegal under the Constitution) with the aliens. The terms were that the aliens would give us technology. In return we agreed to keep their presence on earth a secret, not to interfere in any way with their actions, and to allow them to abduct humans and animals. The aliens agreed to furnish MJ-12 with a list of abductees on a periodic basis.

MAJIC is the security classification and clearance of all alien connected material, projects and information. MAJIC means MAJI-Controlled.

AQUARIUS is a project which compiled the history of alien presence and their interaction with Homo sapiens upon this planet for the last 25,000 years.

GARNET is the project responsible for control of all and documents regarding genetic manipulation and accountability of the information and documents.

PLUTO is a project to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to space technology.

POUNCE is the project formed to recover all downed/ crashed craft and aliens.

REDLIGHT is the project to test fly recovered alien craft. It is conducted at Area 51 (Dreamland) in Nevada. It was aided when the aliens gave us craft and helped us fly them. The initial project was somewhat successful in that we flew a recovered craft, but it blew up in the air

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

and the pilots were killed. The project was suspended at that time until the aliens agreed to help us.

SNOWBIRD was established as a cover for Project REDLIGHT. Several flying saucer type craft were built using conventional technology. They were unveiled to the press and flown in front of the press. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosure of REDLIGHT as having been the SNOWBIRD craft.

LUNA is the alien base on the far side of the moon. It was seen and filmed by the Apollo astronauts. A base, a mining operation using very large machines, and the very large alien craft described in sighting reports as MOTHER SHIPS exist there.

NRO is the National Reconnaissance Organization based at Fort Carson Colorado. It is responsible for security for all alien or alien craft connected projects.

DELTA is the designation for the specific arm of the NRO which is especially trained and tasked with security of these projects.

JOSHUA is a project to develop a low frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. It was said that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons.

EXCALIBUR is a weapon to destroy the alien underground bases. It is to be a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of Tufa/hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL and impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. The device will carry a one megaton nuclear warhead.

ALIENS: There were four types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A large nosed grey with whom we have the treaty; the grey reported in the abductee cases that work for the large nosed greys; a blond human-like type

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

described as the Nordic and a red haired human-like type called the Orange. The homes of the aliens were described as being a star in the Constellation of Orion; Barnard's Star (Howe: 6 light-years from Earth), and Zeta Reticuli 1 & 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star.

EBE is the name or designation given to the live alien captured at the 1949 Roswell crash. He died in captivity (Howe: June 18, 1952, of unknown causes).

KRLL OR KRLLL OR CRLL OR CRLLL pronounced Crill of Krill was the hostage left with us at the first Holloman landing as a pledge that the aliens would carry out their part of the basic agreement reached during that meeting. Krill gave us the foundation of the Yellow Book which was completed by the guests at a later date. Krill became sick and was nursed by Dr. G. Mendoza who became the expert on alien biology and medicine. Krill later died.

GUESTS were aliens exchanged for humans who gave us the balance of the Yellow Book. At the time I saw the information, there were only three left alive. They were called (ALFs) Alien Life Forms.

RELIGION: The aliens claim to have created Homo sapiens through hybridization. The papers said that RH-negative blood was proof of this. They further claimed to have created all of our major religions...

ALIEN BASES exist in the four corners area of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico and Nevada. Six bases were described in the 1972 papers, all on Indian reservations and all in the four corners area. The base near Dulce was one of them. (Howe: Also alleged Four Corners at Area 51.)

MURDER: The documents stated that many military and government personnel had been terminated (murdered without due process of law) when they had attempted to reveal the secret.

CRAFT RECOVERIES: The documents stated that many craft had been recovered. The early ones from Roswell,

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

Aztec, Roswell again, Texas, Mexico and other places.

GENERAL DOOLITTLE* made a prediction that one day we would have to reckon with the aliens and the document stated that it appeared that General Doolittle was correct.

ABDUCTIONS were occurring long before 1972. The document stated that humans and animals were being abducted and/or mutilated. Many vanished without a trace. They were taking sperm and ova samples, tissue, performed surgical operations, implanted a spherical device forty to eighty microns in size near the optic nerve in the brain and all attempts to remove it resulted in the death of the patient. The document estimated that one in every forty people had been implanted. This implant was said to give the aliens total control of that human.

CONTINGENCY PLAN SHOULD THE INFORMATION BECOME PUBLIC OR SHOULD THE ALIENS ATTEMPT TAKEOVER: This plan called for a public announcement that a terrorist group had entered the United States with an atomic weapon. It would be announced that the terrorists planned to detonate the weapon in a major city. Martial law would be declared and all persons with implants would be rounded up along with all dissidents and would be placed into concentration camps. The press, radio and TV would be nationalized and controlled. Anyone attempting to resist would be arrested or killed.

CONTINGENCY PLAN TO CONTAIN OR DELAY RELEASE OF INFORMATION: This plan called for the use of MAJESTIC TWELVE as a misinformation ploy to delay and confuse the release of information should anyone get close to the truth. It was selected because of the similarity of spelling and the similarity to MJ-12. It was designed to confuse memory and to result in a fruitless search for material which did not exist.

** Lieutenant General James Doolittle, U.S. Army Air Force intelligence expert, assigned by President Harry S. Truman to investigate the thousands of reports of "ghost rockets" in 1946 over Finland, Norway, Sweden, Denmark, and later Portugal, Tangier, Italy. Greece and India.*

Computer Statement by Bill Cooper, January 10, 1989

HISTORY will be the judge of me and this information and I have no fear of that judgement. I swear that this information is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.

It should be obvious by now that something sinister and terribly wrong is going on involving the government and the UFO phenomenon. We must all band together and expose it now. I have done my part in the best manner that I could. I can add nothing else except my testimony in Congress or a court of law that what I saw and have written in this file is true and that I saw it.

Everything in my previous file that does not conflict with this file is true and correct to the best of my knowledge and some of it is from sources and research. You may combine the files to get the entire picture. Throw out only that information which conflicts with that contained in this file.

There will be no further additions or corrections this information either now or in the future. My file is complete and stands to be judged by history. Sometime in the future the exact papers that I saw will surface and you will all see this exact information contained within them.

Milton William Cooper
1/10/89

April 5, 1989

Linda Howe
P.O. Box 3130
Littleton, Colorado
80161-3130

Dear Linda:

A few months ago you called me regarding an old friend of mine, William (Bill) Cooper. You asked me to confirm seeing and receiving documents from Bill Cooper on the night of his wedding in 1972.

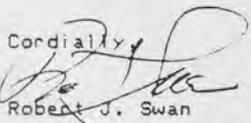
Bill and I were close friends. We discussed numerous subjects. However, when I would push in an area of a classified nature, he simply said that he could not discuss it. Throughout our friendship, I was involved in commercial as well as a sportdiving operations based out of Honolulu (Skin Diving Hawaii). The work which we were involved in required team work and trust. Often the topic of UFO's would be discussed. I learned through Bill that every space flight was accompanied by UFO's. As I have said, Bill and I were good friends. I was best man at his wedding. On the eve of his wedding, there was no party.

Here is what I remember of that evening.

Bill wanted to discuss something which was troubling him. I was there to listen. Through the course of our conversation, Bill produced some documents which contained what I believed to be classified information. It was about an alien base on the back side of the moon, as well as other information of a tender nature that Bill was involved in at CINCPACFLT in Naval Intelligence. I believed at the time and still do that this information was true. We decided that I should keep copies of this information in case anything happen to Bill.

Unfortunately all I can remember is Space shots and the bases on the Moon. Whether this is due to the information being so unbelievable or so disturbing, I cannot say. Discussions of the assassination of JFK came up but I cannot remember where they led. I have given that evening a great deal of thought since you called, and have tried to piece together that evening. This is all I can come up with. The information which I was to hang onto has since disappeared. I wish I could be more help to you and Bill, but I do not have the documents and cannot positively confirm anything other than what I have told you.

If you talk to Bill, please express my feelings of frustration in trying to recreate one evening 17 years ago.

Cordially

Robert J. Swan

PLANS • DESIGN • CONSTRUCTION MANAGEMENT

Appendix 12

Complete Transcript of the March 13, 1980,
Hypnosis Session with Judy Doraty
for *A Strange Harvest*

TRANSCRIPT: March 13, 1980, hypnosis session with Judy Doraty and Dr. Leo Sprinkle, who was then Director of the Division of Counseling and Testing at the University of Wyoming, Laramie, Wyoming.

Purpose: To explore Judy's May 1973 UFO experience with her teenage daughter Cindy and family near Houston, Texas, through hypnosis.

SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, as you maintain this deep concentration, this deep relaxation, you can feel yourself even going deeper yet. And as you go deeper and deeper, feeling comfortable and relaxed, allow yourself to go back in time, going back and back, back in this time of March 1980 to the year 1973, to that particular night in which you and your family members had a sighting that was an unusual event. You'll be able to go back in time, you'll be able to talk and describe your impressions.

Now, let yourself drift back, going back from 1980 to 1979 to 1978, '77, '76, '75, getting closer and closer to that particular time, that particular place. In '75 to '74 and now '73. You can talk now and you can describe what you see, what you hear and what you feel. All right, go right ahead, you can describe what's happening around you.

DORATY: *We were driving back from Houston. We'd been at bingo. And my mother and I were in the front seat and my sister-in-law and my brother-in-law and my daughter were in the back seat. And my mother spotted a light in the sky and she pointed it out to me. And my brother-in-law said he thought it was a helicopter. It was like a large spotlight, like they were looking for something. But it wasn't moving, it was stationary in the sky and it was to my left.*

But as I drove, either I passed it or it passed me because it was to the rear and on my left. I had to turn to see it. And we had gone quite a few miles and it was still there. I questioned my mother if she, what she thought it was. And my brother-in-law stated he thought it was a helicopter that probably was going to the Galveston Airport.

I... for some reason ... didn't think it was a helicopter and I kept turning and looking at it and it would never change in size, it stayed the same. I pulled over to the side of the road. I thought if it's a helicopter I would be able to hear it. So, I rolled my window down in the car and I couldn't hear anything. And I stepped outside of the car and I could see like it had fiber or it had substance. It was a light, but it had substance to it. And I got back into the car and we drove on to Altaloma and it followed us.

It stayed the same no matter if I would go faster or if I would go slower. It would stay the same distance from the car. And when we went to pull in the driveway, it was still in the same position, in back of the car. As we pulled in the driveway, everybody in the house came outside. My nephew came to me and questioned me about what the light was. And I told him I didn't know. Then it started coming toward us and as it came toward us it came lower, I guess, because it looked like it was getting larger.

And as it passed over, we could see underneath that it had no wings and that it was almost looking down at us. And I could see inside the craft. It had rows of seats and unusual windows. It had deep set windows and it went on passed us. As it went though, I don't know, it made us all feel funny. My mother felt the same thing I did. It was like it made my hair stand on end. It gave me an unusual feeling and everything became real quiet.

And then it turned like it was straightening up, but it was going very, very slow. And as it passed us, it was treetop level. And as it passed us, it angled like it was going to land, like it was going lower in the sky. But all the kids took off running into the pasture and the only thing I could think was I was afraid they were going to get snakebit.

And I yelled at them to come back, but they got fairly close to it. And then it just straightened up, from the angle it was on to just straight and then it just shot straight up into the sky and sat right up next to the moon like a star.

And it went from very, very big to very, very little in a matter of seconds. And everybody just seemed really amazed, and we talked about it. And we kept coming back out and looking up at the sky and it would still be there like it, almost like it was looking at us looking at them.

SPRINKLE: OK, you're doing well. Now let's see if we can go more deeply.

(Sprinkle does more relaxation with Judy and begins again with her standing outside her car.)

DORATY: *It's like a spotlight shining down on the back of my car. And it's like it has substance to it. I can see an animal being taken up in this. I can see it squirming and trying to get free. And it's like it's being sucked up. I can't tell what the animal is. It a small animal.*

SPRINKLE: A small animal?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: OK, what happens next?

DORATY: (Sighs.) *I can see the animal being cut up.*

SPRINKLE: You see the animal being cut up?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: How is it being cut up?

DORATY: *Dissected.*

SPRINKLE: With knives?

DORATY: *Instruments of some kind.*

SPRINKLE: Can you describe the instruments?

DORATY: *They're like a knife, but they have different kind of handles. More like a razor It doesn't have movable parts, but like a straight razor type. And there's long tubes that take samples. And I can see the stuff running through the tubes, but I don't know where it goes.*

SPRINKLE: Are the samples from the body of the animal?

DORATY: Yes.

- SPRINKLE: The animal is dead. And you can see samples moving up from the body through the tubes?
- DORATY: Yes.
- SPRINKLE: But you don't know where the tubes lead to?
- DORATY: No.
- SPRINKLE: OK, what else is happening?
- DORATY: *There's basins. They look like basins, but I don't know what they are. They're scooped out, like scooped out areas. I don't know if it's a drain. It's not a drain because there's no hole. But they're some sort of basins. I don't know what they are.*
- SPRINKLE: Are these basins near the body?
- DORATY: Yes. There's several of the basins ... it's like scooped out areas. I don't know if it's a basin. It's just the only thing I know that it looks like.
- SPRINKLE: How many scooped out areas can you see?
- DORATY: *A whole line of them. Probably five or six.*
- SPRINKLE: Anything in the scooped out areas?
- DORATY: *No. They're very immaculate and very clean. But there's blood ... like tubes that's got blood... that's going somewhere and other substances. It looks like something else. I don't know what it is. It's leading in different directions. And there's, for each basin, there's these little tubes that lead different places.*
- SPRINKLE: Are the basins around the body or along side the body?
- DORATY: *There's a flat area between each basin and there's pieces of each thing by each basin.*
- SPRINKLE: Pieces of instruments or pieces of body?
- DORATY: *Different parts...*

- SPRINKLE: Different parts of the body?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: And how do the parts of the body get there?
- DORATY: *I don't know. I just see them there.*
- SPRINKLE: You just see the parts of the body there. And you see the tubes. But you don't see where the tubes are connected?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: Just describe the body as it lies there. What features can you see?
- DORATY: *I just see like tissue, like a tongue. And like the insides. And it's like it's been sliced... and dissected.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, what else can you see?
- DORATY: *Eyes. Testicles.*
- SPRINKLE: Are the eyes and testicles in the same basin?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: Different basins?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: What do you see in the other basins?
- DORATY: *I don't know what it is, it's just tissue.*
- SPRINKLE: Now, if you'll just hold that image right there and look carefully at the basins. You can stop it just like a photograph. Now, you'll be able to carefully look, and if you like, just start from wherever it's comfortable to start from, start from the left and see what's in the first basin and then just go from one basin to the next and see what you see?

DORATY: There's tissue. It's laid out nice and smooth. It glistens. And there's needles in it, or what appears to be like needles. It may be probes. I don't know. But it has a tube connected to it. And the same thing with what appears to be testicles. I can't tell. It's a probe or needle or something inserted and the tube leading... the same with the eye. And the tongue. The tongue is cut, but it's not cut lengthwise, but this way, up and down.

(She motions with her hand on the arm of the chair, slicing in the air up and down.)

SPRINKLE: Up and down?

DORATY: (Long pause.) I don't know where the tubes go.

SPRINKLE: OK, can you see anything else in the basins?

DORATY: I don't know if they're basins. I can't tell what they are. It's just like a scooped out area.

SPRINKLE: Kind of a hollow area?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: OK, do you see anything else in those areas?

DORATY: No.

SPRINKLE: OK, hold on to that image now and just let yourself relax. Let yourself be aware of how this is being done. How are these actions being done?

DORATY: (Long pause.) I don't know.

SPRINKLE: How are the needles being inserted in the tissues?

DORATY: It was already there.

SPRINKLE: It was already there. The tubes were already there?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: So you have an image of these things happening, but they were already happening before you can see these basins or hollowed out areas?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: OK, just relax now and picture yourself looking around. How did you get here? Where are you? Become aware of how you got here, become aware of the area around you. You can talk and describe the area.

DORATY: *It's in the rear of... I don't know. It's in the back part, I know that. There's two sections. And there's like, in the center of the floor there's like something that comes up out of the floor and it's not... it's built in, connecting. It's molded like, and it looks like a table. But it is wide based at the bottom.*

SPRINKLE: Looking around now, seeing the area where you are, seeing the body of the animal, seeing the hollowed out areas, seeing the needles and tubes and tissue. Now look around and see what else you see? You can talk and describe.

DORATY: *In the middle of the floor, I see these like tables that are built-in and one is larger than the others. I think there's two more. And they look like they're made of marble. They're smooth and they're just flat. And then up farther you can see the seats that go, there's a row of seats on both sides. They have the large swivel chairs, the chairs that turn. I can't see anything else.*

SPRINKLE: OK, fine, doing well. Now describe the chairs, how they look. The tables how they look. What does the room look like?

DORATY: *It like it's sectioned. There are three sections. It's like the back section is a working section. The middle section is like - I don't know what that is, where the tables are. And the first section is like an observation room. It's like a floating laboratory, a craft with all the setups so they can observe. I don't know what's in front. I can't see in front.*

SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself be aware. You can just move there in your mind's eye. Just move to the front and see what you see there.

- DORATY: *There's windows. But I don't see anything in there. It's like a little, tiny, empty cubbyhole.*
- SPRINKLE: Look at the windows. Be aware of the windows. How do they look?
- DORATY: *They're reversed. The windows are set in, but... what is it? It's like they have a band around them. There's a ... they are set different. They are deep set.*
- SPRINKLE: Deep set windows?
- DORATY: *Deep set windows.*
- SPRINKLE: And a band around the windows?
- DORATY: *Like a, I don't know if it's a band... it just appears to be a band. It looks like it's all one, but it's a darker color. It makes them look even more deep set. But it's the color that makes them look so odd.*
- SPRINKLE: Can you describe the color?
- DORATY: *It's like a real dark grey. But the craft is not as dark as that dark. It's a lighter grey.*
- SPRINKLE: Are you talking about the inside of the craft or the outside of the craft?
- DORATY: *I'm talking about outside the windows. I'm looking in it from the outside.*
- SPRINKLE: You're looking at it from the outside? OK, you can see all of this as you look inside the windows?
- DORATY: *Inside. I can view it inside or outside. I can go inside and look out. I can look inside from the outside.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, just let yourself go inside and view it from the inside. What do you see inside?
- DORATY: *There's a magnification through the windows. When you look through the windows, it looks bigger. Things look bigger.*

- SPRINKLE: And inside things look smaller?
- DORATY: *I don't know. But when you look out the windows, it's like they're magnified. It's almost like telescopes. They're thick.*
- SPRINKLE: Like the window panes are thick?
- DORATY: *Right.*
- SPRINKLE: So it gives it a telescopic characteristic?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, in your mind's eye now, just go around the craft and see how many sections there are.
- DORATY: *Three sections.*
- SPRINKLE: Three sections. And one seems to be an observation area?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: And one seems to be a ...?
- DORATY: *I don't know what it's used for. I can't see any purpose for it. It's just ... it's like plastic or metal. It's like it's made in the craft. It's molded to the floor and it just comes up. It's like a long table, but there's two other little ones beside it. It's like a ... I don't want to say podium. I can't think of anything to describe it.*
- It's got a wide base and then a neck and then it's flat on top.*
- SPRINKLE: Like a table or bed?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: About what size?
- DORATY: *There's one large one.*
- SPRINKLE: How long and about how wide?

An Alien Harvest

DORATY: *Maybe six feet long? But the others are small.*

SPRINKLE: How wide is the one that's six feet long?

DORATY: *Two feet.*

SPRINKLE: And the others are smaller?

DORATY: *Yes. Three feet long maybe.*

SPRINKLE: How many chairs are there?

DORATY: *That's in the other room.*

SPRINKLE: Oh, that's in the other room. OK. So in this one room, there is a long table or flat area and then two smaller ones?

DORATY: *Right.*

SPRINKLE: Anything else in this section?

DORATY: *No, I can't see anything. It looks kind of vacant.*

SPRINKLE: About how large is the section?

DORATY: *Not very large.*

SPRINKLE: About how many feet wide?

DORATY: *A small room. I don't know. It's just small.*

SPRINKLE: A small room. How about the ceiling?

DORATY: *It's not real high. But I could stand up and be comfortable.*

(Judy is about 5' 3".)

SPRINKLE: So the ceiling is taller than you are?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: Is it six feet, seven feet, eight feet tall?

DORATY: *Probably six or seven feet.*

SPRINKLE: And about that size long?

DORATY: *Yes, its a comfortable size. You could walk around in it. But it's not a great big room.*

SPRINKLE: So it would be less than twenty feet long?

DORATY: *Probably, I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: And about that wide?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: And it seems like a square?

DORATY: *No. It is not square. It's kind of rounded and it's just all together. No windows or anything in that room.*

SPRINKLE: Are the walls up and down or are they curved?

DORATY: *Just where they meet the ceiling. There's no seams or nothing. Everything in that room seems to be made all built-in, everything altogether. It all runs together.*

SPRINKLE: Do you see any light fixtures?

DORATY: *No.*

SPRINKLE: But there is light in the room?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: How does the light appear?

DORATY: *I don't know. It's just there.*

SPRINKLE: How about the air? Is it heavy, light, cool, warm?

An Alien Harvest

- DORATY:* *Comfortable.*
- SPRINKLE:* *Any noises?*
- DORATY:* *No.*
- SPRINKLE:* *Any fixtures or decorations?*
- DORATY:* *No.*
- SPRINKLE:* *OK, anything else about this section?*
- DORATY:* *No.*
- SPRINKLE:* *OK, move on to the other section. What do you see in the next section?*
- DORATY:* *We're back to the scooped out... like basins. It's longer than the other room and narrower. It seems like a work area.*
- SPRINKLE:* *And you see chairs, you said?*
- DORATY:* *No.*
- SPRINKLE:* *You don't see chairs. What do you see here?*
- DORATY:* *It's like a row of basins. And this is where I see tissue samples. It seems like ...a processing area.*
- SPRINKLE:* *A processing area. OK, look carefully at the walls and ceiling. Do you see decorations? Do you see fixtures?*
- DORATY:* *I see something, but I don't know how to describe it. It's like where the room adjoins the next room, there's a metal, or it appears to be metal. It's like a prong that sticks out. It like a holder of some kind. And there's a camera. I don't know if it's a camera. But it looks like a camera.*
- SPRINKLE:* *It looks like a camera because it has a lens? Or ... ?*
- DORATY:* *It has an extension.*

- SPRINKLE: It has an extension?
- DORATY: *Like a camera would have.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, now as you maintain this deep concentration, this deep relaxation, let yourself be aware as you're in this room, this laboratory room. You can look closely at the body of the animal and be able to describe the features of the body of the animal. Describe the events that led to the experience. What kind of animal are you looking at?
- DORATY: *A baby calf.*
- SPRINKLE: It's a baby calf? What color?
- DORATY: *It's spotted. Brown. Like a brown and white... more brown than white.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, any other distinguishing features?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, later on we can come back and find out more about what is happening to the body of the animal. But now let yourself go back in time. Let yourself go back outside. See yourself there, looking at the craft. See yourself describing as you look at the craft. Describe what is happening as the animal is floating up toward the craft. Go back in time to that event. Describe what happens first. What do you see happening now?
- DORATY: *I pull off to the side of the road. I notice a substance and I walk to the back of the car.*
- SPRINKLE: What substance do you notice?
- DORATY: *I notice that it's not just a light. But the light has substance to it. Before, we thought it was just a light. But it had substance. It was like you could put your hand in and feel it.*
- SPRINKLE: This is the light in the sky you're talking about? That you're describing?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: And you see this substance?

DORATY: *The only way I can describe it is like dust particles, like if you see through the sunlight. It looked something like that. But it was thicker and there was motion to it.*

SPRINKLE: Kind of like a swirling motion? Or a ... ?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: What happens now?

DORATY: *When I noticed the animal it was pretty near the top of the craft. And it looked smaller than what it really was. It was a calf, but it looked tinier from where I was.*

SPRINKLE: From where you were standing?

DORATY: *And I feel like I'm not supposed to talk about it really because it was like a warning went off when I observed this.*

SPRINKLE: A feeling that somehow you're not supposed to talk about it?

DORATY: *Right. I'm not supposed to. I shouldn't have observed it.*

SPRINKLE: Like you're watching something that's ...

DORATY: *I was told mentally that it was an accident. I should not have seen this.*

SPRINKLE: Is anybody else watching with you.

DORATY: No.

SPRINKLE: Is anybody else around you?

DORATY: *I feel the presence of other things, but I don't know what they are. I can't see them.*

- SPRINKLE: You feel you're standing by the side of the road, by your car now? Or are you standing some place else now?
- DORATY: *I feel I'm in two places at once.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, describe how you feel.
- DORATY: *I feel like I was able to see what was going on in the craft, but I was also standing beside the road.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, just let yourself focus on what's happening inside the craft. Be aware of who is around you. It's OK. And describe who is standing around you.
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Are there common phrases that you hear?
- DORATY: *No. I mean they talk sometimes. They said to me that I wasn't supposed to be there, but in ... how did I say, how did they say ... just by the tone that I was not supposed to be there. It was not those words, but I knew when they said what they said that I was not supposed to be there.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, now just picture yourself standing there. You are inside now and there are two of them? Is that right? Or are there more?
- DORATY: *I only see two.*
- SPRINKLE: See two. You're standing there and they're saying to you that somehow you know you're not supposed to be there.
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: It's an accident that you're there? Or on purpose?
- DORATY: *Yes. It's unfortunate for me.*
- SPRINKLE: Unfortunate. OK, what do you see now that you are there? What do you see?

DORATY: *I don't... it's just a laboratory where they conduct tests.*

SPRINKLE: Do they say why they are conducting tests?

DORATY: *They told me it wasn't time to know. That someday I would know.*

SPRINKLE: Some day you would know? But right now they are conducting tests?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: And do they say what kind of tests are being conducted?

DORATY: *(Sighs.) That I believe from the way they talked, they're concerned about man for themselves. That men are going to kill themselves through polluting the Earth area. Something, I don't know. I can't... it's going to get in the water. It going to be in vegetation. Going to be, it is in vegetation.*

SPRINKLE: Do they say what it is that's polluting the environment?

DORATY: *(Pause.) They said I wouldn't understand, but it's got "E and S" in it. And it's a number. Plutonium, or something?*

SPRINKLE: Plutonium? Let yourself be aware. Just be aware of what you hear.

DORATY: *Uh ... they've been here for quite some time.*

SPRINKLE: Do they say how long?

DORATY: *Longer than I have. Their concern is loss of life. There is going to be a big loss of life due to this.*

SPRINKLE: Do they say how they know there will be a loss of life?

DORATY: *Because it's already passed a certain state. That... it can be reversed, but there will be a loss of life because it already has filtered down to a certain point to where there is going to be so much pollution and so much of this poison in the water that people are going to die from it. And it has to do with somehow nuclear waste or testing or... causing a change in the chemical composition of something.*

- SPRINKLE: OK, just be aware. Be aware of what is being said.
- DORATY: *But I don't understand what that means. I don't understand ... trying to understand, but I don't.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself relax deeply now and just picture yourself back outside again as you are standing there beside the car and you're seeing the craft. Picture yourself once more going through the experience, seeing the craft, seeing how large it is, seeing what color it is, seeing what's filtering down, seeing the calf floating up. Just describe once more your experience of seeing the craft. Describe what you see when you look at the craft.
- DORATY: *I see a light. It has substance. Particles. And as I move closer, I can see it moving, moving, swirling. An animal is near the top, squirming. Almost like being... sucked in.*
- SPRINKLE: Any ropes or chains?
- DORATY: *No. Nothing. Nothing.*
- SPRINKLE: And it's being pulled?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Into the object?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Do you see an opening?
- DORATY: *No, I don't.*
- SPRINKLE: Do you see how it gets in there?
- DORATY: *No, I don't.*
- SPRINKLE: And what kind of colors do you see as you're looking at the craft?

- DORATY: *The light and the calf.*
- SPRINKLE: Is the light a bright light? A dull light?
- DORATY: *No. It's a pale yellow. It's like a searchlight, but it wasn't bright. It wasn't like a light. It was different. It was a soft yellow light.*
- SPRINKLE: And can you see the shape of the craft? Can you describe the shape?
- DORATY: *No, because from where I was standing all you could see was the light. You could not tell what it was. I could not tell.*
- SPRINKLE: Notice anybody else around you seeing the same thing?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: Anything said by the family?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, maintain this deep concentration, this deep relaxation. Let yourself go back in time, go back to the experience, feeling yourself there with the two beings, the two little men, seeing yourself in communication with the two beings, the kind of comments, the kinds of impressions, the kind of information that is being given to you. How do they communicate with you?
- DORATY: *Mentally.*
- SPRINKLE: They're communicating mentally. OK. Do you ask questions of them?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: And they respond?
- DORATY: *When they feel a need to respond, they will. Otherwise, they ignore me, or just make me feel very stupid for asking questions. It's almost as if they don't... they don't think I should even be asking questions, that I wouldn't understand even if they told me the answers.*

- SPRINKLE: They treat you as if you are a child?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Or someone who is not as intelligent as they are?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: But it's OK for you to be here and ask questions?
- DORATY: *They answer questions like through ... not, they won't directly answer any of my questions. They'll be doing something and I might question and they say, they'll point out things to me like on a screen or on a scope or something and say, 'See what's happening'. See what they're doing.*
- SPRINKLE: And you see yourself standing there or sitting?
- DORATY: *Like I'm standing.*
- SPRINKLE: And you're aware of yourself being there?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: But you're also aware of yourself being by your car?
- DORATY: *When I think of myself at the car, I'm there.*
- SPRINKLE: But when you think of yourself inside, then you're inside?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, and what kind of information is being given to you about the animal and the tests?
- DORATY: *That they have been conducting tests for quite some time. And will continue to. That whatever this is, has been passed on and filtered down to where it is now reaching the human being. Prior, it was in the soil, but now it's in the vegetation and if something isn't done, there is going to be a great loss of life.*
- SPRINKLE: And they say this because of a pollution ... or?

- DORATY: *It's a chemical, but I don't know what it is.*
- SPRINKLE: Can you see the formula? Can you hear the formula being described to you?
- DORATY: *It's... got numbers and letters. And there's a 6 and a 6.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, just be aware. Let yourself relax deeply and just be aware as if you are focusing on very tightly, looking in on the formula and listening to the words and the numbers, or seeing the words and numbers. Be aware of the formula. You can describe the formula.
- DORATY: (Pause.) *103 Plutonium ... something?*
- SPRINKLE: Good. Keep on describing. Focus in on the formula. You can be aware.
- DORATY: *An "R." I don't know.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, just be aware that you'll be able to gain more information about the formula. Later on you can write it down as well as draw impressions of what's happening. OK, now just be aware that you're closing in tighter and tighter on your awareness of the animal, the calf on the table. You're aware of what's being done. Just describe what the men are doing.
- DORATY: *They're working very quickly. And whatever it is, it happens very quickly. They, it has to be done very quickly or it loses something. I don't know. But I see them working very quickly, moving and putting these things into the tissues. And they have readings or something. They, like it, flashes.*
- SPRINKLE: Something is flashing when the readings are conducted?
- DORATY: *It's like flashing light and they can tell by just visualizing. It's like a pivot turn. They look at it very quickly and move to the next one and they're working very quickly.*
- SPRINKLE: And where do you see the flashing lights?

- DORATY: *It like in a, where the tubes are, right dose to where they go into the whatever it is they go into.*
- SPRINKLE: How does it look? Can you describe the lights?
- DORATY: *It like a row of them ... down it and back, down it and back.*
- SPRINKLE: Rows of lights?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Different colored lights or same colored lights?
- DORATY: *Like an amber color.*
- SPRINKLE: Are they like buttons or panels?
- DORATY: *It's on a panel-like, but it may be a whole lot of lights and it goes from one to another, like up and down, like a scale.*
- SPRINKLE: Can you see anything else, like a number or figures? Letters?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: Any other knobs or apertures or other features?
- DORATY: *It's like they can very quickly project something. I don't know what it is. It's like a movie screen, but it's not a movie screen. But they can project something there if they want to see it.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, now be aware of the communication which you are receiving from the men. Do they give you information about who they are, where they're from, what their purpose is? What information do they give you?
- DORATY: *It's like if we continue like we are now, it's going to involve not only us, but possibly other... and they're trying to stop something that could cause a chain reaction. And maybe involving them. I don't know.*
- SPRINKLE: Did they say what kind of chain reaction?

DORATY: *No, only that it involves... we're not the only ones to be concerned.*

SPRINKLE: *Do they say who else is involved?*

DORATY: *No.*

SPRINKLE: *Do they talk about their origins, where they're from?*

DORATY: *That they're stationed here.*

SPRINKLE: *Here?*

DORATY: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: *On Earth?*

DORATY: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: *Or Texas? Or U.S.? Any other information about their purpose and their activities?*

DORATY: *They're testing to see how far along this whatever it is... is. It's going to cause a lot of problems, regardless of even if it was stopped right now. There's going to be a lot of people die because it's already contaminating the water. It's in the water.*

SPRINKLE: *So they talk about contamination, pollution?*

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: *They talk as if it's some kind of poisoning?*

DORATY: *Yes. It is poisoning. There's no doubt. It is poisoning.*

SPRINKLE: *And do they say what will happen if the poisoning continues?*

DORATY: *Only that there will be a big loss of life.*

SPRINKLE: *A big loss of life. Talking about...*

- DORATY:* Greater than what there already will be.
- SPRINKLE:* Vegetable, animal, human lives?
- DORATY:* Yes.
- SPRINKLE:* Do they say whether they are from this planet or from some other place and just stationed on this planet?
- DORATY:* I ask them. They respond that I wouldn't know anyway. It seems insignificant to them when I ask them. They just slough it off like it doesn't matter.
- SPRINKLE:* What other questions do you ask?
- DORATY:* I ask about God.
- SPRINKLE:* Any response?
- DORATY:* That He's the same to them as He is to us.
- SPRINKLE:* Other questions?
- DORATY:* Just about... I was curious. I kept asking about the animal and they found it insulting, I guess, by the way they responded. That to sacrifice an animal was nothing compared to what it would bring you know, the knowledge they could gain from it.
- SPRINKLE:* OK, Judy, just picture yourself now standing there in the craft with the occupants and talking with them, asking them questions about their purpose, the purpose in operating on the calf, the reasons they're there. Describe the impressions you have about their responses, about the purposes of operating on the calf, the purposes of being there conducting tests.
- DORATY:* They appeared insulted that I would question even their reason for doing this. They just made me feel a little bad, belittling me, I guess.
- SPRINKLE:* As if their purpose is important?
- DORATY:* Yes, more important than a single little calf.

- SPRINKLE: And they tell you that the purpose is to understand more about this poisoning, more about this pollution?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say what happens, what the symptoms of the poisoning are?
- DORATY: *No. But it's in the soil, so soon it will... it will be very soon, according to them. It will be found through human excretions.*
- SPRINKLE: I see. So they're saying this pollution, this poisoning is continuing right now?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say the source of the pollution?
- DORATY: *Man. I don't know.*
- SPRINKLE: What kinds of activities do humans engage in to cause this poisoning?
- DORATY: *I know one thing. They related, and they were very emphatic about it, that the testing even though it's in outer space has an effect on things here.*
- SPRINKLE: Testing? What kind of testing?
- DORATY: *I don't know. I don't know what they are talking about. I didn't know they tested in outer space. Evidently they do.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, what other kind of communication is conducted, what else do they say to you?
- DORATY: *That testing under water also will have a great effect. That it will, if it's continued, will cause some chemical reaction when it comes in contact with another compound. I don't know if that's right. Causes a chemical change and it will cause a change in the consistency of solidity as we know it.*
- SPRINKLE: Solidity of matter?

- DORATY: *Yes. There's a lot involved, more than just pollution.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, anything else?
- DORATY: *(Pause.) That they've been (brings hand up to face to wave it off)... no, nothing.*
- SPRINKLE: They've been ... go ahead.
- DORATY: *I don't know.*
- SPRINKLE: Just let yourself focus in on it. Let yourself be aware.
- DORATY: *They've been testing they've been here for quite some time and they test the soil as well as our water as well as our animal life and vegetation. I questioned why they aren't saying more and why they can't stop it if they're so knowledgeable and they get angry. I don't know. I don't understand that.*
- SPRINKLE: You don't know why they get angry?
- DORATY: *I don't know why, I don't know why they get angry and I don't know why they can't stop it, if they're so knowledgeable.*
- SPRINKLE: You asked them about that and they don't reply or they do reply?
- DORATY: *They reply that it doesn't provide an answer to me and they say that I'm not knowledgeable enough yet. That I'm immature. That I haven't reached maturity.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say what maturity might mean?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say why you are permitted to be there?
- DORATY: *Only that I was allowed to see it because I happened to stumble onto it. And that I would not remember. I remember them laughing that I would not recall it anyway.*

SPRINKLE: So you feel as if you're observing, but from a distance? You feel your body is here observing?

DORATY: I can't explain it. I'm there, but I'm also here, too. By the car.

SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, just picture yourself standing by the car. But you're also standing inside the room with the beings. And you're talking with the beings and they're giving you information and you wonder why it is you're allowed to be there to observe what's going on. And what is their response?

DORATY: That it was accidental. That they have selected humans. That I was not there for that purpose. I just happened to be there accidentally because I stumbled upon it when I got out of the car. They just let me observe.

SPRINKLE: So it's as if you're observing out of body?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: And they go ahead with their work?

DORATY: They're aware of my presence, yes.

SPRINKLE: And it's OK for you to be there?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: OK, anything else which is communicated to you?

DORATY: No.

SPRINKLE: OK, just let yourself relax deeply now. Let yourself be aware that you're going to be able to understand more deeply at the subconscious level the light, stopping the car, observing the light and the calf, being there out of the body, being aware of what's going on and then driving on back home. Just let yourself be aware that quickly and easily you'll be able to go through the sequence of events. You'll be able to describe as if you're summarizing the events. Just see what the sequence is. You can talk and describe the sequence of events. Go right ahead.

- DORATY: *I'm driving and we stop. I pull over to the side of the road to see if I can hear any sound. I roll the window down and I don't hear any sound. So I decide to get out of the car and as I get out of the car, I listen and hear no sound. I go to the rear of the car to get closer to the light. And I see the calf being taken up through this light near the top. It's already near the top.*
- SPRINKLE: Near the top?
- DORATY: *But they don't... somehow they don't take the whole calf. It's only taken into a chamber in the lower part of the craft. And areas are excised from it that are needed for study. And then it's released again.*
- SPRINKLE: The calf is released?
- DORATY: *Or lowered, put back to where it was originally. But there's no ... every part that's significant... the skin ...*
- SPRINKLE: The skin. OK, just go through and enumerate the various parts of the body.
- DORATY: *And there's sometimes teeth, sometimes tongue. There's eyes, there's ears. Tail sections. Reproductive organs. Cow udders. This is not done in only cattle. This is done in almost every animal you can think of.*
- SPRINKLE: Is this information given to you? Or shown to you?
- DORATY: *Yes. It's just mentally given to me. Just things I guess that they pass on thinking I might be interested. They know that when I ask a question, it is just answered.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, what else is given to you?
- DORATY: *They take these parts and they're tested in some manner. I don't know exactly what the test is. There's a fluid extracted and there's fluid put in. They look at how far down it (poison) is in the reproductive system of animals. That's important because of the offspring and how much is in the offspring.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, you're seeing yourself there in the laboratory. You're talking with the beings and they're giving the information

about the activities, their tests. What are the parts of the animals used in the tests?

DORATY: Every part at some time or another. The most important is the reproductive system. That they keep a closer watch on because they can tell how far down it is and if it affects the offspring and with each offspring, they say it gets, it's more prevalent.

SPRINKLE: The poison is more prevalent? Or the changes?

DORATY: Changes. There are all kinds of changes.

SPRINKLE: And do they say whether these changes are good or bad?

DORATY: They're bad.

SPRINKLE: Bad. And so the monitoring or checking is going on?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: And will continue to go on?

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: Do they say what will happen if the poisoning gets to a certain level?

DORATY: There will be nothing to eat and nothing to drink and people will starve and die.

SPRINKLE: Do they say how this might be known to humans?

DORATY: It will show up very soon. There is, that human beings are being poisoned. And it will be proven. We will see it. A doctor will, it will show up in a laboratory. And there will be like another sickness break out and it will be related to some kind of chemical that's in our water.

SPRINKLE: Do they say what kind of symptoms will be observed?

DORATY: No. Just that there will be a large number affected at one time.

- SPRINKLE: Like a large number of people being killed and we won't know what?
- DORATY: *Yes, but then they will find out.*
- SPRINKLE: Anything else that was told to you about what may happen?
- DORATY: *That this would be a warning and when this happens there needs to be a cleansing process. Whatever this is that's going to be found, it will be isolated and found and the doctors will isolate whatever this specific chemical is and there will have to be a way of ridding it and not using it any longer.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say what kind of cleansing process?
- DORATY: *No, just a cleansing process.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, any other information which is given to you?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, now continue the sequence of events, seeing yourself moving on beyond the laboratory. What happens next?
- DORATY: *It seems like the calf was dropped. As the craft moves, I feel I'm being pulled back to the car.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, see yourself back at the car. What happens now?
- DORATY: *I get back in the car and we continue on. No one in the car was aware of my being gone. Only for a short while. They didn't question me. I did feel a little sick to my stomach.*
- SPRINKLE: You feel sick to your stomach?
- DORATY: *I did at that point. But I felt that if I got to where I was going I could take something and I'd feel better, so I just started driving. And we had to turn off to the highway and as we turned off, the light stayed right behind us. And we continued on to another turn and it still stayed the same distance behind until we turned into the driveway.*

Then it was right across the street and everybody saw it. And it started coming toward us. And I had a fear. I didn't know, but I know now that I was afraid that the light coming toward us was going to suck us up like it did the animal. But as it got closer, it started turning. The light was going in a different direction. It wasn't shining on us and we could see the underside of the craft and then it turned and I could see inside the windows.

SPRINKLE: And when you look inside the windows, you see?

DORATY: *I look in a different area. It was different windows than in the lab. It was a different part. It was like an observation room. It was very clean and immaculate. Everything was in order and it was very neat. All the chairs were just so-so and there wasn't anything out of order. It was just all meticulous. Everything was just perfect. It looked like a picture. It didn't look real.*

SPRINKLE: OK, then what happens next?

DORATY: *And then as it's turning, it goes on an angle like it's going to go down lower and in back of the house there's a pasture. It got toward the pasture and all the kids started running out toward it. I guess I had a fear of that light maybe hitting them. And then it straightened up and just shot straight up into the air. And it never did disappear. It was just, we never lost sight of it. It went from a very, very large size to like a large star. It set right next to the moon. And all of us saw that.*

SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, relax deeply. Concentrating, you're standing by the side of the road, standing by the car, seeing the calf lifted up, floating up. You can just describe briefly the sequence of events. What happens now?

DORATY: *It's taken into some sort of chamber. It's a little round, tiny room. And I get nauseated at watching how they excise parts. It's done very quickly, but the calf doesn't die immediately. For some reason, the calf's heart isn't taken. I don't know. It seems like it's still living and that upset me very much. (Sighs.) And then I can see the calf being lowered, like it's being dropped back down, and when it's on the ground it's dead. I can see that it's not moving. But I feel very sick to my stomach at what I witnessed. (Long pause.) And then I can see the different sections.*

- SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself relax. Let yourself see the sections.
Describe what happens next.
- DORATY: *They work very quickly. For some reason, it has to be done right away. They take the probes and insert them in the different areas. It made me nauseous, but the way they did it, it was like precision, like they were very snappy about their movements and they knew exactly what they were doing. I felt a little better because for some reason they projected that it was necessary that this be done. You know, that it was for our betterment, for the betterment of mankind that this was done. That they were more or less watching out for us.*
- SPRINKLE: So you felt better when you had that impression?
- DORATY: Yes.
- SPRINKLE: Not only of precision, but also a benevolent or kind attitude toward people?
- DORATY: *Right. I can't say that they were kind.*
- SPRINKLE: Concerned?
- DORATY: *I can't even say that they were concerned. They were just like doing a job that... evidently it affects them, too. The only emotion they had that I could find was that they put themselves above me and they would like mimic or make me feel like they were making fun of me when I would ask a question. They always provided an answer in some way. They always made me feel like I was very small when I asked it.*
- SPRINKLE: Like they were telling jokes among themselves as they talked to you?
- DORATY: *Yes, that's it.*
- SPRINKLE: Like older kids playing with younger kids?
- DORATY: Yes.
- SPRINKLE: That was the feeling. Any other emotions you could sense or gain impression about?

DORATY: *That I wasn't supposed to be there, but they just allowed me to be there. Like they were busy doing whatever they were doing and just didn't want to bother to take the time to make me go away.*

SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, keeping yourself relaxed and comfortable, now be able to see yourself standing by the car by the side of the road. Be very aware of the events that have already occurred. And now seeing yourself, not only be aware of yourself, but be aware of those in the car. You can talk now. You can describe who is sitting in the car.

DORATY: *My mother is in the front seat. My brother-in-law, Jerry, is in the back seat with his wife, Judy. And that's all.*

SPRINKLE: That's all. OK, where's Cindy? Judy's teenage daughter.)

DORATY: *I don't know. I don't believe she came with us.*

SPRINKLE: OK, so your mother is sitting there in the front seat. And in the back seat?

DORATY: *Judy and Jerry.*

SPRINKLE: Judy and Jerry. OK, so you get back in the car to drive back home?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: OK, and you drive home. Now you're there and everybody comes out of the house as you look at the object in the pasture. Who comes out of the house?

DORATY: *There's Jeannette and Albert and their children, little Albert and Mark, Sharon and Vicki and Karen. I don't know. Judy's children, the babies. And I don't remember Cindy being there.*

SPRINKLE: You don't remember seeing your daughter, Cindy?

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: OK, just look around slowly. Focus on who's there. You can

see everybody who is there standing, looking at the object. Anybody else?

DORATY: *No.*

SPRINKLE: OK, relax deeply. Just let yourself relax deeply. Breathing deep and easily, let yourself go into a very deep state of concentration, a very deep stage of awareness. Now you won't have to worry about this information at a conscious level. Just let yourself go to a very deep stage, a subconscious level. You'll be able to go back in time, going back to an earlier time this evening. Back to the time when you see Cindy. You'll be able to talk and describe where you are, what's the time and what's the location when you see Cindy?

DORATY: *We were going to bingo. It was early in the evening. I remember her being in the car. I remember going to Jeannette's and Albert's and dropping the kids off. I don't remember anything after that as far as Cindy's concerned.*

SPRINKLE: OK, so you drop off the youngsters. Where's Cindy when she's riding in the car?

DORATY: *In the back seat.*

SPRINKLE: Is she on the right? On the left?

DORATY: *She's in the right side of the back side.
(Judy motions in the air with her hand.)*

SPRINKLE: OK, and you're riding along. You drop off the youngsters. And then you get back in the car. Did you get out of the car to let the youngsters off? Or did you just open up the door and let them out?

DORATY: *No, they were babies. The mother and father got out.*

SPRINKLE: Did Cindy get out?

DORATY: *No, I don't think so.*

- SPRINKLE: Cindy's sitting in the back. The mother and father get out with the babies, take the babies inside. What happens next?
- DORATY: *We go to Houston, to Pasadena, to bingo. And I think I remember Cindy being there. (Pause.) I remember her being in the car after that even.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, she's in the car. And you go out of the car to play bingo and you come back and you get back in the car. Who's sitting in the car now?
- DORATY: *I remember Cindy being there now, in the car. She's in the car.*
- SPRINKLE: And where is she sitting?
- DORATY: *In the back seat. I believe she, I think she's on the left this time.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, just let yourself relax deeply now. Let yourself relax and picture yourself driving along. See everybody in the car. Cindy's on the left. What happens next?
- DORATY: *I just can't remember. I remember seeing the light and pulling over. But I can't remember. Cindy's there one minute and then she's gone the next and I can't bring it out.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself go to the ship, go to the craft. Let yourself be aware of what's happening next. You can be aware of where Cindy is.
- DORATY: *(Long pause.) I know I have a feeling of fear.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, let yourself go on through the experience. Let yourself go on through the fear. What impressions come to mind?
- DORATY: *I just visualize her on a table.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, what happens next?
- DORATY: *(Judy starts pounding her hand on the arm of the chair, cries out loud.)
I'm just afraid they're going to do to her what they did to the animal!
(She sobs.)*

- SPRINKLE: Let yourself relax deeply ...
- DORATY: (Judy flings her head up and opens her eyes looking angrily at Sprinkle.) *No, I don't want to!*
- SPRINKLE: You can tolerate ...
- DORATY: *No, I can't!*
- SPRINKLE: You know it's all right. Just let yourself go on through. Just relax deeply. You know that everything's going to be OK. You see Cindy on the table. What happens next?
- DORATY: *I'm just afraid they're going to hurt her.* (Still crying, tears streaming down her face.)
- SPRINKLE: You're afraid, but you let yourself go ahead. Let yourself go on through the experience. Let yourself be aware. Let yourself relax deeply. You can be aware of what happens next.
- DORATY: (Long pause with her hand over her eyes.) *They put her to sleep, I guess.*
- SPRINKLE: (Relieved that Judy continues, Dr. Sprinkle exhales a breath.) OK, they put her to sleep. What's happening now?
- DORATY: *They're just examining her, I guess. (More crying.) But I'm so afraid they're going to cut her or something!*
- SPRINKLE: Do you say anything?
- DORATY: *They don't listen. They just ignore me and just go about their work as if it's nothing. They don't seem to have any emotions. They don't seem to care. I thought they were going to harm her. That they were going to do to her what they did to the animals.*
- SPRINKLE: But they don't harm her?
- DORATY: *No.*
- SPRINKLE: No. OK, what does happen?

An Alien Harvest

DORATY: *They just take some samples from her.*

SPRINKLE: What kind of samples?

DORATY: *I don't know. Just scrapings like ... they go inside her mouth. I can see her lying there and they just kind of scrape little pieces off.*

(Judy's hand moves to her opened mouth as if she had a utensil scraping inside her cheeks.)

SPRINKLE: Any other samples?

DORATY: *That's all I can remember.*

SPRINKLE: OK, doing fine. Just let yourself relax. Let yourself be aware of what happens next.

DORATY: *They reassure me that she's going to be all right. But I don't believe them.*

SPRINKLE: They tell you everything's going to be all right, but you don't know whether to believe them or not?

DORATY: *I just don't. I feel like maybe they just want to be left alone. You know, they were very busy doing their work real quickly. I thought maybe they just considered that like they would the animal, just for the good of mankind or something but I didn't want them using her (Cindy). And I was afraid they wouldn't understand and I couldn't make them understand.*

SPRINKLE: Tried to tell them, but they ...

DORATY: *Wouldn't listen. They just went about their work. They didn't have any emotion or feeling. They couldn't seem to understand why I would even be upset.*

SPRINKLE: Just like it was routine ...

DORATY: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: Business for them?

- DORATY: *Like a laboratory animal or something.*
- SPRINKLE: And you were frightened and worried. Everything's OK. Let yourself relax, let yourself go on through the experience. What happens next?
- DORATY: *They just kind of do all kinds of things. They're working very quickly and it seems like they're hustling about.*
- SPRINKLE: OK, Judy, it's a difficult experience. But let yourself go on through the experience now and see yourself standing there and looking at the table. You see Cindy and you see the men working quickly and efficiently. Let yourself go on through the experience. Let's see what happens next?
- DORATY: *I try to stop them, I try to interrupt them. But they just ignore me. And somehow they cut me off to where I can't see anymore. * I don't know how they did it. And I couldn't get to where they were at, but they assured me that she would be OK.*
- SPRINKLE: So somehow you're not able to see what happens next?
- DORATY: *Right.*
- SPRINKLE: As if there's more, more examination going on?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Do they say what is happening?
- DORATY: *No, just that they more or less give me assurance that she'll be fine. But it's not enough. I still feel ...*
- SPRINKLE: You're still worried?
- DORATY: *Yes.*
- SPRINKLE: Apprehensive. OK, what happens next?

Leo Sprinkle said afterward he suspected the alien beings somehow mentally blocked Judy from seeing her daughter subjected to a vaginal probe.

An Alien Harvest

DORATY: I don't know. I get back to the car. And I don't even remember her being there. It's almost like they changed my thought patterns or my head or something around to where I didn't remember her even being with us.

SPRINKLE: And you drive back home.

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: OK, and then be aware of when you get out of the car. How many people are in the car? Be aware of how many people get out of the car.

DORATY: She's not there either. She's there later because she rides home with us. But I don't know at what point that she's back. I can't remember the exact point.

SPRINKLE: OK, see yourself driving along. See yourself driving home. See yourself driving up to the house. Now see yourself getting out of the car. How many people get out of the car? Who are they who get out of the car?

DORATY: You're right. She's there when we get out of the car. There's Judy and Jerry and Cindy and my Mom and we get out of the car.

SPRINKLE: Get out of the car.

DORATY: But I don't know when she cameback.

SPRINKLE: But you know she's OK?

DORATY: Yeah.

SPRINKLE: And this is when you see the craft coming down in the pasture.

DORATY: Yes.

SPRINKLE: And everybody looks at it.

DORATY: But I didn't see her before and I think it's because she wasn't right next to me. She must have stepped back. There were a lot of people there. But I don't... I know she's OK. [End of hypnosis session.]

Appendix 13

Complete Transcript of Notes

**by Dr. Leo Sprinkle in Hypnosis Sessions with Mother and Son
Abduction in Cimarron, New Mexico in May 1980**

On May 6, 1980, Leo Sprinkle received a phone call from Paul Bennewitz who was investigating an abduction case in New Mexico for the Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization (APRO). These are the notes Leo wrote that day:

“Tues., 6 May 1980

Woman and 6-year-old boy; UFO came at her; UFOs in field, two front, two back and one on left. Big one was size of two Goodyear blimps. Two hundred feet over one to left came toward her; could see windows and amber light. She tried to move, could not. Confusion about boy (inside or out.) Got loose; got in car; finally started the car and drove on to Clayton, New Mexico, at 7:15 p.m. (Twenty-eight miles from UFO site to house.) Arrived 1:15 a.m. this morning. Four hour time loss ?

Paul Bennewitz asked feelings: She said that she felt she wasn't supposed to be there, always felt 'held.' Big one followed her.

She is twenty-eight years old. She has been upset. Son was awake several times last night.

Paul has checked auto; finds N & S poles, magnetic, every foot or so from front to rear of car. She described 'wind in her face.'

Cattle mutilations in the area ? She said that there were many cows in the pasture.”

FIRST HYPNOSIS SESSION WITH MOTHER

FIVE DAYS LATER ON MAY 11, 1980:

Leo hypnotized the boy's mother with Paul Bennewitz present.

MOTHER: I'm driving. My son's right there in my ear, talking to me. I'm half tuning him out. The light is so bright. I feel like it's coming in on me. I stop the car and we get out. This isn't real. It can't be happening. What is it? There's another one. The bright is confusing. I want to leave. But I want to see what it is. My son wants to leave. But I've got to know what's going on. So much commotion. They're landing. Oh, God! Cattle are screaming! But I've got to know who it is. My son wants to go. The light is so bright. It's orange. I want to see them; I want to go to them. I'm out of the car. Screaming of the cattle; it's horrible, it's horrible! It's in pain. Incredible pain! I still want to go to them, but... (Pause.) But they're mad.

SPRINKLE: They're mad?

MOTHER: They are. They are confused. I don't know where son is. I can't find my son. I told him to stay. So bright, I can't really see. I can't, I can't

remember. So bright. I'm so heavy. I can't make my body, can't make my body move. They're everywhere around us. (Pause.)

SPRINKLE: Now?

MOTHER: *I don't know. (Pause.)*

SPRINKLE: Let yourself be aware.

MOTHER: *I just don't know. I don't know where I am.*

SPRINKLE: See where you are?

MOTHER: *I'm trying, but the lights are so bright that I can't see.*

SPRINKLE: Hear something?

MOTHER: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: What do you hear?

MOTHER: *Movement. A whine. My body feels like a pencil, so thin and frail, I'm floating. Motion motion is rocking. I've hated ships. I hate the rocking. I want to go back and leave. It too late. I can't find my son. The figure three. They keep moving around me. Circling me. 'Don't worry. ' I want my son. Where is he? 'Don't worry. He's all right. ' I still can't hear any voices.*

SPRINKLE: No voices? Who says, 'Don't worry. He's all right ?'

MOTHER: *I don't know. The light is so bright; I can't see anything but the light.*

SPRINKLE: Color?

MOTHER: *(She shakes her head.) I can't describe it. It s scary.*

SPRINKLE: The light?

MOTHER: *Yes. It hurts. Right between my eyes, it hurts.*

SPRINKLE: Heat?

MOTHER: *Yes.*

An Alien Harvest

SPRINKLE: Intense heat?

MOTHER: *Real hot. I'm kicking my legs. I want up!*

SPRINKLE: Are you being held down?

MOTHER: *I can't tell. I don't feel any restraints. I'm fighting fighting hard. I want to get up, I want to look. (Shakes head.) I can't remember. There's more movement around. Very close to me. Something sharp! (Agitated tone.) Ahhhh! (She shakes shoulder.) It hurts, but it's not so painful that I cry or wince. (Breathing deeply and groaning.) Oh!*

SPRINKLE: Now?

MOTHER: *I don't know. There's something touching (shudders)... touching my shoulder. Sharp, so sharp in the back of my neck. It's so cold. (Pause.) I still can't see anything except dark figures. I think there's something on their heads. (Shakes head.) Oh, no! No, no! It's dark now. I'm cold. I'm so cold! I don't have any shoes or socks on. (Groans.) My head is tingling. There's something they're sticking something in my ears. Oh, I don't like it! I don't like this! Can't remember anymore.*

SPRINKLE: Can't remember anymore?

MOTHER: *I don't want to.*

SPRINKLE: Don't want to?

MOTHER: *Oh, no! (Groaning, breathing deeply.) I want my baby! Oh! (Weeping.) I can only feel how scared I am. I'm so cold. My legs are cold. (Groaning.) So cold. (Weeping.) No one will talk, no one will tell you ...so cold. Pain in my head.*

SPRINKLE: Now?

MOTHER: *I think I'm alone. No, there's one person there.*

SPRINKLE: One person?

MOTHER: *Gentle touch. I can feel the touch on my eyebrows. I'm not so scared now. I just want to go. I'm not scared now. I can hear my son. I think he's laughing. (Surprise in her voice.) I feel pulsing. Strong pulsing. Still cold. Still feel the weight of something on my eyebrow. Strange! Like a finger.*

But I can't open my eyelids. Can't look. 'OK, we're going to move you.'

SPRINKLE: Who says this?

MOTHER: *I don't know. I'm being carried. There's at least four carrying me. (Smiles.) Like firemen carry. I'm not so scared anymore. I can't hear my son anymore, but I heard him and I know he's near. I want to open my eyes. I want to look. I don't feel the heat of the light on me. I can feel my body. I still can't move. I feel no pain. I'm fully conscious. (Smiles.) I can hear them moving me, walking, activity, lots of activity. Flashing, even with my eyes closed, I can tell there is flashing. But I can't move. I'm chilled, I'm cold, but I can't move. I have my clothes on now. I'm still chilled, but I'm not so cold. Can't hear a thing can't hear anything at all. (Pause.) Can't feel anything touching me anymore.*

SPRINKLE: Do you know where you are now?

MOTHER: *No, I can't hear any voices. Nothing, except movement. (Smiles.) Sounds like they drag their feet when they walk.*

SPRINKLE: Drag their feet?

MOTHER: *Shuffle.*

SPRINKLE: Do you see them?

MOTHER: *No, I still can't get my eyes open yet. I'm relieved I'm not cold anymore. They took the thing out of my ear. They're not touching me anymore. They're going to let me go soon. I can look out the window now. Something bright red out there. I'm getting warm at least. (Pause.) I'm still laying down though because I can see them move around me. There's a (pause) ...*

SPRINKLE: See them move around you?

MOTHER: *My son remembers what they look like, but it's not coming. (Shudders and groans.) Uh! Oh! I don't want to think about it. Oh! No, no! (Shudders.) No! I'm repulsed! I think I'm going to be sick. Oh! (Pause.) It hurts, it hurts. OH! OH! OH! The pain is too bad in my head. It hurts! (Shudders.) Revulsion! That's all I can feel! I'm just totally -I don't want to remember anymore! (Extends fingers, grimaces.)*

I'm in a lot bigger place. The lights are brighter and green; greenish yellow. Oh! (Groans.) Oh! They don't all look the same! (Surprise in voice.) I don't know why. I think one is a female, or different, somehow. Narrow slits for eyes. Just this one is different; holding my arms; don't like it touching me, but I'm not so afraid of it. Oh! (Shudders.) Can't remember. (Sighs.) Oh no! (Shakes head.) I can't really remember except I'm mad. I'm kicking. I can move, but... They're restraining me. They're rough! Except for the one that is different. I can almost see them. My eyes are open. The reason I'm kicking them is they're pulling my boots off. I'm kicking them, I'm making them mad. Oh, I don't know, but they're rough. (Smiles.) I think I told them to 'eat shit.'

Bright! Almost white, but not true white. A pinkish glow. I'm calming down. I think I'm giving up. Oh! (Shudders.) I don't want to think about it. Oh! (Groans and shakes head.) I can almost describe them, but it keeps going away. I think I'm ... (Lifts hands and then relaxes hands.) Oh! (Groans.) I think I'm calling them every dirty name I can think of. Nothing seems to bother them. They don't seem to care. The one holding my arms doesn't seem to be like the others. Long slanted eyes; I don't remember a nose. They are talking now. Fast, excited. I think I - but the light is so bright that I can only see the one that's close. It's hanging on to me here. (With left hand grabs right upper arm.) Tightly! I still want my baby. Light is flashing on and off real fast. I don't know if they told me this? God! They're ugly. They're really ugly. Not grotesque. (Pause.) I can't hear a voice, but something just told me it would be over soon. They want to know what's this on my stomach? I can't remember telling them. A scar. I think that's what they mean - a scar. It seems to confuse them. Then I explained. They act like they understand. I'm, (pause and she placed her left hand on her stomach) I'm still scared. (Voice trembles.) I'm still scared. I don't like the things they're doing at all! (Shudders) Can I stop now? I don't want to talk anymore.

SPRINKLE: Do you say this to them?

MOTHER: *I tell them, 'I'll be nice if you bring my son to me.' But I don't remember for sure. My name! That's asked me over and over. They're called something. They used the word.*

SPRINKLE: What word do they use?

MOTHER: *I don't know. Their voices are so ordinary. Monotone. Nothing really pleasant. They all act like they're in the Army. Two of them act like ... maybe like our doctors. I wanted... I can see them and yet I can't.*

They're going to let me up soon. But they're waiting for something. I call them 'dumb asses!' (Smiles.) Huh! They seem so perturbed! So, they keep milling around like they don't know what they're doing. They're waiting for something.

Oh! Here's one dressed in white. Very brisk! Long fingers, real long fingers. By God! They are kind of greenish, too. The one in white is very brisk, calm. Seems to be the only one who knows what the hell is going on. 'Going to take her back. Take her back now. You shouldn't have done that.' The one in white, very brisk. But puts its hand on my face. I'm not afraid of it. This one restores order. Fingers are long cover my face. I'm not repulsed by this one.

I can't see their faces, but I can't remember — keep fading in and out. Their eyes fill more than one half of their face. Like empty holes. I can't remember any bottom part of their face. They've turned the lights out over my face. I'm in a smaller place, a smaller room. They're only four of them. I still haven't seen my son. They haven't brought me my son. Why can't I remember?

Oh! I can see the big ship. We seem to be moving away from it, rapidly! I can see the tops of mountains. I am on a smaller ship. OK, the other light is back in my face bright. I ask one of them, 'Am I going to be all right?' I don't remember laughter, but it seemed amused by my question. I remember them feeling apathy toward the questions I was asking. There was so much I wanted to know. They didn't seem to care. The light is greenish-white. My body feels like lead again. I had forgotten about it before. Greenish white, very bright. They want me to go ahead. Not sure, but I think I got them in trouble. One in white was angry. Now they're gentle. Anxious to get rid of me. I can see it going away. There's much I can't remember because I can't remember. My son. (Shakes head.)

The next thing I remember: I had one foot in the car and one foot on the ground. I'm looking up at the Mother Ship, the big one and my son is saying, 'We better go. Henry will be worried about us.' And I'm saying, 'Hurry, son, get in the back!' I get in the car, turn on the headlights and see the bridge. I say to myself, 'I don't know where I am; I can't find the place again.' Another is coming. My son is saying, 'Here one comes.'

I'm just driving. I don't know where I am, but I have a feeling that I'm where I'm supposed to be. There are cars! From the canyon! And I dim my lights just as I'm supposed to. The Mother

Ship is up there, it startles me and I drive off the road for a moment. Then back on. It confuses me. My son is asleep, I don't ask him. But I feel I'm OK. There's a horrible dampness in my pants, sticky. But I'm not alarmed. Everything is OK. Oh! The Lake, Eagle Nest, just as it's supposed to be. I'm excited. I can't get words out, but I know what I saw.

The Mother Ship is gone. There's something horrible; something I'm blocking out. They have burning eyes, like the Devil. They didn't all look alike. It hurts my head right here. (Both hands to temples.) (Sighs.) Oh! It hurts! Wasn't a very smooth flight all the time. Times when it seems to vibrate. There's a big blank. They're working. I wish I could remember their feet. The one in white! I couldn't tell any shape to that body at all. Whatever it was wearing was loose and long to the floor. He was angry, very angry, but not with me - he's the only one who didn't repulse me. They were ugly and he was very light green. Almost jaundiced.

SPRINKLE: What other features?

MOTHER: *I don't remember. But I know I will remember. (Smiles.) They weren't beautiful. They weren't alike. Some were more repulsive. One grabbed me here (left wrist) then here (left upper arm), but wasn't so rough. Instead of big eyes, they were small and long. Their eyes weren't brown — a quality of looking into a hole. Reddish, a color I was freaked. This isn't any drug trip. I have the impression of seeing the bottoms of smaller ships above us. But I don't know when. They were careful. They were trying to keep me from seeing a lot. I only heard their voices twice, when they were speaking to each other. When they communicated with me, it was like they didn't say anything. I just knew. That's happened to me a lot. I think they have ears. Maybe they had headgear. I don't know. There were just a few. Most of them were like dark shadows because of the lights in my eyes. I don't remember teeth.*

SPRINKLE: Other features?

MOTHER: *So hard.*

SPRINKLE: Mouth or tongue?

MOTHER: *Don't remember mouth.*

SPRINKLE: Facial hair?

MOTHER: *Don't remember facial hair.*

SPRINKLE: Lips or cheeks?

MOTHER: *Cheeks, yes. Structure.*

SPRINKLE: Lips?

MOTHER: *Just don't remember.*

SPRINKLE: Chin?

MOTHER: *Different. (Left hand moves over face.) One seemed to have a chin. There was bone structure to their face. (Smiles.) The one in white — Hah! I remember saying, 'I'll be damned. There are little green men!' Not like grass, but light, almost jaundiced. The others seemed to freeze, stop. His head was round, he had no hair. No way to tell if they were male or female.*

SPRINKLE: Height?

MOTHER: *I was lying down, I couldn't tell.*

SPRINKLE: Size?

MOTHER: *Bony, skinny — almost skeletal. One in white, big eyes, cheekbone, chin. I don't remember a nose and mouth. Can't describe it as a nose, but something. Didn't repulse me like the others. But it wasn't there when they were taking my clothes off and examining me. I don't want to think about it. The pain though, painful! That's when I was calling them names, trying to kick at them when they were taking off my boots. I don't remember being restrained, but I must have been.*

At points, there comes 'feathered light.' I couldn't move. Like I was skinny as they were, long and thin like a pencil. Couldn't move even though I felt light. Couldn't move. Could move my lips, but that damn light was so bright. I think they made a mistake, but I can't remember it. I will remember it, I will. It's painful to think about it, but I will!

They did something wrong. They 'deviated procedure.' That must not happen. I don't know. I think the man in white, he was the nicest one. Calm, not sweet, but an air of orderliness. That makes me calm. I wanted to feel a plan to the whole thing. I can't remember hearing my son

except once and he was laughing. I was so scared for him and wanted him. Maybe I was scared for me and wanted him. Oh! It hurts.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax deeply and let go of the emotions that are bothersome.)

MOTHER: *They did let me look out the window, but I don't know when they let me out. I could only see a part of a circle, but it looks beautiful. Half of something. (Lifts right hand.) Beautiful, bright. (Hand slumps.) That's all.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to recall impressions at a later time; remembering experiences and accepting them; returning to the normal conscious state.)

INTERVIEW WITH THE MOTHER'S
6-YEAR-OLD BOY 3:30 P.M.. MAY 11, 1980:

BOY: *Car stopped.*

SPRINKLE: Next?

BOY: *We looked at the UFOs.*

SPRINKLE: What do you see?

BOY: *See them move. Slow.*

SPRINKLE: What else?

BOY: *They landed.*

SPRINKLE: Then?

BOY: *Killed cow.*

SPRINKLE: How?

BOY: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: Did you see the cow?

BOY: *No.*

SPRINKLE: Heard the cow?

BOY: *Yeah. They took off. Slowly up.*

SPRINKLE: How many?

BOY: *Two.*

SPRINKLE: What else?

BOY: *I don't know. They started going away. The big one followed us to the canyon.*

SPRINKLE: Then?

BOY: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax and recall impressions.)

BOY: UFOs, only see one. Shiny, bright. More came. Eight. Big one looks different. Kinda square, triangle.

SPRINKLE: Color?

BOY: *No.*

SPRINKLE: Sound?

BOY: *Not too loud.*

SPRINKLE: Others?

BOY: *Uh huh. Two landed. One close and other away. Landed behind a little hill. They're starting to kill cows. See other UFOs in the air.*

SPRINKLE: Hear?

BOY: *Noises. Weird.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestion to relax.) Where are you sitting?

BOY: *In the back seat.*

Leo asks questions about rooms, furniture and people inside the UFO. Boy describes the “UFO man” as having green skin, no hair. Two hands with five fingers each. Two eyes, two ears, nose, mouth. Estimated height of taller beings is seven feet tall and two feet across at shoulders.

2ND INTERVIEW WITH MOTHER.

10:20 P.M.. MAY 11. 1980:

MOTHER: God! The brightest, whitest light I've ever seen. How can it fly like that. What is it? It's incredible. This is real. Oh, I'm scared. How can they be doing that? Killing that cow! It's not even dead. It's alive.

SPRINKLE: You see the cow?

MOTHER: It's not even dead, but they're pulling it apart. Ugh! Oh! (Pause.) They're taking us with the cow. And my son. But I'm going in one ship and they're taking him toward the other one.

SPRINKLE: Other ship?

MOTHER: Yeah, they're two of them. I'm scared. My heart is pounding so hard. This is real — this is really happening to me.

SPRINKLE: Now?

MOTHER: I think we're off the ground. But I can't move. I can't open my eyes. I'm hot. Real hot, light. Heat must come from the light, it's so bright. They can't let me go. They don't know what to do. I keep asking them questions. They won't tell me anything. Keep talking about me like I'm not there. I feel them talking. I can't hear the sound of voice. There's not a pitch to it. Oh! Now, my body feels so heavy. Weird feeling it's so heavy. They're excited. I can feel the excitement. I'm on a table. That white light, so bright, it's blinding. God! I still can't move, but I don't know why. Oh! I'm so heavy; I can't move. Like thousands of pounds holding me down. They still don't know what to do.

SPRINKLE: Go on with the experience.

MOTHER: Wow! I want my son. He's not there. I have the feeling he's a long way from me. I keep asking, "Where's my baby? I want my baby!" Still feel heavy. Tons heavy. Oh! That feeling is easing up. Slowly, I'm beginning to feel lighter. Lighter, like maybe I can

move. And I want to, I want to open my eyes. But the light is too bright. It hurts! I want to see them.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestion to see them.)

MOTHER: *I'm so confused. They shoved me and pushed me onto the ship. I would have gone, but they were separating us. I wanted to be with my son. I was afraid what they would do to my son ... maybe never give him back to me, ever! They were confused. Yeah, they were confused. They weren't orderly. I think that I ruined the routine. I think they do the same thing all the time. And I ruined it. They aren't so rough ... and confused and shuffling around. Talking to themselves. I don't understand. I hear no pitch, no change, I can only feel. But I know they're talking about me. I don't know where they put the cow. Oh! (Anguish.)*

It was alive and they were doing it. I think it was knives. But it was still alive! (Shudders.)

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to be aware.)

MOTHER: *They're barbaric. They're not above ...they don't seem to care. Except that they're worried about themselves because I've caused trouble. I want my baby. 'The young one is gone. ' They must have told me that -I don't know how. Now my body is so light, so thin. I'm still lying down, but it feels so light. Feels better than the weight, but I still can't make myself move. I'm still blinded, the light is bright... brightest thing I've seen. Yet, I can feel the heat on my face. The rest of me is so cold. I'm cold 'cause they're taking my clothes off. We're flying.*

SPRINKLE: How do you know?

MOTHER: *There's motion, light, gentle rocking. We're in the air. I don't know why. Maybe they said. But I'm cold. I'm so cold.*

SPRINKLE: Do they say why they're taking the clothes off?

MOTHER: *They're not telling me anything. But I can move again. I can't see them. They're around me. The light is on my face. I can feel the heat on my eyes. I can't make them out. Oh! (Groans.) Damn! I'm getting mad. I don't like this! They're pulling my boots off and I kick. They're surprised as I am that I can move. I think I hurt him, but I don't care. I keep kicking struggling. They're amused, surprised, amused. Almost like they like it. (Legs move.) Oh! (Groans.) 'Eat shit, you S.O.B. s!'*

I'm surprised I can move, but I'm going to keep fighting. Oh! There's a sharp pain in my shoulder. It hurts all the way down. I can still talk, and I'm still yelling. But they've got my boots off and my socks and pants. And I'm cold. When I try to move, my shoulder, pain all the way thru my back. Incredible! Oh! They've moved the light back. I can feel the heat on the back of my head. I can open my eyes. There's a glare. Something is keeping me from seeing clearly. I'm screaming 'I want my baby!' Oh, God! They just don't care. They put something up inside me. It's cold. It's metal. It's uncomfortable, not painful. Oh! I can feel them touching my legs, all over my legs. My stomach. They want to know what the scar Oh! I'm screaming Oh! I don't like this at all. This is unpleasant, this is horrible! Want to keep my eyes shut. I don't want to see them now. One of them is holding my arm. Oh! It's warm. It's nice because I'm so cold.

When I move, the pain moves down my left arm. I try not to fight. I want it to be over. The other one is gentle or sad for me. (Pause.) Now they're poking, poking me all over sharp, but not so painful that I'm crying; just uncomfortable. 'Take that thing out of me!' Now they are excited, scared, something is wrong.

We're getting to where we're going. The sound is different suddenly. It's lower, lower pitched. (Shudders.) They're dressing me. Oh! I'm still cold. God! I'm still cold. Except for the one still holding my arm. I must be crying. Why? Why won't they give me my baby? My heart is pounding so hard. I think I'll pass out. The one that is sad, I don't think she knows where the baby is. The others are shuffling. Oh, no! They're worried. They're doing their job, but they are worried. The cow is dead. I don't know when it died. But I can see it. I can see the person holding my arm. I can't see them now, but I feel warm.

There's the Man in White. Oh, he's angry! They're scared. I'm calmer, but my body feels much heavier again. He's going to make them help me off the table. Oh! He's angry. I'm glad they're scared! But even the gentle one holding me is scared, too. Somehow I feel sorry for that one. They help me off the table. The room I'm in is huge. My body feels so heavy, like I weighed thousands of pounds. When they help me off the table, the Man in White - oh! It burns ever so lightly where his hand is on my face. He's sorry. This doesn't happen, normally. They shouldn't have done this. They've been gone too low. I don't understand the answer.

There are more men - two more men in white. They're bigger than the other ones. I'm lying down again. I'm still chilled, but I'm not as cold as I was. It burns right here. (Right hand on left forehead.) It burns! I'm

cold, but I don't know if they understand that. My stomach hurts, my heart is pounding and I'm cold. It's not that they don't care. They don't understand. The bright, white light. I'm scared. I think they're going to do it again. But I lived through it. I hear my son. He sounds happy. He laughed! I hear him laugh. They're being kind to him, 'the young one.' There's the white light (that keeps me) from really seeing. These people are not repulsive like the other ones. The other ones are ugly, ugly. I can't really see these people. They're calm.

SPRINKLE: Same place?

MOTHER: *Different room. I've walked three rooms, one large - very large; one small. Oh! Maybe it's an elevator; maybe -I don't know what it is. I'm still in pain and discomfort from the first people. I feel safer, I feel safe. These three men in white, they're strange-looking. Thin, austere, dressed in white robe; can't see their bodies.*

SPRINKLE: Taller than you?

MOTHER: *I think so. I'm afraid to look. I don't think I'm being allowed to look around me. I don't know how they're doing it. The 3rd room is the one with the table. The one wall has flashing lights; three panels from floor to ceiling. My body feels so much lighter it's a relief. My arm still hurts slightly. They tell me they're sorry. They use that word, too. They apologize, 'Those things happen; it's unfortunate. The young one is all right. You ... ' They use a strange phrase I don't understand. Then, they ask me to understand that it was necessary. It's necessary; they must continue. I feel relaxed now, I'm not frightened of these men. I'm thirsty. But I'm afraid of what they'll give me to drink. (Smiles.) The room is high; the ceiling. And there are windows. It's beautiful, it is! But they don't want me to look around. They're not being rough with me, but they are very serious — very serious and concerned.*

The white light over my face feels good because I'm still cold. They don't touch me. 'It's necessary what we do.' That's the last thing I remember them telling me. They want me to understand. I want to stop now!

SPRINKLE: (Gives further suggestion to relax and recall events.)

MOTHER: *They think it's funny — they love my hair. Their heads are large. But they have no hair, no eyebrows. The gentle one in the first ship was fascinated by*

my eyebrows and my eyelashes, too. They (aliens) don't blink! The sky outside, they've moved the white light. The sky is light, like right before dawn.

SPRINKLE: Lovely?

MOTHER: Yes.

SPRINKLE: Go on thru the experience which was frightening.

MOTHER: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: Cow? Examination? Son? Something else?

MOTHER: *I don't know.*

SPRINKLE: (Brings mother back to normal state for some conversation.)

CONSCIOUS DISCUSSION AFTER HYPNOSIS SESSION:

Mother talks about the cow — Hereford? The UFOLK said that “it was necessary”, meaning the cattle mutilations. Difficulty in recalling a phrase that was used by the taller one in white. Described long knife (eighteen inches) and thin (one-half inch); silver in color; seemed to be somewhat tapered. They plunged it six inches into the chest of cow in Cimarron pasture; then they worked on the genitals while the cow was still alive and struggling, cutting with a circular motion. The boy was struggling. She weeps as she recalls the cow experience. Her son said, “They’re mutilating the cow.”

11:40 a.m. - May 12, 1980 - Discussion of increased memories from earlier sessions. Paul Bennewitz asked questions about heaviness, odor, sounds. Mother has memory of “steel plate” the UFOLK put in her for “their protection” which seemed to be placed into Mother’s left brain.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax and prepare for recalling more impressions.)

MOTHER: *I'm out of the car and watching them. I don't know how they got me over the fence.*

SPRINKLE: See what happens.

MOTHER: I don't remember them climbing the fence. Neither did I. One minute they were next to me, like they threw me over the fence, not roughly. They just moved me over the fence. (Sounds puzzled.) They lifted me up over the fence. These guys are strong 'cause I'm not light. But the way they lifted me, it was nothing.
[Howe note: ET anti-gravity technology.]

SPRINKLE: Do you see the car?

MOTHER: It was right beside me when they lifted me. I don't see the car.

SPRINKLE: Your son?

MOTHER: They 're taking my son toward the other ship.

SPRINKLE: Which ship?

MOTHER: One on the left.

SPRINKLE: Cow?

MOTHER: They 're getting it in the ship.

SPRINKLE: Same ship?

MOTHER: One on the right. I'm frozen. I can't move. I can't think. I want to be with my son. I'm afraid of what they're going to do with him. I can't tell what kind of cow this is.

SPRINKLE: You see the cow?

MOTHER: Yeah. When they take me to the ship, I can't feel my feet touching the ground at all. They are not gentle.

SPRINKLE: Holding you?

MOTHER: Yes.

SPRINKLE: How do they look? How are they dressed?

MOTHER: The cloth is rough, dark brown. It's dark and hard to tell. Boots, like storm trooper boots. They have an insignia on the left; it's pretty.

SPRINKLE: How does it look?

An Alien Harvest

MOTHER: *Dark orangish design. I think it's a dark blue background. I don't think we have a color like it. Three lines and a line across the bottom. [Howe Note: Trilateral Insignia?] I feel smarter than these guys; somehow superior, even though they're taking me. I would have fought much harder, but they had already taken my son. Somehow, they sense I feel that way. So, I'm at their mercy physically. And when they move me to the table, they pick me up, it takes four of them. Ah! I think they're surprised that I'm kicking up a fuss. They seem to be enjoying it. Can we go on to the more comfortable?*

SPRINKLE: Yes, go on.

MOTHER: *Ah! (Sighs.) When the man in white comes in and restores order, I feel a respect from him for me. He seems old, very old. When they take me out of the ship, I feel like I'm in a garage. I'm walking now with him. They are behind us, two of them. Two of them are behind us, but they're not going with us. This man, I ask him for my baby... the young one. He just told me that the young one was all right. I never remember seeing my son at all. He's upset, the older man in white. He seems agitated, but not with me. I'm not afraid of him, but my heart seems as if it is going to come out of my mouth. It's pounding so hard. We step into something like an elevator or cylinder. I hate closed spaces. I feel like I could reach out and hold on to him and he wouldn't care. My face still burns where he touched me. I'm scared, not of him, but his confusion. It worries me that they don't know what they're doing.*

If I had my son, I'd be more calm. We get into a room, I can see out of a window, like a half moon, a planet. I can see the top half of it. I'm not allowed to go to the window.

SPRINKLE: Color?

MOTHER: *White and dark spots. Pretty! This room pulsates. It's not -I really don't get to examine anything long. They put me on the table and the light over my face. Not for a real long time, this time, but I can feel the heat on my face. They want to tell me that they regret that this is happening to me. 'It's unfortunate.' There are two other men in white who join this one. They all seem agitated. Yet, they're not rough with me. They're not real curious about me, other than the light above my head. I can feel heat from it. I can hear it.*

SPRINKLE: Sound?

MOTHER: Low, not real low, like the ship when it was leaving. I'm relaxed, not scared and angry. I heard my son, heard him laugh. I knew they hadn't hurt him or cut him up. I wanted to know about the cattle mutilation. I don't feel superior to these men, but they ... I ask them about the cattle: 'It's necessary.' But they have no more time to explain — they have to decide what to do with me and the young one. They decide they have to take me back to where they picked me up. The same ones, or like them, ugly, take me back. This is the first time I look at the faces of the uniformed ones. They didn't let me look at first. Later I could open my eyes. Then I was repulsed. These taking me back are gentle. Oh! They tell me that it is 'regrettable' that they must do this. I think they are talking about my memory. I tried to lie to them and they were aware that I was thinking 'I can't wait to tell Henry.' These men seemed so old. I don't know how they wiped my memory. I laid back down. The room was big, very big. The control panels, three sections all the way from the floor to the ceiling. Fantastic! Before I go, I want my sweater. Great, this throws them into a quandary. I explain that's part of my clothing. This upsets them. One leaves. They ask me to lie on the table. I don't want to, but I do. He asks me to roll over on my stomach and I do. It's uncomfortable. I can't keep my face on the table. They put something soft for my face like a pillow. It's a neat feeling. I felt comfortable. There was a sharp pain, for a moment, in my neck and shoulder. I think I was drugged. The next thing I can remember clearly is that my body is very heavy.

SPRINKLE: Be aware.

MOTHER- When I get off the table, the little uniformed guys, the one with the crooked nose, they put the sweater on me. They repeat the word, 'Sweater.' They seem to like the sound of it when they say it or think it. I'm not aware of audible conversation, only that. Then they take me back to a ship in the garage. It's huge, incredible! I recline, not completely lying down, but they don't want me to see anything. I'm being cooperative because they have promised my young one back. I'm confident that they're taking me back. I can't wait to have my son in my arms. I'm not scared, my heart isn't pounding. I look around like I've seen it a million times. Only two men around me. They restrain my head. I don't fight. My body feels heavy. There's a shock. Everything goes — whoosh!

SPRINKLE: Light?

MOTHER No, movement. My neck hurts, I feel pretty heavy. I was so thirsty but I was afraid of what they'd give me to drink. When we land, there's that rocking motion again. Not a jolt, but rocking, (left hand rocking back and forth slightly.)

My body is heavy. I remember someone's arms around me, like they were holding me, steadying me on my feet. I watched them go straight up not a sound. And I've got one foot in the car and one out. My son is in the front seat. And I'm looking up at the big one. And I'm going, 'What in the world is it?' I see the other one coming. I yell to my son, 'Get back, get back!'

I get in, turn the key and nothing happens. And I don't remember what has happened. I say, 'Lord, what's happening?' I worry that they are coming after us. My son says the one in back of us is coming. Then I can start the car. No pain, worried about wetting my pants. There's something sticky there. Oh! There's something I'm leaving out.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax and be aware.)

MOTHER: *It's right there. (Squirming.) Leo! Can I stop?*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax and recall the experience.)

MOTHER: *No pain, really discomfort.*

SPRINKLE: Are you aware of the experience?

MOTHER: *Kind of.*

SPRINKLE: Want to talk about it?

MOTHER: *My head hurts. Sure, I want to talk about it, but I don't know what it is.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax.)

MOTHER: *Can you hear that? That hum, that same hum?*

SPRINKLE: (Go on thru experience.)

VERY TALL HUMANOID WITH PALE YELLOW SKIN:

MOTHER: *Alright. We landed somewhere. I'm excited, ecstatic, not scared. I think they've taken me somewhere important. They won't let me get out. I'm angry. I stamp my feet. More people come in like the one in white, although they're not all in white. There are five of them; two look differently: narrow eyes. They're not greenish, not slitty eyes; like those on first ship, but they're not huge. They seem to be important! Maybe doctors or scientists. I*

don't know why they don't know what to do with me. I'm not allowed to go to the window', but I can see ships, activity, the outline of the terrain. Hilly, not big like mountains, not as big as mountains. But I don't know why they won't allow me to go to the window. This was all before I was drugged. Boy! They keep it cold in there. Before the sweater routine.

SPRINKLE: Temperature?

MOTHER: Maybe forty degrees Fahrenheit. I have on light clothes; it was hot in Oklahoma. I put on my sweater at Clayton. They are very kind; the way they move is beautiful. They all shuffle their feet, long strides. Taller than me. Six feet or taller.

SPRINKLE: Hair?

MOTHER: No, no hair. So graceful, clothing is so pretty. They ask me — this seems to be so important to them that I forgive them. I keep saying 'Sure.' I'm excited. I want to get out and look around. I want to know so many things, but there's not enough time. They've been told twice that they must return me. I know my son is all right; I've heard him. These people fascinate me. I want to know so many things. I want to know where we are, but they indicate that I wouldn't understand. I feel sensitivity; they don't make me feel stupid. Their arms are long I don't know why I feel that one is a woman. They want to examine me again. I'm cooperative and they're not rough. Wait, this isn't an examination. This is something else. This is they've got the light in my eyes and it's burning. (Right hand to face.) My head hurts. I'm getting real damned tired of this. I ask a lot of questions, but I don't remember any of the answers. At this point, it doesn't seem to matter because the men in white told me that they wouldn't allow me to say anything; they are indulgent because they won't allow me to say anything anywhere. That hum is low.

SPRINKLE: Go on through the experience.

MOTHER: I don't remember what happened after I lay down on the table. I'm glad I remembered the one in purple. Two in dark green.

SPRINKLE: Clothing color?

MOTHER: Yes, dark color.

SPRINKLE: Skin color?

MOTHER: Normal, pale yellowish.

An Alien Harvest

SPRINKLE: Facial features?

MOTHER: *Eyes not as big as men in white. Two of them looked like men in white. The other three look alike. They've no hair. Otherwise, they have mouths, facial features. Very much like ours. Eyes are larger, pretty eyes. Not sure they would be called lips. Long arms.*

SPRINKLE: Hands to knees?

MOTHER: *Maybe. Hard to tell, they have robes on. I can't see their legs or feet. They walked; didn't float.*

SPRINKLE: Speak?

MOTHER: *Yes. But yet they — I don't remember hearing any sound. I talked out loud. I remember hearing my voice.*

SPRINKLE: Their voices?

MOTHER: *But I don't remember hearing their voice. Oh! (Right hand to head.) I'm sorry, but that (hum) is driving me nuts. I went close to the window and I felt like I was jerked back. I don't think they meant to be rough with me. I had the impression that they had no choice and wished to hell that I hadn't been brought there. Wondered why I hadn't been taken back immediately. My nose is running.*

SPRINKLE: Here's a kleenex.

MOTHER: *Thank you. I told them if they'd give me back my son, I'd stay as long as they wanted me to. They ask me to not harm them. (Surprise in voice.) They ask, 'Do you know who we are?'*

SPRINKLE: Did you reply?

MOTHER: *I said, 'No, I have no idea.' I think I don't know why ... (Sighs.) I see water. A lot of water. like I'm in a plant of some kind. I don't know where this is. Rushing water, some kind of a plant.*

SPRINKLE: Be aware.

MOTHER: *I don't know how I got there. A lot of activity. Wherever I am, I'm on a base. A base of operations. This is very important to them. I could cause them great harm. They haven't harmed me or the young one, so why*

should I harm them? The one in purple does most of the talking. The cattle 'is regrettable.' They don't want to talk about it. It is too much involved. I believe that.

SPRINKLE: Purpose of mutilations?

MOTHER: *Only that it is necessary; yet it is regrettable. Why? Why should they care? I asked one at one point if they were going to kill me? They were aghast at the thought. Yet, I think they did think about keeping me; they were very bothered about me. I think the terrain at the window looked like Earth. But I don't know how that could be; this place is huge, enormous.*

SPRINKLE: Information about location?

MOTHER: *No, not now, I think ... I know ... Leo! (Excited about recognition.)*

SPRINKLE: You're OK.

MOTHER: *Are you sure? I feel cold. I want to come back.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to return to normal state. Discussion of a feeling of anger by Mother at Leo and Paul Bennewitz and the recorder; wanting to smash the recorder. Confusion about time sequence, like there were "days" which passed. Twice told by men in white that she was to be taken back, perhaps to calm her down. Terrain seemed to be hilly, like Earth; saw three other UFOs take off; eight or ten came in. Lighting was "odd", not fluorescent or amber, but easy on her eyes. Really pretty flight patterns, like a swoop. They had a lot of concern about Mother's memory.)

MOTHER: *I don't know if they let me out of the ship or not, but they let me stand there at the plant. An indoor river. I leaned on a rail looking down; they were with me.*

BENNEWITZ: A cavern?

MOTHER: *I don't know, could be.*

BENNEWITZ: That's it! Underground temperature is 56 degrees F.

MOTHER: *A feeling of 'tremendous power.' Funny, I enjoyed them; they didn't make me feel stupid. They didn't talk down to me.*

Leo and Paul asked questions about metal, cold and uncomfortable, which was placed “inside” Mother. An unusual vaginal discharge. Scar on abdomen is hysterectomy of 1977 or 1978. More discussion about her feeling of wanting to be angry and smash recorder.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to relax and concentrate for another hypnosis session.)

MOTHER: *I remember the first thing I saw was the white, bright light coming at us ... in the windshield. ‘What is that?’ Don’t remember putting car in reverse, remember putting car on brake, walking in field; they grab my arms behind my back; carried, half dragged up ramp, duck my head in door, odd. I can remember ship —pretty neat looking bigger than I thought, not huge like the other one, but still big. I can remember being ‘spit out,’ force that took me to upper level, spit out or pushed. They were rough! Burned where they were touching me, my arms. On the table, white light in my eyes, the takeoff, how fat my body got like lead! Heavy! ... Do I have to go through all that?*

SPRINKLE: You don’t have to unless it’s significant.

MOTHER: *I hear a loud noise in my ear, grating pain on my left side of head, lot of pain. I’m more aware of the shape of the room I’m in ... it’s smaller than I thought. There are windows. This is just a glimpse before they shove me on the table, white light. I call them names, ‘eat shit!’ before the exam. ‘Where’s my son?’ I don’t remember landing. I remember the Man in White, his hood was up when he came in. His hand burned my head. The men (little men) need to be punished. I remember seeing them naked, waist up, thin, ribs, clavicles, more ribs than we have -I don’t know. The thinness of them, their hands, and yet they could pick me up.*

SPRINKLE: Hands?

MOTHER: *Not claws, long fingernails, knotty and gnarled. Harsh-looking so small, thin, bones ... skin barely a covering. Grotesque, the thinness of them! One has a nose that’s crooked, turned up and crooked. They shuffle, drag their feet. Had uniforms. There was (hands at throat) a Franciscan Monk’s collar. [Howe Note: Is this like layered yellow collar in Colorado couple’s abduction in Chapter 6?] Belt, military-type boots, patch. (Right hand on left chest.) Ugly, rowdy, rough. One was feminine. She had a collar, gathered at neck like a pilgrim with ruffles — Victorian period? Didn’t look comfortable.*

Patch. Squared head, holes like a small nose or just two holes. Pea green! She honestly was green! I can't believe it still! I'm outraged. I can't believe this is real! How can they be like this? Where are they from? The ship is beautiful. The Man in White is not green, but jaundiced; huge eyes, big bones, large, very angry. He snaps! Aargh! Aargh! His voice seems slowed down. He gathers me up. I don't remember them putting my clothes back on. He leaves my sweater. He has to bend over half to go through the door, but he's standing up. Must have a high ceiling. Yeah, very perturbed.

We walk thru the garage, lot of activity. Little men skirt around us. No salutes or greeting. We get in a round cylinder — swoosh! Big room! Breathtaking! Stars everywhere. Beautiful, so beautiful. I can see a planet. It's big white, black, white here and black. I only see the top half. They never tell me I can't go to the window; it's understood. I'm sitting on this table, lifting me by my clothes. He knows he burned my face before — he didn't want to hurt me. Big table, like a queen size bed. No chairs. Panel is beautiful from ceiling to floor in three segments. Middle segment has a big TV, twenty-four inch at least in the middle of it. Amber and white lights. No chair in front of it. Windows are enormous. Feels like I'm outside. God! I still don't know where my son is. Damn! (Sighs.) I can't remember. Oh! (Left hand on head ...weeps.) Light flashing on and off in my face. On and off. My head hurts. (Groans.) There's that noise again. It's in my left ear. Lot of pain down here. (Neck.) Oh! (Weeping.) Why can't I remember? Why?

SPRINKLE: Focus on sensations.

MOTHER: *Oh! (Holds left side of neck — covers face with hands.) They are so sorry; this was an accident. They are so sorry. They don't understand what my son is. Nothing! Idiots! I want my son! Damn! They could put me back, it's simple! Put me back! Take me home! 'Well, there's necessary arrangements. ' Why can they speak English so well and they can't understand? I want to go home! Enough fun and adventure! I want to go home! 'We want you to know we mean you no harm. They will be punished. Certain arrangements, certain things that have to be done. '*

I think my heart will stop! I want my baby! 'We will not harm you. Unnecessary accident. '

I am getting pissed! I'm trying to get through to these people. My son! He's part of me, my blood, my body! I want him back. I'm talking to all five of them. They're pretty huge, eyes are so big. They're trying to keep me calm.

They are so sorry it happened. I don't give a damn! I want my son! They figured it out. They said the young one is all right, eating! That's like my son. I'm relaxing more. My head is killing me. My mouth is so dry. My son is OK, they haven't hurt him. Now what? 'Necessary arrangements.' What word? Similar — can't grasp it. That's OK. They're trying to help me — I will be returned safely. I'm not sure, and it's in the back of my mind. They want me to be reassured. But I'm not quiet. I communicate about books, Ray Bradbury, the cow! [Howe Note: Bradbury was science fiction writer of *Fahrenheit 451* and *The Martian Chronicles*.] Why do they kill and mutilate? — The screaming! (Weeps and groans.)

They are so beautiful, ship is gorgeous; they communicate so well. They haven't the time to communicate the reason. OK. They say they don't read with their eyes; they scan like computers... with?... film? Demonstrate with their hands. We're on the ground — rugged mesa, dark behind it, reddish, pinkish glow. I see ships land and leave. Different landing. I know this countryside; it's familiar. Two other men, take me out, the cylinder. I know where I am, on Earth. I hate elevators; they take me down so long so fast. My heart is in my throat, feet feel like they're off the floor. Whoosh! Feel like I'll lose it! We stop. Crowds of people walking through there. So many people, I draw in my shoulders. I feel like I'm going the wrong way with two men. Everyone is staring but they don't stop. Off white brick wall to my left. To the right, all kinds and sizes of people, different uniforms with patches on the left. Hustle, like Christmas. I don't look around much. Not a command, but understood. Some people, on left going same way.

Some people are so tall, lighting is strange fluorescent? Orange glow. Lot of people. A regular door — whoosh! — maybe it goes up. No door knob. But it opens. (Whispers, like electric door.) Spooky. We're alone. A different world. Bridge. Like a dam, sort of, slight sound. Maybe it's the water I smell. Water rushing as big as the Colorado River. I'm scared, trestle, fear that there is something wrong. But, my son is OK.

Oh, my head is killing me! Roar of water is incredible. Trestle, water is brown and muddy. Don't know how deep it is. White water rushing. Two round, silver things (shows with right hand) going up and up; I stretch my head all the way up. Oh, God! I hate caves worse than elevators. They want me to go with them. They like my reaction - awe! Incredible! Base city of operation. [Howe Note: Underground near Las Cruces, NM?] A core of activity. They're partly proud and partly want me to come along. One in green, one in purple, tall in robes.

My time sequences? My head hurts so bad! God! We go across and down a hallway. Here is electricity. Can't believe it. Feel apprehensive. I'm beginning to relax, curious, real cold. Almost lost my temper; get my sweater to me! They got it to me. It was torn! Doesn't matter. Couple of people — women? — pass us with ruffled collars. Long robes don't seem utilitarian or efficient. These people seem orderly and yet the robes don't seem to have a good use. I see no pockets. [Howe Note: Also see Colorado couple's case in Chapter 6.]

We go left to a room that is white bright, metallic white, bright, huge. This room is big, high ceiling, recessed lighting electricity. Odd! On the trestle, I can see well. Cold, damp, smells yukko — sulfur? Not badly. We go into the big room, metallic, white. There are instruments, thing on wheels. They put me on a huge table, white light. They roll this thing over. I think, 'Oh, God!' They want me to roll over on my stomach, face down. I'm patient, scared. I'm determined to let my heart beat. I cooperate cuz I want my son. Here he is! He's got on something different! Something different! We hug. I need something to cushion my face, my nose. My son is so happy, he's on my right. I squeeze his hand. (Sighs.) Ah, they cushion my face. Then I roll over.

I can see bright red — my eyelids! I roll over — whatever it is, the necessary thing to be done before they can take me back. They mess with my head, they touch my hair. I didn't see anybody with hair. I don't think I saw anybody with hair. They mess with my hair and part it in the middle. Sharp pain here (back of head) and here (left jaw) and here (left side of neck) throbbing in my mouth. (Sighs — hands to face. Groans.) Just drifting now. Oh! Real relaxed, feel like I'm floating. My son, I think he's asleep. Had a long day. A face! Very close to mine, large eyes, pretty. Something all around the head, a white frame, almond-shaped eyes slanted back. Nose is small; maybe this is a female. They want to know if I'm awake. (Sighs — slumps forward.) Blackness, blackness. Damn! Leo, bring me back! Painful. My head hurts so bad. The left side of my head and neck.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to ease pain and continue the experience.)

MOTHER: *I think (weeps) I don't want to know. Oh, God! Leo! I'm aware of something happening around me. Like a black curtain, I can't see.*

SPRINKLE: (Focus on what's happening)

MOTHER: *Ow! Pain, so intense! Flashes, bright light flashing something like*

two wires joined in a light bulb. Whoosh, whoosh, light! I'm screaming. My son is crying. They're doing it to him, too. Somehow they don't look so pretty now. They look grotesque. They ask me how I feel, like they care! Don't understand. They must know I'm screaming! Something cold, metal is coming at me. Something at the bottom of table that I can press my legs against. Something above my head. (Weeps.) My son is crying screaming — I can't get through to him. Something between us, metal, I can't get through. (Weeping and groaning) I'm in pain; I feel like I'm being tortured. Their eyes shine, burn right through me. I feel like — oh! I'm trying not to feel the pain — I know this has happened. Pain is intense, down my arms, light. I want my Daddy! I keep praying to God! My son stops screaming he's quiet. I never hear another sound from him.

What are these things? They take my boots off, attach something that is burning. (Groans.) Oh! (Weeps, shudders.) There's jars, instruments and stuff on this thing next to me that they rolled over. There's something on my palms that burns. I can't see. (Crying.) God! Dear God! God is in me; God is with me; I will continue; I will survive! They tell me they won't kill me. (Breathing easier.) All I can do is lose consciousness. Black curtain again. (Weeps.) I am dreadfully frightened to lift that curtain again.

SPRINKLE: Is it important to do so?

MOTHER: *I can't know! You know something? They don't like us. They are something monstrous to me now. I feel like I've been in Auschwitz. (Weeping and sobbing.) Something flying over my head.*

SPRINKLE: Do you remember this part?

MOTHER: *Oh! I hurt so badly. Feel like I'm being stretched. They ask what do I feel? Huh, I feel like my face is being stretched, every muscle. Now like I'm floating. Bring me back. It all over, the pain is in the past.*

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to return to the normal state.)

MOTHER: *I'm all right. (Leans back and relaxes. Eyes opening, looking drained and drowsy.)*

I feel so heavy. My head feels real heavy. I feel strange. I remember how I felt on the ground, slightly disoriented. No wonder I didn't want to remember that; I just wanted to remember the good part. No wonder

I don't want to tell anybody. That's what my heart has been telling me not to tell anybody about this. MONSTROUS! I don't want to believe it either. Even when I was telling Paul (Bennewitz) in my heart, I was thinking that there's so many things worse than death. Acid taste in my throat.

SPRINKLE: Something in your throat?

MOTHER: *Yeah, and mouth pain in my head. It's past. You know, my hands were red the next day —palms and fingers.*

WRITTEN NOTES ABOUT CONSCIOUS
DISCUSSION OF REACTIONS AND WHERE ETS WERE:

Full moon? Mesas were dark, sun setting? Knows the area in south-west corner of New Mexico near Las Cruces. Partly further west from Las Cruces. Knows the area!

Now I understand better. (Discussion of UFO entities: precise, intelligent, persistent, consistent and clean.) Even in the ship, the cow or calf -yearling seemed clean. (Discussion of values and control of UFO entities; masses seemed "mindless" robots. They were different sizes, shapes, different faces and skin like Asians. No dark skin, no one was fat or fleshy in face; different colored robots with rough and coarse garment like burlap, which didn't seem efficient - seemed bulky to keep them warm?

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to recall events which seem puzzling or unclear.)

MOTHER: *I see all kinds of images and flashes. I hear myself screaming. My son doesn't make another sound. I see round balls of fire bouncing against each other. I see lines, like blue lines of electricity, over and over again, in front of my face. They shoot something down my throat after I have my boots and sweater on. They want me to stand up and I can't. I tell myself that I can. I'm hurting and hating.*

It's like, 'If you don't behave, we have your boy. ' They're subtle, always. A paradox — maybe not. They hold my mouth open and shoot this stuff down my throat. Like a hypodermic needle for cattle. Pain goes away. I feel like I could float to the ceiling. They walk me quickly back to the trestle, to walkways, a generator, pools of water

with submerged things; going further down and I don't seem to be worried about my son. Yucky — but at the same time, a release from pain. I climb stairs for a short while; everything seems alike, the cylinder. Go up in elevator; don't feel anything. Eyes open, but I feel that I'm floating. They're all smiling at me inside, asking if I understand that it was an accident. 'Sure, OK. '

A hangar, voices so different when they talk to each other — flat monotone. When they talk to me, I can tell which one is talking low voices. And there's the car! The whole car is in the ship! They took my whole car! We get put in the same ship. My son's right behind me. We went through a tunnel underground like a maze. Very few people and all the machinery. Back in the Mother Ship: it's not as small — it's bigger ship, control panel. Two of the taller men are on the ship. My son and I lie down on the table together; white lights over my eyes again. Rocking motion. And they had us get in the car on the ship. No, wait a minute. I didn't get in, but my son did. We got very close to the ground and then I got in the car. I was disoriented, but I was euphoric. I was pleased. The ride back was like that — snap! (Snapped fingers.) I wasn't asleep.

The last thing I remember was the lights coming to the windshield. They lowered the ship, I got in the car. My son is in it and I don't know how they did it. Just (bump) on the ground — not heavy, not hard. Lots of blue light all around. Where's Roswell, New Mexico? Whew! I'm not supposed to remember, but I know!"

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to return to normal conscious state; discussion of car, fuses were blown; tires have gone flat; sister Nancy is upset. Pain was seen as a conditioning process.)

NOTES BY DR. SPRINKLE FROM
CONVERSATION AFTER HYPNOSIS:

“They” followed Mother and Son home. Henry was there and saw Mother Ship. It was 1:15 a.m.; should have been home by 9:00 or 9:30 p.m. Feeling that initial flight was “long”, but only a few seconds to return as if to confuse her. Feeling that lights, (electric) shock were used to confuse or erase memories. Weighed 123 pounds, May 3, 1980; two weeks later, weighed 107 pounds. Another week, from 107 pounds to 113 pounds. Son got appetite back in two weeks and gained six pounds. Their sleep was hard, like a “rock.” Next morning, Mother didn't wake at 6:00 a.m. Slept until 8:30 a.m., horrified to be late to work.

Henry “knew” something was wrong because of the “loss of time” experience. Henry said that she looked to be in shock, face white. Suggested Mother report experience to police, etc. Two weeks earlier, Mother and Nancy and Henry saw lights over the mountains.

Discussion of son, his reactions and his part in experience: “a threat” to Mother? Encounter was an accident, mistake in picking them up, but the rest was “known” by them when Mother was not under control. Remembers moment of excitement when looking out windows and recognizing area. Puzzle about the situation, reactions of entities and attempts to confuse Mother. Twenty minutes, not longer than thirty minutes, between entering ships and seeing the mesas, sunset and area. Altitude of 3000 feet because of shape and height of mesa.

10:21 p.m. (Suggestions to relax and recall impressions of son that are different? And “control” by UFOLK.) They mean to control Earth, but maybe they don’t treat everyone like Mother was treated. Hopes to help others, but how? Who will believe her? Mother feels programmed, but has fought hard at times to deal with UFOLK. Dream of “mind control” over Earth plus “threat” of loss of mind or loss of son. Feeling of fear over the “thoughts” that were beamed to her about her own suicide. Uncle killed himself last February; brother-in-law killed himself in 1977. Doesn’t want to kill herself, but attempted it. Also felt strange about no conscious memory of the drugs used. Concern about Earth’s plight!

10:33 p.m. - Stopped recorder to discuss concern about situation. Discussion of Roswell (or Las Cruces?) underground river, 3,000 feet? How does Mother know the area was Roswell? Was the impression “Roswell area” programmed? Or physically real?

TUNE 3. 1980 4:05 P.M. -

FURTHER HYPNOSIS WTTM MOTHER:

MOTHER: I can see my son running toward me. I can see what he’s wearing: t-shirt, good western jeans, tennis shoes, normal clothes. He jumps at me. I hold him. They separate us. I can see their faces, huge eyes, thin little noses. Some have evil eyes, no pupils, nothing in their eyes. I got away from them at some point. I’m looking down at pools of water. Something is horrifying me.

SPRINKLE: Focus on the pools.

MOTHER: I can't see what it is. Not sure. Seems to be body parts. (Breathes quickly.)

SPRINKLE: Body parts?

MOTHER: *Oh, yeah!*

SPRINKLE: What do you see?

MOTHER: *Top of a bald head. Light is dim. My eyes are so bad. I think I see an arm with the hand — it's human! Other (gasping) something red and bloody looking. Oh, God! I'm so scared at seeing this. Ahh! Tongues, huge; they look real big. They're under liquid, real dark; edge of container seems to be green metal, don't know how deep it is. Edge seems sharp. They found me, but when they found me, I was in the corner on the floor crying. I don't know if this was before they take me to that room — I think it is before. Yeah, it is. It's before. Because they are dragging me. Doesn't take much; they are so huge, but I drag my feet. I'm not cooperative. This is so weird! All kinds of things in that tank; horrified me and made me sick and frightened me to death. Something horrible in there. Same smell that I had smelled before. Can't identify it.*

SPRINKLE: Be aware.

MOTHER: *I'm trying! It's not — I almost had it, but I don't. Not totally repulsive or repugnant, just enough to flex your nostrils a bit. Like a faint gassy odor. I remember it. Taste in my throat is bile. I think I'm going to die or pass out or both. I remember after the trestle, one man moved aside and I ran. I resisted a whole lot. I fought them every way I knew. Must have made them mad. I don't think this place where I'm looking down — these are body parts! Some are internal organs and some are not. Like a separate cavern; that's where I went through the tunnel to get to this ...A smaller room than the cavern that's so immense. I'm backing up fast away to the corner where they find me.*

SPRINKLE: Any explanation?

MOTHER: *No, I think they're loathsome. I don't want an explanation. I'm frightened. Being dragged, literally, with my feet planted. I know there is no sense in resisting, but I continue to do it. Their eyes! Some look like they'll burn holes through you. I think I did get sick.*

SPRINKLE: Vomited?

MOTHER: *Yes. I think that freaked them out — they didn't know what it was. I don't throw up easily. It's what's in that thing (pool): hearts, body*

parts, but not all cow. I look at the top of a bald head, maybe one of theirs. Oh, God!

SPRINKLE: Any impression of smell or purpose of the parts?

MOTHER: *I don't think I wanted to know, so horrified and sick. I didn't care to know.*

SPRINKLE: That was the other mystery?

MOTHER: *That bald head is one of theirs, I think. Everything looks so large under that liquid. It looks this large (hands two feet apart). I feel like this is never going to end.*

SPRINKLE: The experience?

MOTHER: *Everything. I remember more all of the time and it scares me. Some have bare feet. I don't know why I remember that. Maybe I don't know why I ran, what purpose? I ran. I was concerned about these alterations.*

SPRINKLE: Is that the word?

MOTHER: *Alterations ... no, no, I'm not going to talk about them.*

SPRINKLE: Relax and describe significance of alterations.

MOTHER: *Oh! I don't want to talk about him again ever. Let it die, let it rest. I've had enough. Alterations — the word 'necessary alterations' in order to take me back. The torture, the experiment — I think to a large degree, (I was) a specimen of which they had not gotten before.*

SPRINKLE: You were different?

MOTHER: *Yes.*

SPRINKLE: Do you know how you are different?

MOTHER: *No, except maybe I fought more.*

SPRINKLE: Anything else?

MOTHER: *Some of the faces I see around me, when I'm in the thing like a box, some of them are humanoid-looking.*

An Alien Harvest

SPRINKLE: Box?

MOTHER: It started out a table I was lying on. Then they raised something on the sides, headboard and footboard and something between me and my son. Not real narrow — pretty big actually. I can remember spinning round and round; don't know if I was spinning or it was the pain. Mostly I see the faces with big eyes, big men, at least three of them. I want to leave it behind me now. I want to walk away from it now.

SPRINKLE: (Suggestions to recall details of the experience.)

MOTHER: I don't think there is. I feel like I finally went through it all. Even the running and hiding, which made them mad. They didn't talk much after that. At first, they were sorry and I talked with them about their books, Ray Bradbury, cattle. One thing about the cattle — I can smell burning hair.

SPRINKLE: Other impressions?

MOTHER: No, those probably were cattle parts I was looking at that were so large, except for that one arm; I don't know where it came from. And the top of that head. So large, they were recessed into the ground into another place. I don't know. Smell was sickly sweet, thick. I can't place it. May have reminded me of something. Reminds me of pickled pigs feet, although not that good. Pickled! Oh, God!

SPRINKLE: What did you think about?

MOTHER: Sick! Horrified! Scared! Wondered if that was where I was going? Or where they were going! I was horrified. They were big tanks. I was crying.

SPRINKLE: Were you worried about being pickled? Food?

MOTHER: I don't know. But one of them was in there. God! Surely they don't eat each other. I wish I had looked in all the tanks. But they weren't far behind me; I was backing up, cornered, and I know it. I can see myself so clearly. It's OK now. I'd just like to come home.

AFTER HYPNOSIS SESSION:

Discussion of impressions of the tank, animal parts: tongues, hearts, top of the head, arm; memory of sitting on ground, knees drawn up, crying. 'They were being calm and gentle, but I didn't trust them. Hoping that it's the end of the adventure. Feeling of knowing the sequence.' Recalling of son's clothing that he had on that night; church clothing; feels good. Described impulse to run away, knowing that it would do no good; they dragged one of their feet, didn't run. Seemed as if each foot was dragged behind the other foot.

Discussed the bald head; feeling that the face would be seen if looking from the side. Fluid as circulating. That's why the parts drifted up and away. Beauty treatment? Sustenance? Edges of tank are sharp, like the edge of a tin can. There may have been rooms below or the tank was recessed into the (ground). Didn't seem to be "food", but some kind of "treatment." Wonders about the number of tanks and the purpose. Worries about the experience and the repetition of the memories. Wonders about the punishment of the little men? Feels that some of the experience was an experiment? Testing that continues? Wonders if the end result is to seek them out. Puzzles about the whole situation.

Appendix 14

**Houston KTRH NewsRadio Interview with Robert Emenegger
about UFO Landing at Holloman AFB, New Mexico,
Re-broadcast Thanksgiving Day, 1976**

TRANSCRIPT: “OPERATION UFO SEARCH”, a radio interview on Houston’s KTRH NewsRadio between host Frank Haley and Grey Advertising writer, Robert Emenegger, Los Angeles. This rebroadcast of an earlier taped interview was heard in Houston, Texas, on Thanksgiving Day, November 1976.

HALEY: Hello, my name is Frank Haley. This is “Operation UFO Search.” On today’s program, we are going to re-play an interview with a man we had as a guest on the program probably two or two and a half years ago and we’re doing this for several reasons. First of all, because it’s a holiday and most of you will be gathering around the dinner table or getting ready for the Thanksgiving meal. And also because it is rather difficult to get people to do live interviews on holidays. And also because this particular interview will be with Bob Emenegger, a man who researched the book and screenplay on the subject of UFOs and it is called, *UFOS: Past, Present and Future* (© 1974). It is this program, the TV version of it, that is going to be shown tomorrow in Houston on Channel 13. I’m not sure of the time, but I think it is four o’clock, possibly four-thirty, but you can check your newspaper TV listings for that.

So I thought it might be interesting to listen to Bob Emenegger, get him to kind of bring you up to date on why he even went to the trouble he and his associates did to produce this screenplay and television version. It has now been put into a book. And from all the research and reading and conversation on the subject over the last several years, this particular book *UFOS: Past, Present and Future* (© 1974) — which obviously includes past sightings and what’s going on now and future projections on the subject — probably has the best collection of photos and stories on the UFO subject.

And he will tell you in the interview in a few minutes where he gathered his information and why he got into it, and I think you’ll notice from his slowness in his speech and also in the slowness of his delivery and the very choice of his words, that he is a little astounded by a lot of the information that he found and it probably boggled his mind, too. He was not into UFOs, was just a public relations man and ad man and suddenly fell into this subject and worked on it for a couple of years. So we’ll listen to that interview. We won’t take phone calls today. The interview itself will be pre-recorded.

I apologize for the quality of the tape. It has a hum on it and if you have a radio that you can turn your treble up and turn the bass off, that might help a little bit. But you will be able to understand Bob Emenegger and his commentary in the interview here in just a moment on "Operation UFO Search."

(Commercial Break)

EMENEGGER: I got involved in it... I was contacted through a producer who is a close friend of mine, Allan Sandler, and was kind of presented some information that I would say came from... within ...a branch of our government. And I personally had no real interest in UFOs before that. My wife was quite interested and I always thought it was sort of a fantasy that everyone would like very much for something like that to exist. But I put no credence in it.

HALEY: In essence, you were an ad man then, right?

EMENEGGER: Well, I have, uh, done... documentaries and films before. And... but basically I, my job has been working with large corporations, sort of image building and that sort of thing. So my background was not at all in UFOs.

HALEY: In other words, no interest to study or writing about it or anything?

EMENEGGER: No, I never have been involved in that before.

HALEY: All right, now you've written a book that we mentioned, *UFOs: Past, Present and Future*. How were you contacted or what got you off on the track of unidentified flying objects?

EMENEGGER: Well, I was presented with some kind of startling information, at least it was to me. And I was in the process of working with a producer on a series of about five specials that were, I guess, showing - I guess the objective was to show the - oh, the advanced research and development side of the military. And during some of our meetings and looking for material, we were presented with some kind of, I thought, startling information. When you say something comes from within the government, you ... the government is made up of hundreds of people and departments that really one department doesn't necessarily know what the other one knows.

HALEY: Right.

EMENEGGER: So, the way became open to us to pursue the, this particular ... what it

was, was supposedly an incident at Holloman Air Force Base that might have been a contact made there. I didn't think much about it one way or another, but the ways were opened up. So we began to work totally with the cooperation of the Department of Defense. All the material was closely checked with them and they, through them, the limits, the parameters that were set for the book... by the way it originally wasn't a book. It was originally a television special which is at last going to start airing and I'll tell you about that...

HALEY: All right.

EMENEGGER: *So, the book was a more detailed study and it took about two years to prepare. But the material was... uh, the parameters that were set up were that we would work only with Air Force — the past heads of Project BLUE BOOK and I suppose your listeners may or may not know what Project BLUE BOOK is. If you think they don't, I could give them a little ...*

HALEY: We have mentioned that many times. That was, of course, the Air Force's study, which finally closed the proverbial book on the situation.

EMENEGGER' *Right, that lasted from a period of about 1947, 1948 to about 1969 and closed the book and very happily. They were very ... they weren't pleased that they were, had to be involved in... in that kind of research. Because there were no, their job was to, they only had one job and that was to determine whether or not it was, as your listeners probably know — if it was a threat to national security. It was quite a side light to the whole thing - any explanation of what it might be. That really wasn't their intention at all, just...*

HALEY: They were just looking at national security?

EMENEGGER: *That was in fact the conclusion of Project BLUE BOOK or when the Condon committee closed the report. That was one of the main points, they re-affirmed it, that it appeared not to be a threat to national security.*

HALEY: I see, OK.

EMENEGGER: *So, I worked also then through the military. I met Allen Hynek and from Hynek, Bob Friend who was head of Project BLUE BOOK through a particular period... Quintanilla Hector, Colonel Quintanilla*... worked with...*

*** Major Hector Quintanilla, U.S. Air Force, headed Project Blue Book from August 1963 until its termination in 1969. USAF Lieutenant Colonel Robert Friend headed Project Blue Book from October 1958 to August 1963.**

HALEY: Well, Friend was the former head of Project Blue Book, wasn't he?

EMENEGGER: Yes.

HALEY: Do you know where he is now?

EMENEGGER: Yes, I do. I talked to him just last week.

HALEY: OK, well then ...

EMENEGGER: *Then also, Al Chop - he was the first Pentagon spokesman on the subject of UFOs. He was the information head at the Pentagon way back in the early 1950s. So he had quite a bit of personal information, personal files. I really worked from their personal files, the personal Blue Book files...*

HALEY: Now, where did you do that? In Washington?

EMENEGGER: *I did most of the work out here (Los Angeles). I took, along with Allan Sandler, the producer — I did go to the Pentagon on a couple of occasions to go over the script in detail, which was the agreement that if we said anything that wasn't accurate, or that needed some uh, wasn't correct, we said we would be happy to delete it. So we went over it paragraph by paragraph and we straightened around some facts — we tried to present a very open and objective picture of it.*

HALEY: Do you have any knowledge about why the government contacted you specifically?

EMENEGGER: *You know, I should make something very clear. And I would not want to mislead you that I was quote 'contacted' by the government. As I said before, the government is made up of lots of people in all kinds of echelons and so is the military. And through some other work that we were involved in, some conversations got off on the subject of UFOs. But frankly that was so fascinating and also uh, well, that led into ...*

HALEY: So somebody didn't come to you from a quote 'branch' of the government and say, 'We want you to do this screen play and then this book?'

EMENEGGER: *Absolutely not. Number one, the government does not work that way. Secondly, the government does not have, does not fund its own public relations ...so what we were really, as I said to begin with, the project was to*

show what we were doing in research and development like on the Naval cancer research that's back in Washington; and they have a porpoise program in San Diego; and they're doing some dog training; and they're doing holography that's 3-dimensional objects that appear in space. And we got into all of that. But frankly, the UFO thing was so fascinating that we pursued that. And put it into a special...

HALEY: All right...

EMENEGGER: *I don't know if that gives you a...*

HALEY: Well, I'm wondering if you had much difficulty getting ... then would you say the initiative for starting the book came out of your mind?

EMENEGGER: *I think so, yes, and, and to be frank with you, Frank...*

HALEY: That's what I'd like you to be, Bob.

EMENEGGER: *Uh, right ...you know, ideas that are placed in your mind or with anybody in conversation, I suppose that if they are stimulating enough, they take hold. And, I think that was the way it happened. It was really being presented with something. It could have just as well died right there. But it was, there was enough what I considered to be startling information that I thought it was worth pursuing.*

HALEY: Do you want, for our listener's benefit, to go into a little detail on the Holloman incident?

EMENEGGER- *Well, yes, I can tell you uh, generally at least - in the book I presented it, but it was, it is quite — I think the responsible way to put it is that this is something that could have happened, or it may have happened. I'd say there was some evidence that something did happen at Holloman. Now, I say this and this happened some time in the early 1970s and it appears that some sort of vehicle touched down there.*

HALEY: And Holloman is where?

EMENEGGER: *In New Mexico, south of Alamogordo, White Sands, around in that area. Now the thing that I can speak openly about — this was something that we did, we had a lot of discussions about through the military — we were trying to check names and dates. They did give us the carte blanche to go down to Holloman AFB and look and ask and shoot a sequence down*

there. So they were really being quite cooperative. And it was something like looking for a needle in a haystack, to tell you the truth. So, in the book, as I said, I put it as it might have happened. And then followed...

HALEY: Well, are you in your own mind positive whether or not this incident happened at Holloman?

EMENEGGER: *I'll tell you, something did happen — because, not to mention I don't want to drag in people who are, are still uh, connected with government work, but apparently there was, as in the book, I said there was film shot — about eight hundred feet of film — shot of whatever this, these three vehicles — one of them that landed. I do know that film was around for awhile. I never quite got, we never quite got our hands on it, but I know it was taken back to the Pentagon and that was confirmed back there. But the response internally was sort of 'Well, no one would quite understand, you know, what it meant or what it really was.'*

HALEY: Were you ever able to talk to anyone who could describe what the film looked like?

EMENEGGER: *Oh, yes, sure, yes.*

HALEY: What did it show, according to witnesses that you talked to?

EMENEGGER: *Well, apparently — and again I'm not saying something that apparently custodians to whoever these visitors were. Now the thing is that in the last analysis, we have to be very careful. It could be that this was terrestrial, but there were indications that it may have not been. That it might have been one of the first of these contacts.*

HALEY: And what year was this supposed to have happened?

EMENEGGER: *In the early 1970s. [April 25, 1964, is allegedly correct date.]*

HALEY: In the early '70s. So right recently? [Original Emenegger radio interview November 1974.]

EMENEGGER: *Yes, this is fairly recently. Now the thing is just so that everything is open and above board, there has been correspondence with the Department of Defense asking about the names of some of these people and, for instance, if you asked them, they would acknowledge, 'Yes, they tried to do a search for certain names and came up with nothing.' I'll tellyou, it's a very interesting thing trying to trace anything down inside of the bureaucracy.*

One or two men may know something and if you don't ask the right questions to the right person, you'll never know.

HALEY: They don't fill in the blanks for you.

EMENEGGER: *Pardon?*

HALEY: They don't fill in the blanks for you, then?

EMENEGGER: *Well, that isn't really their job. And also, I'd say half the people you may talk to might know absolutely nothing about what you're talking about. I think there are very few people left in the military right now that know much about UFOs, anyway. Most of them have retired.*

HALEY: Let me ask you a question about a person that I don't know anything about, but I've been trying to find someone who knows something about him. And the person's name is Alphonso Lorenzo. Have you ever heard of him?

EMENEGGER: *Yes, I wonder where you got his name?*

HALEY: Well, I have some sources. What can you tell me about him?

EMENEGGER: *(Laughs.) That's interesting that you would even come up with that name.*

HALEY: Interesting name.

EMENEGGER: *Yes.*

HALEY: What is the story about Alphonso Lorenzo?

EMENEGGER: *Uh, did I ever, I don't remember ever mentioning him to you?*

HALEY: No, you didn't.

EMENEGGER: *Well, the only person I mentioned it to outside of the people I worked with is probably Ralph Blum, but I don't know if he even quite remembered what it was.*

HALEY: Well, wasn't there some tie in with this man and the Holloman incident?

EMENEGGER: *Yes.*

An Alien Harvest

HALEY: What do you know about it?

EMENEGGER: *Uh, well... I know the man exists.*

HALEY: Do you know where he is?

EMENEGGER *Not right now, I don't.*

HALEY: I don't think anybody else does either. He sort of dropped out of sight, hasn't he?

EMENEGGER *Yeah, that's right.*

HALEY: What's the story about Mr. Lorenzo? Was he present at the Holloman incident?

EMENEGGER: *Yes.*

HALEY: Was he a witness or something?

EMENEGGER: *He was more than that.*

HALEY: How much more was he?

EMENEGGER: *I think he had a first hand involvement, if this is all true. You understand, I wouldn't want any listener to go out and say, 'My God, it's absolutely true that they are here'... and, you know. You have to keep it in some perspective. Think of it as it's possible that this has happened.*

HALEY: Right...

EMENEGGER: *But, uh, he was one of the few people that uh, that I believe knows a great deal about his. His name no longer exists in most military records, but I've seen it on inter-office memos, so I know it existed.*

HALEY: From military inter-office memos?

EMENEGGER: *Yeah.*

(Commercial break)

HALEY: This is Thanksgiving Day from News Talk Radio for the Gulf Coast, KTRH in Houston. My name is Frank Haley and we're

listening to an interview that was conducted possibly two and a half years ago here on this program with Bob Emenegger, author of a book called *UFOs: Past, Present, and Future*, and we're discussing at this portion of the interview Alphonso Lorenzo and the alleged landing of a craft at Holloman Air Force Base. Incidentally, this TV version of this program, "Operation UFO, or Operation UFOs: Past, Present and Future" will be seen tomorrow on Channel 13 in the afternoon and I think the time is around four o'clock, maybe four thirty. You can check your listings for it, but the story that he is telling here in the interview will be dramatized and recreated for the television tomorrow afternoon. And we continue the interview now with Robert Emenegger.

EMENEGGER: (Continuing from Haley's question: From military inter-office memos?)

Yeah. And also, he was checked, it was requested to our, our, we had an officer who coordinated all of our projects in Washington and he, uh, tried to locate the man and called back frustrated and said, 'I'll tell you, no one acknowledges even the existence of this man.' The only thing I do know is that his name (laughs) ... I've seen it.

HALEY: Well, apparently he did exist at one time, huh?

EMENEGGER: *I, uh, I, and very possibly still does. But not down in this area (Houston, Texas), as far as I know. I'm sort of surprised to have you even mention that name. As far as I'm concerned, there are very few people who even know that particular name.*

HALEY: Well, the name now has been heard up and down half of Texas and all of Mexico, so maybe somebody will kick over a stone and find Alphonzo Lorenzo.

EMENEGGER *... but that was an alias doing particular projects at that time... and it just turned into a strategic base... it could be that that was an alias, * but I don't see why.*

HALEY: Do you know anything else about that particular man that you can tell us?

EMENEGGER: *Well, only his personal characteristics.*

** An alias perhaps for Guillermo Mendoza. See pages 145-146.*

HALEY: What was he doing at Holloman AFB? What was his assignment there?

EMENEGGER: *He was a research, electronic researcher. Some people felt that he was in biological research. There was a ... have chimpanzees and monkeys that they test on the test bed. I thought he might be associated with that, but I believe he was with advanced electronics research. That's, that was his title anyway.*

(Commercial Break)

HALEY: Dr. J. Allen Hynek, we've talked to Carl Sagan, people who have worked closely on this strange phenomenon for a number of years and we keep getting the same kind of answers about, when you ask the question: what are these strange objects, are they really things operating in the atmosphere? And my question to you would be: After your study and your involvement with the Department of Defense in doing the research for this screen play and the book, in your own mind, do you think that there are solid craft or solid objects operating in the Earth's atmosphere that appear to be under intelligent control... but we really don't know who they are?

EMENEGGER *OK, as long as this is just purely speculation, uh, I, I kind of I, I have begun, this is the way I feel. I, there seems to be different degrees of advancement from what phenomena have been described and seen and what impressions have been left on the ground. And it seems like the, it ... it seems as if there are extraterrestrials, uh, some of them, the ones that are unexplained. And they seem to range from what I would guess technologically ahead of us maybe no more than fifty or one hundred years to possibly thousands of years.*

I know J. Allen Hynek and he and I were sitting somewhere in Washington once in a motel room and, uh, we were discussing he almost felt that some of the things were not only extraterrestrial, but they were something more, more, uh, advanced than that. They almost would seem to materialize and de-materialize out of extra-dimensional. In other words, that if they were another (higher) frequency that lowered themselves to a slower frequency and would appear in our Earth realm ... because of the description of how when they disappeared they would leave a snapping sound like all the atoms would pop.

HALEY: Yeah.

EMENEGGER: *But I have a feeling that each planet, just like when you plant corn or plant any vegetables or anything it has a certain period when it comes into, where it will provide growth, depending upon how far you are from the sun and if there is the presence of moisture and uh, all of the right elements are there ... uh, life will spring up. And there is no reason to believe that it just sprang up on one little dirty planet out in one universe, you know. For instance, down in, to be specific, I don't know how much you want to go into it, but when ...*

HALEY: Go into it as deeply as you can.

EMENEGGER: *Well, when I went to, down to New Mexico and talked with Lonnie Zamora — it's kind of a classic case, a sheriff detective who went up over a hill to pursue what he thought was an overturned car. As he got close to it, he thought he saw an overturned car and got closer and finally saw that it was a football-shaped object [vertically] on four pods. He saw a pair of legs underneath. He phoned in and I talked to Mike, who was the operator — still down there in the police station. He was there when the call came in from this Lonnie Zamora, and Zamora was very hysterical and said, 'My God, there's something out here!' There happened to be an FBI man on, present at the time. He was not on duty, but he was a friend of the police department.*

There happened to be an FBI man on, present at the time. He was not on duty, but he was a friend of the police department. They got up there in about a minute or so and they confirmed what Lonnie Zamora had seen, which was an object that set itself down, left four very strong pod marks. There were some oval footprints. Now, I got all of this out of the, let me think whose file that was, Quintanilla's, I believe, Colonel Quintanilla [Project Bluebook]. And, in fact, it was the most mysterious, unsolved case for him in his whole history. But, anyway, there were oval footprints left and they could determine the weight of these, whoever they were, they determined the weight of the craft. When the craft took off, it blasted off and left a smoldering bush that the FBI man and the radio operator saw. They were still smoldering. Well, Colonel Quintanilla took them to the Air Material Lab — some of the samples of the burnt bush — and they came back and said there was no propellant residue. In other words, there wasn't kerosene present. Now, we don't, most of our propellants leave a residue. So there was no trace of it, meaning that it was something like fusion, possibly. Do you know what I mean?

HALEY: Yeah.

EMENEGGER: *A form of energy like plasma. That whatever these objects blasted off with, is not fuel as we know it. Now, I know that... I believe very strongly that Lonnie Zamora saw the object, that the pod marks were there and the Air Force investigators — it really puzzled, I got to tell you, it really puzzled Hector Quintanilla, Colonel Quintanilla. He just, he had a very hard time accepting the fact that he couldn't explain away most of these sightings. But this one just, you know, I don't know if you know about it, but he was a very hard-nosed, good military man. He was a good intelligence officer. In fact, he's down in Texas with you, but I'm not going to tell you where, he doesn't want to be hounded.*

HALEY: (Laughs.) Well, if you tell me, I'll hound him.

EMENEGGER *(Laughs.) Right! I don't think any of them want any more. But Hector, I think, would confirm that something happened there. He will not admit to the fact that it might have been extraterrestrial, but from all the evidence there is no explanation for it. An object landed, took off and displayed, uh, displayed its propellant and what not in a way that we just don't have that kind of thing. Especially not in the mid-60s [April 24, 1964, the night before the alleged Holloman AFB landing of ETs], We didn't have anything like that. And still don't, as far as I know.*

HALEY: What about the intra-terrestrial theory? Are they looking in that area?

EMENEGGER: *Uh, are you speaking of other, uh, totally of this Earth?*

HALEY: Right. Not being from other planets, but somehow or other involved with this planet.

EMENEGGER *Yes, that's an interesting possibility and I don't want to speculate too much about that, the, sometimes, you know, you can speculate that nothing would throw a country into more of a turmoil than say an object landing and not having and believing that it might be extraterrestrial. And whoever might control that, or lead the majority of people to believe that that was a fact they would certainly have something psychological, like a psychological weapon over most anybody, right?*

HALEY: Right, I think so.

(Commercial Break)

HALEY: Have you done any investigating into UFO sightings in the state of Utah?

EMENEGGER: *(Laughs.) No. uh, I don't know why you brought up Utah. You must have some reason for it.*

HALEY: Well, there's a book out actually by a man who had done an extensive amount of study just in that area and there is an area called the Uintah Basin and has had a tremendously large number of all kinds of sightings, a strange thing, lights in the sky and what appear to be craft and what have you.

EMENEGGER *The one reason that I mentioned Utah is that, uh, there is a missile space there, or testing base that at one time we thought maybe the object that had come down to Holloman might have been an experimental craft launched from there. But when I sat with Bob Friend one breakfast time, he said that he was in charge of that particular — or at least one of the men in charge — of the launching of things during that period and he said there was nothing launched from that area up in Utah. Also, there were some hints about your old friend Alphonzo ...*

HALEY: *(Laughs.)*

EMENEGGER *... associated with that area. Those are the only two areas I know about that he's associated with.*

HALEY: All right. It appears that you got a lot of information, or you've seen a lot of information, which you are kind of hesitant to talk about. I guess there is a lot of information that our people in the Pentagon and the Defense Department and other areas know about. Are they, do they not want to release this to the public? Do they ...?

EMENEGGER: *Oh, I think they are quite open to wanting to release things. I think that if you ever questioned them that in all sincerity and all honesty they would say, 'You know you are welcome to know anything that we know.' I think as of this date, there is not as much information hidden away in the corners to, as the public might think.*

HALEY: Well, now isn't it true that when you go to get copies of some of the reports out of Blue Book that when you look at these copies of the reports, the names are all deleted?

EMENEGGER *I, uh, I didn't find any names deleted, frankly. I found that they were deleted in, in what you, the report that was put out to the public, if that's what you mean. Is that what you are referring to?*

- HALEY: Well, I've talked to some writers who have actually gone and tried to dig into the records and they'll get copies of the records, but the names of military personnel and witnesses involved have either been removed or were recently removed in the original transcripts.
- EMENEGGER: *There was a reason for it, and that was really to provide a protection for the witnesses. I really believe it was not done so, to keep information from the public, but really to keep those names confidential for the witnesses' sake.*
- HALEY: All right, now, the Holloman incident supposedly happened in the early 1970s — if we can assume that it did happen. Do you know whether or not there have been other such contacts? Are they still going on as far as you know?
- EMENEGGER- *That is, that is the only one that I have heard any strong reference to ... (distortion of audio on tape) ... that have been recovered and stored away in the third floor basement.*
- HALEY: Yeah.
- EMENEGGER *But that was brought out almost laughingly, you know. I, uh, someone down in Texas or Florida, some professor...*
- HALEY: His name is Robert Carr.
- EMENEGGER: *Right.*
- HALEY: He's in Florida.
- EMENEGGER *Yeah, I, I don't know, I imagine his intentions are good, but I think... when he makes statements like that, he sure better have some documented evidence. I was talking with Ralph Blum when he went to some convention down there and he was going to host it and he said at that time that Robert Carr was going to tell the world about proof — that the story about the twelve little bodies. Well, I waited for my fiend Ralph to call me. I was really curious, but I felt he would not come up with anything and I have not heard any response so far. So, I don't know. But I felt that story had been around for a long time and people were almost laughing and joking about it.*
- HALEY: Well, do you think our government, our scientists and so forth and other governments around the world — since this phe-

nomenon is worldwide, not just seen in this country — do you think anyone really knows what it is?

EMENEGGER: *I really, you know, our, our project working with Allan Sandler, had taken this also and we had some cooperation with Russia. And, uh, they were quite interested in the phenomenon, but it's not talked about openly now. I had one document that we had translated — it was about the last document to come out of Russia and they were just as interested as we are. But the government — I had the feeling that it was not worthy of the research, just as I think the Air Force felt that they would just rather not bother with it. I don't think anybody really knows. I think something happened at Holloman, there were people involved with that, who do know, and they are quite aware of what, what it meant and all the implications and that's the only thing that, the only possibility that I know if you call it government knowing. The government is so huge, I wouldn't think there is anybody in the government, one person that would know anything. Or know everything.*

(Commercial Break)

HALEY: With me on the line from his home in California. He wrote a screen play or researched a screen play and has written a book following that called *UFOs: Past, Present and Future*. It goes into some interesting detail on the history from cases from about 1947, the Mantell case, all the way up to the late 1960s and early 1970s, the Coyne case out of Ohio (Lawrence Coyne) in which his helicopter was approached by that (UFO) object. Bob, do you think the looking into the phenomenon of unidentified flying objects, do you think it is worthwhile? Should scientists even look in that direction?

EMENEGGER: *You know, that's a difficult question. If Allen Hynek were sitting with me now, I would say 'Absolutely!'*

HALEY: Well, of course.

EMENEGGER: *(Laughs.) I talked to Jacques Vallee who is also into research on this subject. These are very good scientists. And, uh, I have a feeling it reminds me personally a little like this, and I don't want it to sound taken the wrong way, but it's like I do believe the phenomenon exists; I do believe that they are probably extraterrestrial, and it's like in the early days when the Earth was thought to be flat and then all of a sudden we began talking about it being round, all of the discussions in the world and all the*

searching and searching, I think once in your mind that you accept the fact that the world is round, you don't need long-winded discussions nor do you have to read about case after case to just reconfirm that same notion. I personally believe that the phenomenon exists and that they probably are extraterrestrial. And I'll tell you why.

NASA cooperated with us, too, and you know that their whole thrust is to find life on other planets. They are hoping very much to find life on Mars and are also hoping that it might be, that we might be able to colonize it some day. In the next eleven or twelve years, they are going to be probing Venus and Uranus's surface with television equipment, electronic gear and you know, they're hoping to find life there. I just think we're awful close to meeting someone half way out there.

HALEY: Now, Carl Sagan, who is probably one of the chief — if not THE chief spokesman on extraterrestrial life search for NASA and his astronomy department and working very closely — Carl Sagan will tell you that he thinks there are probably other life forms in probably eight million or eight billion chances to one that there are others out there. And then he immediately says, 'Of course, the things we see here cannot be extraterrestrial because it's too far away, the distances are too far. How do you overcome that when you're looking at the speed of light?'

EMENEGGER: *Well, you know, there is a lot of research going on right now in our country and in one of our foreign friends, uh, I don't know if you call them our friends or what... into the mind and this instantaneous, instantaneous uh, viewing - without getting into another subject - there seems to be indications that, that may not be - I believe anyway - that what we conceive of time, our technology and our, what we know, our scientists tell us certain things, but each year we find out that maybe there is something else that could refute all of that. It could be that space might be quite instantaneous as far as... [Music interrupted.]*

HALEY: That's Bob Emenegger and that's our program for this afternoon. Operation UFO Search. His television version of *UFOs: Past, Present and Future* will be shown tomorrow on Houston television Channel 13, the time around four o'clock. [END]

Appendix 15

March 22, 1950

FBI Memo about “Flying Saucers”

U.S. Federal Government Document

Office Memorandum

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Fr
TO DIRECTOR, FBI
AD
FROM GUY HOTTEL, SAC, WASHINGTON
Fr
SUBJECT: FLYING SAUCERS
INFORMATION CONCERNING

DATE: March 22, 1950
7-4

6 Flying Saucers or Flying Saucers

The following information was furnished to SA [redacted] by [redacted]

An investigator for the Air Forces stated that three so-called flying saucers had been recovered in New Mexico. They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately 50 feet in diameter. Each one was occupied by three bodies of human shape but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture. Each body was bandaged in a manner similar to the blackout suits used by speed flyers and test pilots.

According to Mr. [redacted] informant, the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar set-up in that area and it is believed the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers.

No further evaluation was attempted by SA [redacted] concerning the above.

RHK:VIM

RECORDED - 3
INDEXED - 3

162-83894-209

MAR 28 1950
34

RECEIVED

[Handwritten signature]

Fr
57 MAR 29 1950

Appendix 16

**April 25, 1980, Letter about UFOs
from Major Donald E. Keyhoe, USMC Ret**

MAJOR DONALD E. KEYHOE, USMC, Ret.

Former Director
National Investigations Committee On Aerial Phenomena

P. O. Box 502

LURAY, VIRGINIA 22835

April 25, 1980

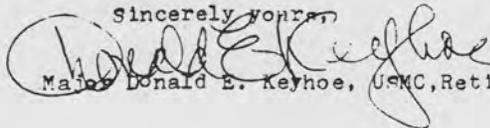
Mr. Robert L. Hastings,
639½ South Fourth Street,
De Kalb, Illinois, 60115.

Dear Mr. Hastings:

I have examined your slide-show script on the subject of UFOs, and I agree with your conclusions that the Air Force, the CIA and the National Security Agency have concealed the facts and falsely explained UFO sightings and radar trackings as mistakes, illusions, and hoaxes. I do not mean that I am condemning all the personnel in these official agencies. They are vitally important to our country, now more than ever because of the serious hazards caused by the Iranian and Soviet threats to our safety. There are -- and have been over the years -- high officers and officials who opposed the long cover-up. But fear of causing a public panic has forced even these officers to continue denying that UFOs are spacecraft from a more advanced world, surveying our civilization, for unknown purposes.

Behind this long secrecy has been an increasing surveillance by the aliens operating the highly superior spacecraft. But there are factors which may lead to a forced admission by the government. Your public examination of the situation is therefore of real value in helping to prepare the public for a long-delayed admission of the hidden truth.

Sincerely yours,


Major Donald E. Keyhoe, USMC, Retired.

Appendix 17

**Selected News Articles About Animal Mutilation Reports,
1975 to 1988**

Ranchland Farm News, Simla, Colorado, August 28, 1975



TRAGEDY. Stiffening carcass of cow belonging to Dallas Docterman lies in field after being killed and mutilated early this week. Attackers surgically removed udder and rectum.

Ranchland Farm News, Simla, Colorado, August 28, 1975

Slaughter continues

Cattle mutilations continue to plague Elbert and El Paso County ranchers.

At press time, the most recent slaying was that of a 3-year old cow belonging to Dallas and Rose Mary Docterman, southeast of Simla. The cow was discovered Tuesday morning, August 26th one-half mile from the Docterman home. Following the pattern of approximately 70 mutilations in the two counties, parts of the animal had been surgically removed. In this case, the cow's udder and rectum had been neatly cut away.

Unlike most other mutilations, however, there was a small pool of blood at the carcass and about 5 other patches of blood that led from the animal to a fence approximately 200 yards away. There were no automobile tracks at the fence, which was in the opposite direction of the road and gate opening into the field.

Mrs. Docterman says that neither she, her husband nor their neighbors, the A.R. Tip-

tons, had heard or seen anything suspicious prior to the killing.

As with many of the other mutilations, the stricken cow was one of the best in the herd. "We considered her our best cow," said Mrs. Docterman. "She was young and had raised a good calf."

Mrs. Docterman speculated that the cow had been killed the night before it was discovered, because its carcass was still warm when she discovered it. She also believes the cow was either tranquilized before death or killed instantly because there were no signs of it thrashing around.

In another bizarre incident on Tuesday, the tail of a cow was found in a phone booth in front of Don's Highway Motel and Cafe in Calhan. This was the first incident of its kind to be reported so far.

The Docterman killing was investigated by Elbert County Sheriff George Yarnell, whose county has been hardest hit by the mutilators.

Reprinted with permission of United Press International, copyright 1989.

The Observer, New Mexico, August 23, 1977 (ceased publication)

THE OBSERVER

Are cow killers from outer space?

(Editor's note: This is the third in a series of articles on cattle mutilations in western states. Today's article deals with alleged UFOs and their possible connection with the mutilations.)

By **VERNA SLANE**
Observer Staff Writer

"It was Thursday night (Aug. 18). We were watching the special on TV," said a Grande Ronde Valley resident who asked to remain anonymous.

"About 10:35 there was some interference on the TV, and I got up to adjust the set. I turned and looked out the window and there was this round light; this bright, white light in the sky. It stayed exactly in the same place over the area at the upper end of 12th St.

"We watched it from the porch for a while, and it faded away. About 10 minutes later it reappeared, this time looking somewhat oval as though it had turned a little on its side."

Could this alleged UFO sighting have anything to do with the mutilation killing of the Rayburn heifer five days earlier?

Nancy Rayburn, in her report of the heifer killing, had said, "The cows were 'spooked'. They wouldn't let us get even close to them. They had torn out a large section of the fence and were scattered into the neighboring field."

The land is flat pasture, yet one calf belonging to the Rayburn herd has still not been found.

The Observer called the UFO Reporting Center in Seattle.

"I have one report which might be connected with cattle mutilations," said Robert Gribble. "It happened in March, 1977. There was a report of strange, white lights on a hill east of Everett, Wash. It was established that there was a landing there of some kind."

That same night, but several miles away, the report said, a steer was mutilated. It was discovered the next day.

A veterinarian who checked the carcass said it was definitely not predators and, he said, he could not duplicate the mutilation with any instruments he knows of.

In Logan County, Colo., Sheriff Tex Grabes reports that approximately 50 per cent of the 73 documented mutilations in that area were accompanied by UFO sightings.

"We have seen lights," he said, "with small ones coming out. They do their dirty work and return. We've watched them off and on for two years and have photographs."

In Union County, N.M., Deputy Leroy Howard investigated the death of a steer belonging to Forest Atchley. He said Atchley's brother had seen a bright light in the sky about 5 a.m. They found the steer about noon the same day. It had been mutilated, Howard said.

Fritz Thompson, reporter for the Albuquerque Journal, who is investigating mutilations in Colorado and New Mexico, suggested The Ob-

server might like to talk to Gabe Valdez, New Mexico State Police resident officer at Dulce.

The killing Valdez investigated occurred June 14, 1976. He said a rancher drove in to see him that afternoon.

"Something strange has happened to my cow, the rancher told Valdez.

Valdez drove out the next morning, arriving about 6 a.m., he said. The cow had been mutilated in much the same manner as the Rayburn cow, with removal of the left ear, the tongue and lower lip, the teats, rectum and vagina.

But, unlike other cases that have been reported, Valdez found tracks.

"The object landed on tripods," he said. "The imprints made by the landing were six feet by five feet by five and one-half feet apart. The pod prints were 14 inches across."

From the left side of the object, Valdez said, a smaller tripod object had emerged with suction cup-type pods 28 by 28 inches. Grass in these tracks was dead.

Valdez said they showed the smaller object chased the cow about 400 feet, did its work, and went back.

But, Valdez said, the object had landed twice. There were tracks, he said, on top of the tracks made by the rancher's truck when he discovered the cow.

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, September 6, 1977

Cattle Mutilations, UFOs Are Talk of Logan County

By DOROTHY ALDRIDGE
GT Staff Writer

The carcasses of three mutilated cattle, one appearing to have been alive when cut on, have been investigated by the Logan County Sheriff's Department in northeastern Colorado.

The incidents, confirmed as mutilations by investigating officers, brings to 76 the number of animals that have mysteriously died and suffered disfigurement at the hands of unknown butchers since the scourge began in Logan County in August 1975.

Almost nightly sightings of unidentified flying objects have been reported to Sheriff Harry L. "Tex" Graves, whose policy is to investigate anything that might have a possible connection with cattle mutilations.

Deputies flying over a pasture west of Sterling en route to investigate two other possible mutilations Aug. 20, saw a Hereford cow lying on its side.

Their investigation Aug. 22 revealed that the animals sex-

organs had been precisely removed along with four teats from the udder. A large section of hide had been peeled away from the right front shoulder and neck, leaving the cross hairs untouched. Removed and missing were glands from the lower side of its neck, its left eye and ear. The rectal area had been bored out as much as 18 inches into the animal.

Officers believe the cow was probably alive during the incident because it appeared to have tossed its head and splattered blood around the area.

Officers said the mutilation appeared to have been done in the pattern that has become characteristic of cattle mutilations in some 23 states: No tracks or clues were in the immediate area of the animal.

Investigated Aug. 20 north of Sterling were the carcasses of an Angus bull and heifer.

The bull was found in a pasture, the skin on its lower left

jaw peeled away and its left ear cut off, officers said. Approximately a mile away, the dead heifer was found flat on her back in a ditch, with an 18-inch square piece of hide removed from the brisket.

Residents of Logan County in November 1976 began noting the frequent activity of unidentified objects, which is still continuing, according to Undersheriff Jerry Wolever. At the start of their frequent appearances, the UFOs were generally seen between 8 p.m. and 10 p.m., but recently sightings have been reported up to 4 a.m.

From a high vantage point 30 miles west of Sterling early Thursday, Wolever watched UFOs flying "very low" in the sky, he said.

"There were several of them that kept flashing bright for a few seconds then faded out," he said. "You could spot them, because they seemed out of place in the sky."

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, October 24, 1977



ONE MORE CHAPTER IN CONTINUING MUTILATION MYSTERY
Logan County heifer with hide cut, organs removed; no blood, no clues

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, October 24, 1977

Cattle Mutilation Case Number 85 Leaves Sheriff as Stumped as Ever

By DOROTHY ALDRIDGE
GT Staff Writer

A gaping hole in the chest of a mutilated Black Angus heifer should have spilled an appreciable amount of blood in the sage brush and sand hill pasture.

The hide looked as though it had been cut from the inside out since the cross hairs were not damaged. The hole was deep enough for a man to stick in his arm all the way up the animal's throat and not touch any organs or glands. They had all been removed.

However, Logan County Sheriff Harry L. "Tex" Graves didn't find a drop of blood on the ground when he investigated the two-year-old heifer's disfigurement Oct. 5, only hours after its equally mysterious death 13 miles southeast of Sterling, in northeast Colorado.

"The blood was still in the critter's body, an unusual situation since the mutilators generally remove all the blood from an animal," the sheriff said.

The angus, valued at about \$400, weighed approximately 800

pounds, the sheriff said. It was spotted by a resident of the area driving along an infrequently travelled county road 100 yards from the animal. Over his Citizens' Band radio, he reported the incident to the sheriff's department.

When Sheriff Graves arrived, he found six head of cattle standing near the dead angus like a line of sentinels staring at it — another unusual circumstance, he said, since in many cases, other animals stay clear of a cattle mutilation victim.

Severed with surgical precision was the animal's left eye, left ear, half of its tongue, upper left lip, part of its nose and three teats from the udder. Exposed were bones of the chest cavity which didn't appear to have been entered.

"Generally, the mutilators remove the rectal area, and sometimes the reproductive organs, but these were not touched," Graves said.

He noted that there were no tracks around the animal except its own, no sign of a struggle, no puncture wounds to indicate it had been shot and no

clues as to who had killed and disfigured it.

With the incident of the black angus, the number of confirmed animal mutilations in Logan county since August 1975 soared to 85, including one horse, the sheriff said, making it the hardest hit county in Colorado. Elbert County has had 78 animal mutilations, most of them occurring in 1975.

While the animal was the first of its owner's cattle to be mutilated, owners of larger ranches in the area have experienced cattle mutilations numerous times.

"One rancher has lost 11 head to the mutilators — a big loss — since he has no insurance on his herd," Graves said.

Graves, who has retained an open mind as to who or what is causing the mysterious animal deaths and mutilations, said that although UFO (unidentified flying object) activity in the county is believed by some to be spasmodic of late, some believe it increased over the time period when the angus was mutilated and an unusual number of reports of unidentified flying objects in the area. At

approximately the same time there were two reports of brilliant lights that suddenly appeared, supposedly following the track of four county residents.

"Both incidents happened between 10 p.m. and midnight," Graves said. "Two young people were driving north of Sterling when a light suddenly appeared and came toward them. It paced the car until the girl let the guy off and it followed her home, then appeared to turn itself off. There was no noise connected with the light, which also followed an older couple driving west of town," said Graves. "It disappeared as suddenly as it appeared. Both couples are responsible citizens who wouldn't make up an experience like this one."

Graves has been among the few law enforcement officials across the country who have persistently pursued incidents of animal mutilations in a concerted effort to solve the mystery of who is responsible for the senseless butchery, which has occurred periodically since the early 1960s.

"We're still stumped," he commented.

The Info Journal, Arlington, Virginia, January 1977 (ceased Publication)

Phantom Butchers in Sweden

(Translated & Submitted by J.O. SUNDBERG)

Fort reported instances of mysterious cattle mutilations in Wild Talents ("Complete Books...", pg. 878-880) with the following comment: "... I think that humans may have evolved from apes, because the simians openly imitate humans, as if conscious of a higher state, whereas the humans who act like apes are likely to deny it when criticized. Slashers and rippers of cattle may be throw-backs to the ape-era." The phenomenon is not new. Recent American cases have been blamed variously on UFOs, devil cults, and cattle rustlers. It is interesting to compare the Swedish cases, some of which seem more mysterious and less likely to be predators or rustlers at work than others. Certainly there seems to be something vicious and sadistic involved in many cases. In the Swedish press accounts, the attempts to rationalize the events in terms of the known fit the usual pattern. See also "Phantom Butchers," INFO Journal #14, p. 12. — Editor

Case Number 1

THE MYSTERY OF THE INVISIBLE BUTCHERS (Norrkopings Tidningar; November 11, 1972)

Police investigators in the Stockholm area are puzzled by reports of "shocking cruelty to animals"—calves have been slaughtered in a brutish way, their hearts ripped out and stolen. Other calves have had their throats cut, and bullocks and pigs have disappeared under mysterious circumstances. In recent years, increasing theft-slaughtering has been reported to police. Agent Arne Thorsson of the Farm Producers Association has received many reports, as have the police.

Daily News, Durban, South Africa, July 15, 1977

UFO link with pony deaths

London Bureau

15 BODIES FOUND MANGLED, BLOODLESS

LONDON, Friday. MEN in masks using metal detectors and a Geiger counter yesterday scoured a remote Dartmoor valley in a bid to solve a macabre mystery.

Their search centred on marshy grassland where 15 wild ponies were found dead, their bodies mangled and torn.

All appeared to have died at about the same time and many of their bones had been inexplicably shattered. To add to the riddle their

bodies decomposed to skeletons in only 48 hours.

Yesterday's search was carried out by members of the Devon Unidentified Flying Objects centre at Torquay, who are trying to prove a link with outer space.

They believe flying saucers may have flown low over the area and created a vortex which hurled the ponies to their deaths.

Animal experts confess

they are baffled.

John Wyse, head of the four-man team said: "If a space-craft has been in the vicinity there may still be detectable evidence.

"We wanted to see if there was any sign that the ponies had been shot, but we found nothing. The incident bears an uncanny resemblance to similar events reported in America.

"There have been strange cases of animals

found dead with bones smashed or their bodies drained of blood."

A spokesman for the local livestock protection society said: "We have spent many hours dissecting and examining what was left of the carcasses. The ponies had broken bones and torn arteries.

"Whatever happened was fairly violent. We are keeping an open mind. We are fascinated by the UFO theory."

Mercury, Durban, South Africa, July 15, 1977

Were these ponies killed by UFO invaders?

Mercury Correspondent
LONDON — The grisly discovery of 15 dead ponies at a remote Dartmoor (West Country) beauty spot is gripping the attention of the local Unidentified Flying Objects Centre.

It believes invaders from outer space may be responsible. UFO hunters, armed with Geiger counters, metal detectors and face masks to protect themselves from alien forces, have

been out in force on the moors.

Their leader, Mr. John Wyse, said: "We know lots of strange objects fly over Dartmoor. It seems to us that something frightened these animals and perhaps even killed them. Horses and cattle have been found in America with

bones smashed and bodies drained of blood."

The ponies' mutilated carcasses were found close together in a little valley on the heart of the moor, far from the nearest road. Many had crushed bones and cracked ribs. One had a broken neck.

Animal experts are baffled. Mrs. Joanna Vinson, secretary of the Dartmoor Livestock Protection Society, said she had spent hours dissecting the carcasses but could not offer any rational explanation. Neither could the RSPCA.

Amarillo Globe-News, Amarillo, Texas, May 1978

Cattle mangled by UFO's?

By LARRY STATSER
Globe-News Staff Writer

About the same time law enforcement officers in the Hereford area were trying to find how cattle were being mutilated last summer, several head of cattle were found in the same condition in Northern New Mexico.

Since then:

- Three persons in New Mexico have come up with evidence that they claim shows 'flying saucers' might be involved.

- Apache Indians in the area near Taos are "hopping mad" because their cattle were among those mutilated.

- The sheriff at Hereford, when asked about UFO connections to the mutilations in his county, quipped that whoever mans the UFO "must not be all bad" if they like beef.

Federal and state agencies have officially taken a "hands-off" approach to reports that the New Mexico mutilations and UFO sightings are connected. But a former government scientist, a New Mexico State Police officer, and a private scientist say they are going to continue their "unofficial" investigation into the incidents.

The three men are cooperating in the research of a possible connection between metallic, organic material found on cattle in a remote, mutilation-prone area northwest of Taos and powder scooped up by persons who claim they saw a UFO just outside of Taos last July.

The New Mexico incident was made public this week when tests by a private Albuquerque laboratory showed the material on the cattle hides and the material found near the reported UFO sightings were almost identical.

The analysis was conducted by Bob Schoenfeld of Schoenfeld Clinical Laboratories in Albuquerque.

The tests were run on a request from Howard Burgess of Taos, a retired Sandia Laboratory scientist who has been investigating reported cattle mutilations and UFO sightings in northern New Mexico for several years.

Burgess said he first discovered the metallic substance on the cattle on the night of July 5.

A rash of cattle mutilations prompted Burgess to conduct ultraviolet light tests on a herd of cattle from the Manuel Gomez ranch near Dulce, on the Apache Indian reservation.

Manuel Gomez's son, Edmond, told the Globe-News last night that his father has lost between 15 and 20 cows, calves and bulls to mutilations. He said he has heard of no more mutilations in the area since the wave of reports last summer.

The mutilations in northern New Mexico occurred at the same time a similar "mutilation epidemic" was under investigation in the Hereford area.

The cattle mutilations in New Mexico, like those in the Hereford area, were reported to authorities in the span of a few weeks last summer.

Since then, reports of mutilations to authorities in both areas have all but ceased.

Deaf Smith County Sheriff Travis McPherson of Hereford said the only recent mutilation he is aware of occurred last Saturday on a ranch about 22 miles north of Hereford.

In the latest mutilation, as in those in both Hereford and New Mexico last summer, the mutilators cut away sexual organs of the carcass, McPherson said.

Texas and New Mexico ranchers reported that udders, rectums, tongues, ears, testicles, and sometimes tails were cut away with what appeared to be a very sharp and precise instrument.

Gomez said whole reproductive tracts were missing from some of his animals.

McPherson said there were no reported UFO sightings at the time of the mutilations last summer, but he said "if those UFO's have got a taste for beef, they must not be all bad."

Burgess said he has no doubt the Taos residents saw something in the sky last July, about four days before his ultraviolet test of Gomez's cattle, but he said he is not making any guesses or offering any theories on a connection to the mutilations.

"We went out and talked to each witness separately," Burgess told the

Globe-News, "and each story checked out. The whole neighborhood saw the UFO."

But Burgess said the people were "too scared" to report the sighting last July and only recently went to authorities with their story.

When they went, Burgess said, they took a fruit jar full of a powdery substance one of them scooped off the windshield of a truck parked beneath the UFO.

He said the residents saw a gray, slivery substance floating down after the UFO disappeared and that "fortunately, one of them had the presence of mind to gather some up in a fruit jar."

When Burgess and State Police Trooper Gabe Valdez heard of the strange powder, they immediately thought of the substance on the cow hides they had examined last July.

They received permission to borrow the Taos sample, for another analysis and took it to Schoenfeld in Albuquerque.

Schoenfeld told the Globe-News that the substance he tested was of the same chemical composition as the substance on the cow hides he analyzed earlier.

He said the material he tested was similar to "slivers or chips of gray paint" and that it contained an "extremely high" amount of potassium and magnesium.

He said the substances were "fairly ubiquitous around the world" but the potassium content was about 70 times more than the normal amount for earth samples in the Taos area.

A test under a mass spectrometer revealed the substance was similar to Teflon material in its composition.

Schoenfeld said the samples from Taos and the samples from the cow hides both proved to be organic matter, "as opposed to a metal compound such as used on aircraft."

Oregon Herald, Albany, Oregon, July 18, 1979 (ceased publication)

The mystery of animal mutilations

By TOYO YAMAMOTO

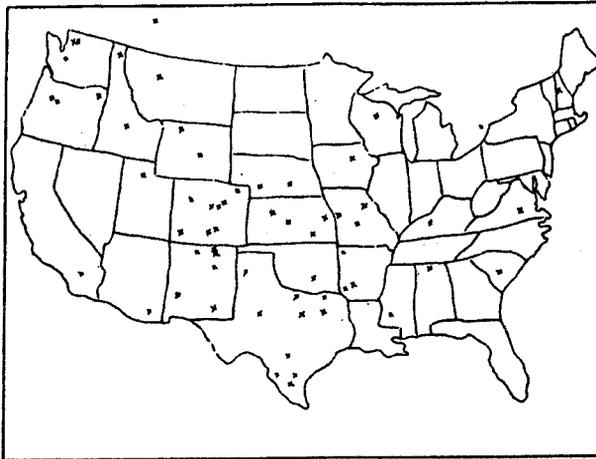
There are very few people who are aware of what may be one of the most bizarre, unsolved crimes of the century. Ever since the spring of 1973, there have been many hundreds of extremely skillful mutilations of domestic animals, mainly of cattle. They have occurred in over 20 states, although primarily in the cattle country of the Southwest.

Here in the Northwest the last reported animal mutilation case was the mutilation-death of a horse in a farm near Lyons in Linn County, during May of last year. The June 1, 1978 report from *The Stayton Mail* noted that the "mare had a triangular slit on her lower abdomen. The sex organs were missing. Also missing was the left eye which had been neatly removed. The tongue had been cut out..."

The news account continued with the observation that the horse's blood was completely drained, although not a drop was found on the ground. And despite indications of a struggle, there were no footprints in the area—even though it would "have taken seven or eight persons to contain her."

This Linn County case highlights some typical characteristics of most of these ghastly mutilations. It is possible to isolate the following distinctive features, as being common to most animal mutilations: (1) the mutilations involve extreme precision in the use of what may be surgical instruments; (2) the parts mutilated typically include body-parts, such as an eye, the tongue, the uterus, the rectum, the udder and so forth; (3) many carcasses are drained of their blood, although there are no traces of blood in the surrounding area; (4) in many cases there were reports of unidentified or unmarked helicopters or flying objects near the mutilation sites.

Furthermore, some mutilated carcasses may decay extremely slowly—even in hot weather; in other cases the deterioration may be immediate and rapid. There are also peculiar reactions by predators and domestic animals to the mutilated carcasses—there are a number of cases in which those carcasses became "off limits" to other animals. But in a few examples predators have fed immediately upon mutilated carcasses.



Areas indicated on this map are those in which animal mutilations have occurred, during 1977 and 1978. The map does not reflect the actual intensity of the phenomena. The information comes from Tom Adams of Paris, Texas.

During 1977 and 1978 the Northwest (Washington, Oregon and Idaho) experienced the following incidents of animal mutilations:

1977 March: Snohomish County (Washington)

August: Union County (Oregon)

September: Custer County (Idaho)

October: Wallowa County (Oregon)

and Snohomish County (Washington)

November: Linn County (Oregon)

1978 February: Skagit County (Washington)

May: Linn County (Oregon) and Snohomish County (Washington)

August: Pierce County (Washington)

September: Pierce County (Washington) and Boundary County (Idaho)

October: Pierce County and Snohomish County (Washington)

This listing can only indicate the geographical areas of animal mutilation cases in the Northwest. The intensity of the incidents is another matter. For example, the *Tacoma News-Tribune* of September 6, 1978 and of September 14, 1978 revealed that up to 22 horse or dog mutilations have taken place in Pierce County within the past 2½ years. In addition, at least three horses were castrated in September and an additional ten

horses were missing and presumed stolen.

Attempts to explain the cause or causes of these animal mutilations have ranged from the obviously erroneous to the wildly improbable. Some incidents were explained in terms of predators, like coyotes. Although predators may account for a few of those incidents, the majority of mutilation-deaths involve the skillful use of precision instruments, such as surgical tools. In most cases the mutilations are not characterized by the gnawing and tearing bites of predators.

Another explanation is that the mutilations are the work of Satanic cults. For example, the *Southwest Times Record* of May 5, 1978 from Fort Smith, Arkansas reported that "officials stumbled across flagstone altars in the woods, littered with animal skulls and candles. Symbols painted in white were emblazoned on the crude altars." Although cultists may account for some of these mutilation-deaths, the typical reports of flying objects, such as helicopters, cannot fit into this explanation. There are at least 200 reports of such sightings, and there are undoubtedly many others which have not been recorded. If the cultist explanation is to be a viable one, we have to consider

a nation-wide organization which is able to finance such an extremely costly operation.

Researchers have also looked at the UFO connection to animal mutilations. In some incidents "classical" UFO phenomena occurred. These include UFO sightings of a variety of forms, the engines of cars and tractors dying near the UFOs, and the presence of "men in black" in the vicinity of the mutilations. "Men in black" is a term which refers to strange people with not-quite-human appearances. There is not much that one can say about these explanations, since the subject of UFOs is an extremely controversial and emotional one.

Another explanation is offered by Edward Sanders, author of a book about Charles Manson. Others will remember Sanders as a poet with the Fugs. He contends that the animal mutilations are a part of clandestine operation by U.S. intelligence agencies to test chemical-biological weapons in an "underground" manner. This explanation would account for the precision of the mutilations, as well as the presence of helicopters in mutilation cases. However, mutilations have occurred in other countries also, so could we be up against international intelligence agencies?!

Whatever the explanation for these animal mutilations, we do see a curious lack of public knowledge that these incidents are occurring in such a large and frequent scale. This public ignorance is probably related to the equally curious lack of investigative reporting on the matter.

This absence of public knowledge about animal mutilations may be corrected in the near future. ABC-TV News has been putting together a report on animal mutilations. This report is scheduled to be on the "20-20" news program sometime in the summer. Also, a free-lance writer has been working on a proposed piece for *Look* magazine.

In the meantime the mystery of the animal mutilations remains unsolved. If any readers have further knowledge of these incidents, you may contact Tom Adams at Project Stigma, P.O. Box 1094, Paris, TX 74560. An on-site investigator can be at the scene of a fresh mutilation by calling Mr. Adams, as soon as the incident occurs, at (214) 784-5922.

Greeley Tribune, Greeley, Colorado, Sunday, November 2, 1980

Mutilations — Predators . . . or UFOs?

By **BILL JACKSON**
Tribune Staff Writer

The call comes into the sheriff's office shortly after 8 a.m. on a bright, sunny, summer morning. The caller is a rancher from a remote part of the county. He tells the sheriff or a member of the investigations department of the sheriff's office that he has just found a cow in a pasture a mile or so away from the home headquarters of the ranch.

The cow, he says, is dead.

Nothing unusual about finding a dead animal on a ranch. While it is not frequent, livestock do die on ranches.

But this cow, the rancher tells the sheriff, has had her udder removed. The anal area of the animal has been bored out and it looks as though her reproductive organs have been removed. The left eye is gone. So is the left ear. The tongue has been neatly severed at the back of the cow's mouth and has been removed.

The cow has been mutilated.

That scene has been repeated thousands of times over the past five to six years in at least 40 states and foreign countries, according to David Perkins, director of Animal Mutilations Probe, based in Farisita, about 20 miles northwest of Walsenburg in south-central Colorado.

Perkins is one of a handful of private investigators who has devoted countless hours in the investigation of the mysterious circumstances surrounding mutilations. County sheriffs in most States west of the Mississippi River have put in several hundred hours probing the incidents, which usually involve a cow with part or all of the senses organs, i.e., an eye,

the tongue, and an ear, as well as the reproductive organs, missing.

Usually, there is no sign of struggle, the body will be void of blood and there will be no blood where the animals have been cut. And there are no tracks around the animal, other than its own.

Predators often don't touch the carcass of the animal, and, in some cases, the carcass seems to decompose much faster than what is normal.

Evidence is scarce.

After an absence of reported mutilations in Weld County for more than three years, five were reported in August and September. Why?

"I think some ranchers will say that there's nothing that can be done about them (the mutilations), so why bother to report them," Andrews said.

The last mutilation Andrews investigated involved a calf near Briggsdale belonging to Roland Ball.

Andrews and Ball said the animal had been dead about 48 hours when it was discovered. A near-perfect circle of hide had been removed from the belly of the animal, but coyotes had eaten part of the carcass.

"But they hadn't touched the area that had been cut away, strange because the wound would have given the predators an easy access into the bowels of the calf. Coyotes and other predators always start tearing at the softest part of a dead animal," Andrews said.

The sheriff took a sampling of the cut area and of a white substance that was discovered on the carcass. Andrews

said the cut was examined at the sheriff's department laboratory and a sampling of the white substance was sent to CBI labs in Denver.

"We clipped a piece of the hide out and under examination we found a very definite, smooth cut. We could even tell the difference between that cut and the one we had made in removing the piece of hide. The CBI study revealed that the white substance was maggot eggs — were just about ready to hatch. I had seen a lot of that on dead animals and often wondered what it was. I can buy the CBI report," he said.

But, there are many aspects of mutilation cases he has investigated in Weld that he cannot "buy."

One of the more bizarre incidents, he said, involved a Holstein cow a few years ago.

"When I walked up to the cow I noticed something unusual about it. There were several strips of something that I didn't recognize on the ground near the animal's head. I picked up one of them, which was very thin and looked like a corkscrew. After looking at it for some time, I realized that it was a strip of skin that had been cut from the cow's nose; you could even see the pores in the skin that cows have on that soft skin of the nose. There were a dozen of those strips, less than one-quarter-of-an-inch wide. The skin from the nose of the Holstein had been neatly removed right at the hair line. When I looked at the strips closely, each of them had been cut very straight, with corners at the end of each strip and every one of them was about the same length. I know damn good and well that a predator is

not capable of doing something like that," Andrews said.

The corkscrew effect of the strips, he believed, had been caused by the sun drying them and causing each of the strips to curl up.

Most investigators doubt that predators are capable of performing the precise incisions found on mutilated carcasses.

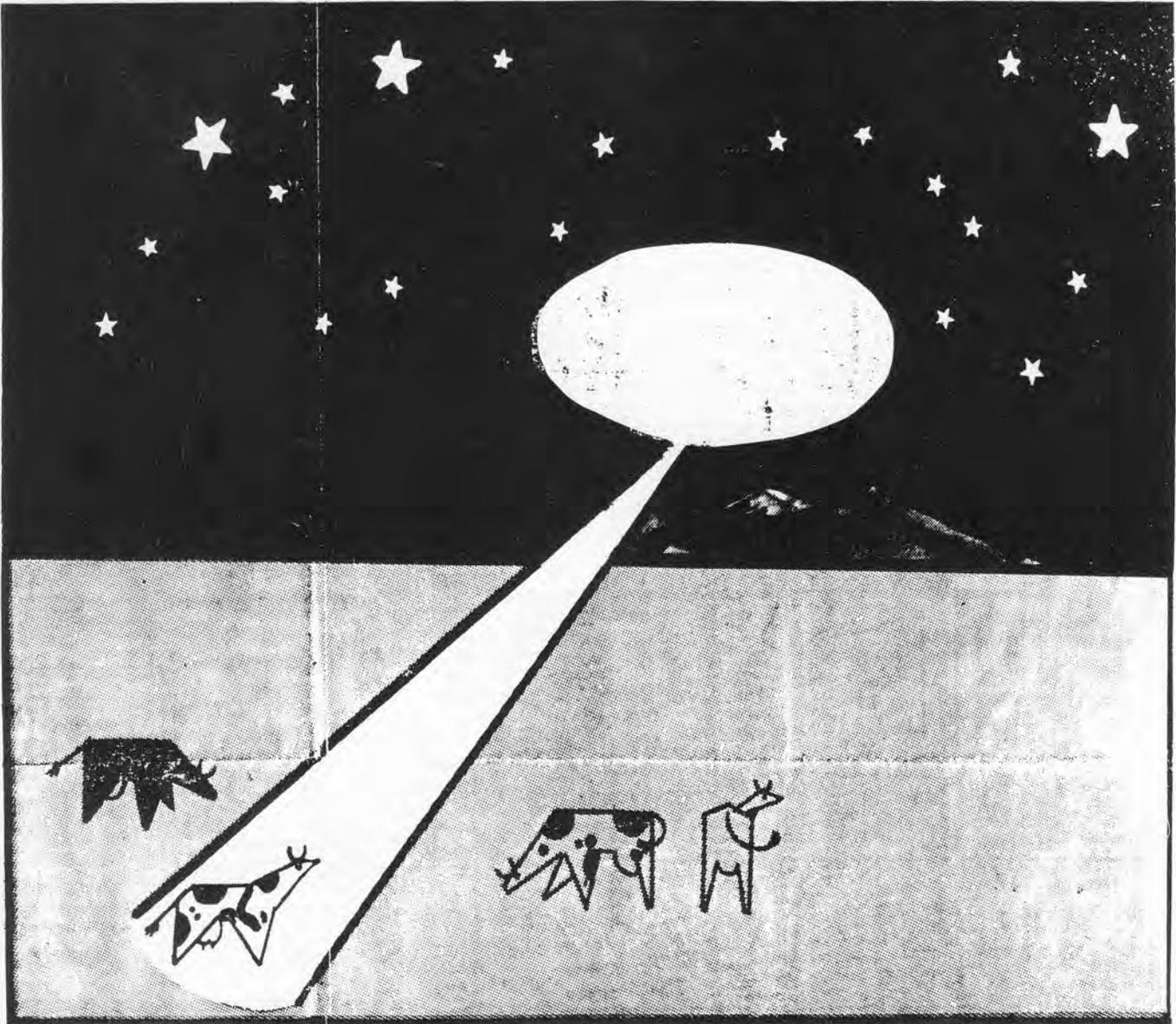
The latest example of that comes from New Mexico, a state which, according to AMP's Perkins and Tom Adams of Paris, Texas, who heads Project Stigmata, a mutilation research group, has had probably the most mutilations than any of the other estimated 40 states in which they have occurred.

At the height of the wave of mutilations which swept the state, Sen. Harrison "Jack" Schmitt, R-New Mexico, called a multi-state mutilation convention, which was attended by both Perkins and Adams.

Many mutilation investigators offered testimony at the three-day convention in April of 1979 at Albuquerque, N.M. Perkins and Adams both testified at the conference, but, according to Perkins, the most startling testimony came from Dr. Henry Montheith, engineering physicist at Sandia Labs, a government research area in Sandia, N.M. Montheith, who has investigated mutilations for more than 10 years, cited recent letters from Russia asking for information on mutilations as evidence that Russian scientists had taken an active interest.

Among the more startling

what's the answer?



Tribune art by Caroline Gistf80

(continued)

disclosures, Perkins said, was Montheith's assertion that "we are dealing with something invisible." The scientist went on to cite case histories he'd gathered on a number of Indian reservations. In one instance, he said, "An ordinary Indian had witnessed the descent of a 'spaceship.'" A spaceman dressed in a white spacesuit had floated out of the ship and chased down a jackrabbit, Montheith testified.

In January of 1979, Perkins said Montheith claimed that "invisible aliens from space are among us. That's why it's so hard to catch up with them (the mutilators)." He claimed that extraterrestrials were cutting up cows as part of an "environmental testing program," and the results probably gave them "one hell of an idea of our biosphere."

One outcome of the New Mexico conference was a \$50,000 government grant to study mutilations. A retired FBI investigator spent not quite a year investigating and determined that animals died of natural causes. Predators were deemed responsible for the disfigurements on the carcasses.

Perkins and Adams disputed the conclusion, suggesting instead that unidentified flying objects are involved.

Adams has compiled a catalog of some 200 mutilation incidents that involved flying objects. Some sightings on Adams' list occurred in northern Colorado in 1975.

On the night of Aug. 21, 1975, officers from the Logan County Sheriff's

Department spent more than five hours chasing unidentified aircraft. The chase began when a helicopter sighting was reported at about 10 p.m. near Stoneham, in extreme eastern Weld.

During the next five hours reports of similar sightings ranged from north of New Raymer, to Merino, Peetz, and Kimball and Bushnell, Neb. The sightings finally died out early the morning of Aug. 22 near Carpenter, Wyo.

On Aug. 25, 1975, more "helicopter" sightings were reported and a mutilated yearling heifer was discovered in Adams County.

On Sept. 3, 1975, the Weld Sheriff's Department received a report of helicopter sightings northeast of Cornish and when officers responded, at least five distinctive aircraft were sighted, with at least two believed to be helicopters.

At approximately the same time, a New Raymer rancher reported seeing a helicopter land in an arroyo on his ranch. The craft was later seen taking off and leaving the area, flying in a north-west direction.

The next morning, Sept. 4, 1975, a mutilated heifer was discovered near Briggsdale, just north of Cornish.

On Sept. 27, 1975, a ranch foreman near Grover in the remote area of northeast Weld, saw a strange "light" near the ground in a field of 15 bulls about a mile from his home. He got into his pickup to drive to the field to investigate, but when he turned his truck into the field the "light," which he said

was probably a helicopter, rose out of the field and began flying out of the area. About a month earlier, an animal had been mutilated on the ranch, but a search by the rancher and two officers from the Weld Sheriff's Department, revealed that all 15 bulls were still in the field.

But the fact remains, and investigators such as Adams, Graves in Sterling and Weld's Andrews are quick to point out, that neither a helicopter nor any other type of craft has actually been spotted on the ground beside a freshly mutilated animal.

"I would say that 90 percent of the cattle we find dead in Weld County are not mutilated," Andrews said. "I have seen a lot of strange things in the past few years in this county, including helicopters with no markings whatsoever. But I can't say the occupants inside those helicopters are the ones responsible for the mutilations.

"Those 90 percent that die, die of natural causes and the predators work on them, making them appear to have been mutilated. But there is a distinct difference between those and the ones which have been mutilated; there's just no comparison. A lot of those animals probably die as a result of eating poisonous weeds, particularly young calves in a dry field who eat the weeds to get the moisture out of them," Andrews continued.

When asked why mutilated animals are seldom found during the winter-time, Andrews responded:

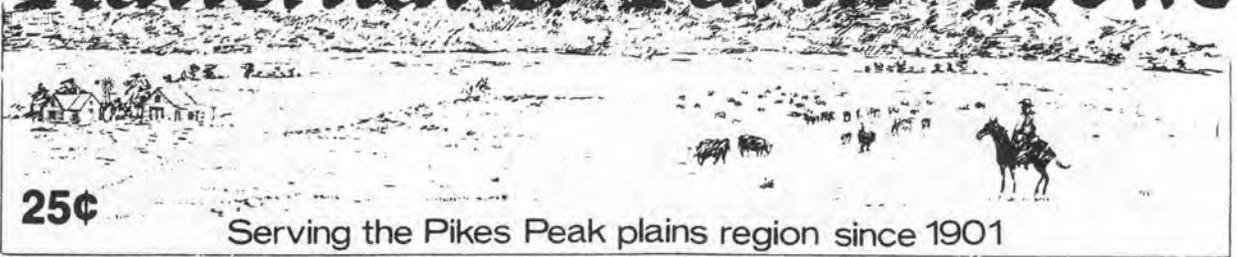
"That's strange and I've thought about it. But we've never had a mutilation reported during the winter months and you would think that we'd have more if predators were responsible — they would be hungrier during the winter months due to a lack of mice and other small rodents. I know cattle die during the winter, more so than in the summer months. But none of them have ever been mutilated," he said. There have also been claims that ranchers are cutting up their own animals to report it as a mutilation and then collect insurance.

"I don't believe that," Andrews said. "I gave a talk to a cattle group not long ago and granted, while it was a small crowd, I asked for a show of hands concerning how many of them had insurance on their animals. Not one of them responded. The only insurance I carry is on animals that I truck down the road as show animals and if I had a registered bull I would insure him, because I don't want to run the risk of losing \$5,000 or \$6,000 on him. But the rancher in this area with just range cattle can't afford to insure them. It just wouldn't be economical because the premiums would be too high. He might have a registered bull in his herd that he might carry some insurance on, but not on his range cattle," Andrews said.

And while 90 percent of the animal deaths in Weld can be explained, Andrews said, it's the other 10 percent that remain a mystery; I just don't have any answers."

Ranchland News, Simla, Colorado, October 7, 1982

Ranchland Farm News



25¢

Serving the Pikes Peak plains region since 1901

VOLUME NO. 82 ISSUE NO. 34 ★ The Largest Rural Weekly In All Of Elbert County And East El Paso County ★ THURSDAY, OCTOBER, 7, 1982

Mutilation At Mikitas

by Rick E. Gaddy

Another mutilation has occurred in "Ranchland Country". The latest incident occurred on the night of Sept. 28 and was reported to this newspaper the following day by the owner of the cow, Larry Mikita.

Mikita told this reporter that vehicle access to the cow was

impossible without driving directly past his house. When he first inspected the cow, the straw around the head had been trampled down, indicating that someone may have been kneeling beside the head.

Mikita found no visible signs of a bullet wound in the animal.

This cow had its right ear, right eye, and right side lips

removed. The tongue was cut off inside the mouth and the teeth were removed from the upper and lower jaws on the right side of the head.

Mikita stated that he did not notify the sheriff's department about this incident because "It wouldn't have done any good".

After a lapse in time in reporting mutilations, this reporter again was faced with his own interpretation of the incident. Mutilation stories

seem to hold a fragment of bewilderment with readers.

This reporter does not enjoy the haunting, mysterious aura that seems to hover around a mutilation site, nor does he like to dramatize an event out of proportion. This week the staff is running a photo that some may find unsuitable for publication. This photo is not an attempt to frighten any readers, it is merely to show the bizarre nature of a mutilation.



Photo by Rick Gaddy

Larry Mikita stands behind the cow he found mutilated last Wednesday.



Photo by Rick Gaddy

This close-up photo shows the only visible injuries the owner could find on the mutilated cow.

Ranchland News, Simla, Colorado, September 19, 1985

25¢
per copy

RANCHLAND NEWS

Covering the Pikes Peak plains region since 1901

VOLUME NO. 85
ISSUE NO. 31



THURSDAY
SEPTEMBER 19, 1985

☆ The LARGEST rural weekly in ALL of Elbert County and ALL of eastern El Paso County ☆

Phantom surgeons strike again

Sheriff Yarnell disputes CBI reports

by Monty Gaddy

No one knows who they are, where they come from, how they did it or why. But the phantom surgeons of the plains, the mysterious mutilators of livestock, have struck again. The latest incident reported to *Ranchland News* occurred at the old Clifford Gertsch place, located 19 miles south of Matheson.

Jim and Billie Trembly, caretakers of the property where Gertsch runs 75 head of cattle, discovered the apparent mutilation Saturday afternoon. A 5-year-old cow, weighing over 1,000 pounds, was found lying in a grove of trees about 100 yards south of the abandoned Gertsch house. Mr. Trembly estimated the cow had been dead for two days when he found it.

A circular cut about eight inches in diameter had been made around the animal's rectum, and another oblong piece of hide about six inches in length was removed from the udder area. The areas appeared to have been cut away with surgical expertise. No blood had dripped from the animal onto the sandy soil, and no footprints or unusual markings were found in the area. The meat appeared to be untouched.



MONTY GADDY *Ranchland News*

Jim Trembly takes a look at an apparently mutilated cow he discovered in a grove of trees last Saturday on the Gortsch place.

(continued)

Ranchland News, Simla, Colorado, September 19, 1985

Besides the classic clues pointing to a mutilation, the animal had several other unusual features. There was a substance slowly oozing from the animal's nose. "I've never heard anyone say anything about oozing from the nose in any of the mutilations I've read about," Mrs. Trembly said.

Even more peculiar was an unexplainable spot on the cow's belly where the hair had been rubbed off. Additionally, there were marks directly in front of both the left and right rear legs. Judging from the marks, it appears some sort of claw device must have pinched the hide with such intensity as to break the skin and cause bruises. Tremblys said they suspect the animal was airlifted and dropped at the point where they made the discovery.

Tremblys called the Elbert County Sheriff's office shortly after finding the dead animal Saturday afternoon. Deputy Dave Dolan of Simla was promptly dispatched to the scene. He said it was the first reported mutilation he had investigated, and was unable to draw any specific conclusions because the animal had been dead several days. "With it being several days old and already bloated, there isn't a whole lot we can do with it," Deputy Dolan said.

Ten years ago, in the summer of 1975, numerous mutilations were reported in Elbert and El Paso Counties. In December of 1975, the Colorado Bureau of Investigation reported of the

203 suspected cases of cattle mutilations it investigated, only 11 could definitely be attributed to something other than predators. The rest, the CBI said, were caused by predators.

Not all the cases were reported to the CBI, however. And many more ranchers didn't, and still don't, report mutilations even to their own sheriff's department.

In an exclusive interview last week with *Ranchland News*, Elbert County Sheriff George Yarnell said he disputes at least some of the CBI findings.

As part of his investigation into reported mutilations in the mid-70's, Yarnell said he was instructed by the CBI to cut pieces of hide from around the mutilated area. He was told to put notches in the side he cut out, and send it in so the CBI could examine the non-notched (or mutilated) edge. "If the root hairs are cut, you know it was done with a knife," he explained.

Yarnell said he became frustrated with the CBI's 'predator caused' reports, stating, "Dang it, I was just pretty sure with my naked eye that some of them weren't (predator caused). But I'd just know what the results would be... 'done by predators.' So one time I just reversed it (the notches). I got the same results."

In other words, the CBI examined the edge of the hide Yarnell cut out with his knife, and came back with a report

that the cut was done by predators. "The side they said was cut by predators was absolutely the side I cut," Yarnell revealed. "I had 'em fair and square on that one."

Yarnell said he was infuriated when he received the report, and went up to CBI headquarters to talk to Carl Whiteside, who was the chief officer assigned to the mutilation investigation. "He went back to the lobby and some guy came out and they 'hem-hawed' around, and I was so damned disgusted I just walked out," Yarnell said.

In a Tuesday afternoon telephone interview with *Ranchland News* CBI director Carl Whiteside said, concerning the above incident, "I have no way to refute that. It was obviously an oversight in our lab." He insisted each tissue sample received at the CBI lab was analyzed, however.

Whiteside said the CBI became involved in the mutilation investigation at the direction of the governor in the summer of 1975. Their investigation ended in December of 1975, Whiteside said.

Asked if he thinks the CBI was coerced into blaming the mutilations on predators, Yarnell responded, "That I don't know. I didn't waste much time up there."

Yarnell said it's possible the CBI blamed the mutilations on predators to 'save face', and keep from admitting they were unable to solve the mystery.

The Washington Post, Washington, D.C., January 1, 1986

Scoffers, Believers Abound In Mutilated-Cattle Mystery

Strange Events in Colorado Still Inspiring Unusual Theories

By Fred Bayles
Associated Press

TRINIDAD, Colo.—For 12 years, Lou Girodo has been looking for the missing part of a strange puzzle.

It is a puzzle of odd pieces: cattle mutilated with a surgeon's precision, mysterious helicopters, unidentified lights in the sky and rumors of Devil worship, government conspiracy and extraterrestrial visitors.

"We really still don't know what it means. We hope that one day, somewhere, somebody will find the piece that fits," said Girodo, chief investigator for the district attorney's office in Colorado's 3rd Judicial District, a large and lonely expanse of valleys and mountains on the New Mexico border.

In the mid-1970s, officials in dozens of states were inundated by reports of cattle mutilations. Livestock owners from Wisconsin to Washington told of finding dead cattle with ears, eyes, tongues, genitals and other organs skillfully removed as if with a razor or scalpel.

Estimates of the number of cases over the years range from 2,000 to 10,000. And even with official explanations that blamed scavenging animals for the damage, a dozen or so new cases are reported each year. Last summer, six cases were reported in northern New Mexico and one in Colorado.

Field investigators like Girodo believe many more cases are unreported.

"Ranchers are saying, 'Hey, I've reported it before and nothing's been done about it so I don't want people stomping all over my pastures and laughing at me,'" he said.

Cattle mutilations, or "cat mutes" as the locals call them, were no laughing matter a decade ago.

Colorado Gov. Richard D. Lamm called it "one of the great outrages in the history of the western cattle industry" and ordered a statewide investigation in 1975. In New Mexico, National Guard helicopters were sent to ride shotgun over cattle ranges. In 1979, Harrison Schmitt, then a U.S. senator from New Mexico, held a hearing into the mutilations.

Stockmen's associations in Colorado, Wyoming, Montana and Utah offered rewards as high as \$25,000. There were scattered reports of ranchers firing at helicopters that strayed over their land. Lawmen from ranching states held seminars to compare notes.

No one was arrested; no one came forward to tell of seeing a mutilation take place. Officials sorting evidence in Denver and Santa Fe concluded the cattle were victim of the natural forces of lightning, toxic plants and bovine disease. The mutilations, they said, were performed by coyotes and buzzards.

"As far as we're concerned, it was the result of predators attacking dead animals," Carl Whiteside, deputy director of the Colorado Bureau of Investigation and head of an inquiry into the cattle deaths then, said in an interview.

While some still debate the causes, no one denies that the reports of mutilations became a social phenomenon.

"There were a lot of official explanations for it, from predators to mass hysteria," said Tom Adams, who still publishes an annual newsletter on mutilations. "Regardless of what it was, it was something that affected a lot of people."

Headlines from regional newspapers of the time reflect the concern. There were reports that some animals' blood had been drained without a trace, leading to speculation that the

There were reports that some of the animals' blood had been drained without trace, leading to speculation that the mutilations were the work of satanists or devotees of Mithraism, a pre-Christian religion.

(continued)

The Washington Post, Washington, D.C., January 1, 1986

mutilations were the work of satanists or devotees of Mithraism, a pre-Christian religion that performed animal sacrifice and blood ceremonies.

When Iowa investigators discovered all books on the occult had been checked out of the Des Moines public library in 1979, they tried to discover who was reading the books. The investigation created a minor brouhaha when the library said the records were confidential.

Reports of lights in the sky and unmarked helicopters prowling cattle lands led to speculation about unidentified flying objects (UFOs) or military testing of chemical or germ warfare. There was even a rumor that oil companies were removing organs from cattle to determine what minerals lay beneath the grassland.

George Yarnell, sheriff of Elbert County, Colo., recalls patrolling his district at night, sometimes using aircraft to try to catch the low-flying helicopters.

"These were honest people who were reporting these," he said. "We had one family who saw a helicopter land in a corral."

Yarnell, who has been sheriff of the eastern Colorado county for 23 years, estimated he has examined more than 100 reports of cattle mutilations. He feels 40 percent of them were real.

"I haven't changed my mind on that," he said. "I'll believe it until the day I die."

Investigators were baffled by the lack of evidence at the scenes. Many police reports described cows found in isolated fields unmarked by human footprints or tire tracks. In some cases, the bodies were bruised and broken as if dropped from the air.

Gabe Valdez, a New Mexico state trooper, recalled times when animals, including predators, avoided the dead cattle.

"I watched a pack of coyotes circle a dead animal from 20 feet out. They wouldn't come any closer," he said.

But by the late 1970s, other evidence pointed to those same predators as the culprits. Deputies in Arkansas and Texas staked out dead animals and watched as buzzards tore at the carcasses, leaving wounds similar to those blamed on mutilators.

The ruckus seemed to die away after publication of a 297-page report in 1980 by Kenneth Rommel, an ex-FBI agent who had received a federal grant to study the mutilations. Rommel, who worked for the Federal Bureau of Investigation in New York, Chicago, Puerto Rico and San Francisco before retiring to New Mexico, wrote a scathing criticism of local investigators and news coverage, concluding that with a few exceptions, the deaths and wounds were of natural origins.

"It was amazing how educated and well-learned people got sucked into the thing," Rommel said.

James Stewart, chairman of the social behavior department at the University of South Dakota, called the mutilations a case of "mass delusion."

"Once something like this gets rolling, people are reluctant to accept a mundane explanation," he said. "Talk about satanic cults and visitors from outer space adds excitement to a drab existence."

But far away from the state capitals and college campuses, ranchers occasionally still find things in their fields they cannot explain.

Myron Scott, 23, a rancher who has spent his life in the fields near Trinidad, tells of feeding hay to his livestock one night last fall when he saw lights hovering above a pasture two miles away. The next day he found the cow.

Scott is used to death; he loses a few head to lightning and disease each year. But he said he had never seen anything like this. The 600-pound steer's hide was pulled up over its body "like you'd roll a cigarette paper"; its tongue was cut out and its horns and spine were broken, as if it had fallen from a considerable height.

Yet there was no trace of blood, no footprint. Coyote tracks stopped about 30 feet from the body.

Scott had heard about the mutilations of the 1970s and was familiar with the official explanation of predators.

"I don't pay them a whole lot of mind," he said. "I know what I seen."

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, February 8, 1976

Mutilation Method on Texas Calf Puzzles Veterinarians

A female calf that did not bleed when it was mutilated, yet bled freely during an autopsy, has captured the interest of two veterinarians in southern Texas, where 25 suspected cattle mutilations have occurred since November.

The veterinarians, Dr. Gary Crouch and Dr. C.M. Fish of Brownsville, have come to the conclusion that the animal was kept from bleeding, but "not by any methods we know."

The calf was found near Mission, Tex., within three to four hours after it had been mutilated on Jan. 27, and an autopsy was performed by the two veterinarians shortly thereafter, according to reporter George Cox, whose articles appear in the Brownsville Herald.

The animal with one eye and the tongue missing was considered a good subject for study, since most of the mutilations in Texas and other states where they have occurred have generally been discovered several days after death.

Of primary interest to the two veterinarians was the fact that the calf hadn't bled when the parts were cut from it, since many of the reports of mutilated cattle over the country have claimed that the animals had been drained of blood. Later, however, they discovered that the animal's carcass contained a normal amount of blood.

According to Crouch, normally there would be clotted blood on the wounds, but that was not the case with the calf. He could offer no explanation as to why the animal had not bled and added that when the other eye was removed during the autopsy it bled freely.

The autopsy, however, failed to show the cause of death of the animal, according to the veterinarians, who said that death could have been caused by any number of things that would not show up in an autopsy such as certain chemicals that would break down shortly after entering the animal's system.

Crouch also noted that the circumstances around the discovery of this particular calf were much the same as the others: No tracks or any sign of struggle in the tall grass where the carcass was found.

Because of their recent autopsy on the calf, the veterinarians were particularly interested in an autopsy report released last week by Texas A&M University on a cow found mutilated last November in Cameron County, where Brownsville is located.

The cow, owned by rancher Juan Barrera near Los Fresnos, was among the first of the reported mutilations in Texas. Missing were its sex organs, tongue, anus and one eye, with officials at the scene reporting the work was done by humans,

not other animals.

At the time, according to Cox, investigating officers felt that the cow might provide them with their first solid clue as to the perpetrators of the mutilations.

Lt. Eddie Gonzalez of the Cameron Sheriff's Department said that he had seen unofficial lab reports of specimens taken from three of Rancher Barrera's cattle and that the third cow had been drugged.

"Traces of some type of drug were found in the third cow," according to Gonzalez.

However, the official report on the cow from Texas A&M showed no startling findings, according to Crouch. T.R. (Hap) Roberts, a special Texas Ranger in charge of mutilation investigations in south Texas, agreed.

Lab tests made on the animal's liver, according to the report, showed there were alkaloids present, which, Crouch said, would mean there was something in the liver that normally would not be there. He noted, as did the report, that the unidentified chemical "may be a decomposition product from protein."

MORTON SWORN

Rogers Morton was sworn in as Secretary of the Interior on Jan. 29, 1971.

For Want Ads Dial—471-2470.

Rio Grande Sun, Espanola, New Mexico, June 19, 1986

Cow Mutilated In Ojo Sarco

By JOCELYN LIEU
SUN Staff Writer

The mysterious phenomenon of cattle mutilations has visited Ojo Sarco.

A six-year-old black Angus cow owned by Orlando Sanchez Sr. was discovered early in the morning June 7 with several neatly incised cuts. Missing from the cow's body were its udder, anus,

left eyeball and lip.

"It's pretty weird," Orlando Sanchez Jr. told the SUN Tuesday. "Things like that don't happen up here very often."

The younger Sanchez said his father found the registered Angus dead at the family ranch in Canada de los Alamos near Ojo Sarco.

"It was right in the middle of
Continued on Page A-4

The Advertiser-Gleam,
Guntersville, Alabama,
July 30, 1986

Another animal sexually mutilated

A young bull has been found dead with its testicles cut off. It is the latest of several dead animals that have been found in this area with their sex organs removed.

The bull, 10 months old, belonged to Clyde C. Gilliland. It was found in a pasture behind his home at Nixon Chapel on Horton 2.

The sheriff's department said the bull had apparently been dead 3 or 4 days. It was so badly decomposed that it was impossible to tell the cause of its death. No signs of an injury were visible except the removal of the testicles.

Discovery of the other animals led to speculation that they might have been killed by members of some religious cult for use in their rites.

Tribune,

Salt Lake City, Utah, July, 1986

Cow in Escalante Killed, Mutilated

Special to The Tribune

ESCALANTE — Garfield County sheriff's deputies are investigating the mutilation of a black cow found some six miles south of here.

The animal, devoid of blood and its sex organs removed, was discovered by owner Sally Davidson only hours after it was apparently shot.

Davidson and her husband were checking cattle after losing one to a lightning strike two days earlier. They own the Strath Kay Ranch here.

Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, February 2, 1986

Rancher claims officials ignore cow mutilations

By Netaile Phillips
Gazette Telegraph

Two months ago, 80-year-old Eldon Butler found one of his Hereford cows dead on his ranch on Murphy Road.

Its mutilated carcass and reports of a helicopter hovering near Butler's ranch the night before the death was discovered parallel the hundreds of reported cow mutilations that plagued Western states in the early and mid-1970s.

The cow's belly had a 14-inch hole cut "by some type of sharp cutting instrument," according to an El Paso County Sheriff's Department report. The animal's sex organs were missing.

The only answer investigators could offer was "it's the work of predators." That is the same conclusion that was drawn by investigators nationwide about 1980 after reviewing 2,000 to 10,000 reported mutilations.

But Butler doesn't buy it.

"That kind of makes you sore when you can see with your own plain eyes a butcher couldn't leave such a clean hole," Butler said. "Coyotes would leave teeth marks."

Butler has no explanation for his cow's death, but he told investigators he heard a helicopter hovering about 300

yards from his house the night before the cow was found dead.

"It was real loud," Butler said. He said he didn't give it a second thought until he found the carcass because Army aircraft often fly by his ranch.

The death of his cow and the hundreds of cows reported mutilated in Colorado in the mid-1970s are an unsolved mystery investigators have chosen to ignore, Butler charges.

Butler's dead cow is one of "sporadic reports" of mutilations in the past several years in El Paso County, according to Lt. Jere Joiner, head of the Sheriff's Department investigation bureau. Exact figures on the number reported annually were not available.

"There is no use reporting it to the Sheriff's Department," Butler said. "It doesn't do any good.

"I think it is picking up a little bit again," he added.

In Colorado, the cattle mutilation mystery began in the early 1970s. Hardest hit were Elbert and Logan counties in the Colorado plains.

The mutilations peaked in the summers of 1975 and 1976. During that time, about 1,500 mutilations were reported, according to the Colorado Cattlemen's Association.

"Once that flurry passed, then it was sort of gone," said Bob Rolston, executive vice president of the association. He said with the exception of Butler's cow found dead Nov. 23, he hasn't heard any ranchers talk about having problems.

"It's on the back burner now," Rolston said.

There were four popular theories in the 1970s about the mutilations. The first was that cows were being mutilated by members of a satanic cult that use animal organs in their rituals.

A second popular theory was that the government was secretly testing new biological- and chemical-warfare weapons and using helicopters to find the animals.

A third theory was that the mutilators are visitors from outer space who swoop down out of the night sky and zap the animals with their weapons. Select organs of the animals are taken for cloning, according to the theory.

The fourth theory was that natural predators, such as coyotes, bears, mountain lions, eagles and magpies, were the culprits and somehow cattlemen were the victims of a form of mass hysteria.

Hope Star

8 Pages

Saturday, April 11, 1987

Hope, Arkansas 71801

Mutilated cows found on farms

By CINDY REESE PAYNE

Two incidents of gruesome cattle mutilations are being investigated by the Hempstead County Sheriff's Department and the State Police, according to Sheriff Don Worthey.

Both incidents occurred on farms about a mile apart on Highway 29 north of Hope within the past two weeks. It is not known whether the two incidents are related.

According to Dispatcher Janice Quillin, John Kramer called in a report March 26 that he had found a cow dead in rather unusual circumstances. The animal's tongue had been cut out with a knife of some

sort and the hide had been removed from the head. Kramer did not ask for an investigation into the matter.

Cattle owner John Lloyd, who lives within a mile of Kramer, reported Tuesday, April 7 that he had found a dead cow on his farm under even more bizarre circumstances. Investigating officer Frank Quillin who examined the cow, could not determine the exact cause of death because all the blood had been removed from the animal as well as the tongue, eyes and sexual organs. An incision had been made in a circle around the utter and the sexual organs were missing

from the scene. The area where a needle might have been inserted to draw out the blood had been shaved.

Though it is only speculation, officials believe a tranquilizer gun may have been used to quiet the animal while the mutilations occurred.

Sheriff's department source Tom Witt investigated similar incidents of animal mutilations in Bowie County, Texas, about seven years ago involving what officials believed was a satanic cult or group of devil worshipers. But there have been no reports of such activities locally.

Bowie County criminal in-

vestigator George Huggins says there have been about four cases of animal mutilations during the past that he can recall, but nothing recently. Incidents occurred in Hooks, DeKalb and Texarkana and the sexual organs were removed in a similar manner.

State Police criminal investigator Jerry Reed says in Howard County which adjoins Hempstead County there haven't been any recent reports of animal mutilations. He did investigate a Pike County incident about seven years ago in which the utter was removed from a cow.

The Huntsville Times, Huntsville, Alabama, October 11, 1987

40 animal deaths are a mystery

The Associated Press

GENEVA, Ala. — Authorities probing the mysterious deaths of some 40 animals — pigs, dogs and a horse that had its male organs ripped off — are trying to head off a stampede of evidence-trampling sightseers.

Dot Kirkland, a Geneva County

Sheriff's Department spokeswoman, said tales about a mysterious beast have attracted droves of sightseers.

"It's like a fire in town," she said. "Everybody's coming to see. It's bothering our efforts. We're setting out traps, but we can't tell if there are any tracks because there have been so many people walking around out there. We want them to stay away, because the traps are dangerous, and this thing could be dangerous to humans as well as animals."

Among the casualties were two 60-pound pigs owned by Lloyd Stinson and his wife, Ann.

The couple said that on a recent evening just after sundown they heard a pig squeal, ran outside and found the two animals' ripped

bodies in the pen.

"We didn't see what had done it," said Mrs. Stinson. "But we heard it. It was up between the pen and a little hill and we heard it holler. It was a sound I'm not familiar with, but it frightened us enough to get out of there."

County authorities said more than 35 animals have been killed since early September. Most have been hogs, but there have been several bulldogs and one horse.

Mrs. Stinson said their stock boar, which weighed 250 pounds, was also killed.

"The thing that has confused us is the fact that there is very little blood around," she said. "We're baffled. We've been studying books about animals and we can't figure out what this might be."

Letter to a constituent from former U.S. Senator Harrison Schmitt of New Mexico announcing a conference in Albuquerque on April 20, 1979, to discuss the mutilation problem. The only investigation that resulted was the District Attorney's Office in Santa Fe hiring a retired FBI agent named Kenneth Rommel. When I was filming A Strange Harvest in October 1979, Rommel strongly and suspiciously told me before his investigation that there was nothing to the animal mutilations but the gnawing of natural predators. His biased spring 1980 report allowed for only natural predators as the cause of the widespread, bloodless animal deaths.

HARRISON SCHMITT
NEW MEXICO
COMMITTEE ON COMMERCE,
SCIENCE, AND TRANSPORTATION
COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS
SELECT COMMITTEE ON
SMALL BUSINESS

United States Senate
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20510

March 14, 1979

Dear

Since 1975, there have been about 8,000 reported cases of livestock mutilations in 15 states. It is estimated that the mutilations have cost ranchers nearly \$1 million in livestock losses.

The mutilations have been as mysterious as they have been grisly. Aside from discerning a definite pattern to the nature of the mutilations, law enforcement officers have been unable to develop any definitive leads as to the perpetrators of these crimes.

Because of a growing concern about this problem in New Mexico and other states, I am proposing a coordinated effort among the affected states, the United States Attorney for New Mexico, the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), and the New Mexico State Police, to address this situation.

Accordingly, I would like to invite you to meet with me and R.E. Thompson, U.S. Attorney for New Mexico, at the Albuquerque Inn in Albuquerque, New Mexico, on April 20, 1979. The format for the meeting calls for a morning session devoted to sharing information, and an afternoon session focused on discussing solutions to this problem, including appropriate coordination and federal assistance. The Justice Department has asked the FBI to assist in the investigation, and the U.S. Attorney for New Mexico has assured me of his office's availability to assist us in whatever manner possible.

It is very important that my office have a reply from you by April 6, 1979, so that arrangements for accommodations and a meeting room can be made at the Albuquerque Inn. Also, please feel free to provide me with the names and addresses of individuals who are knowledgeable about this subject, and who should attend this meeting.

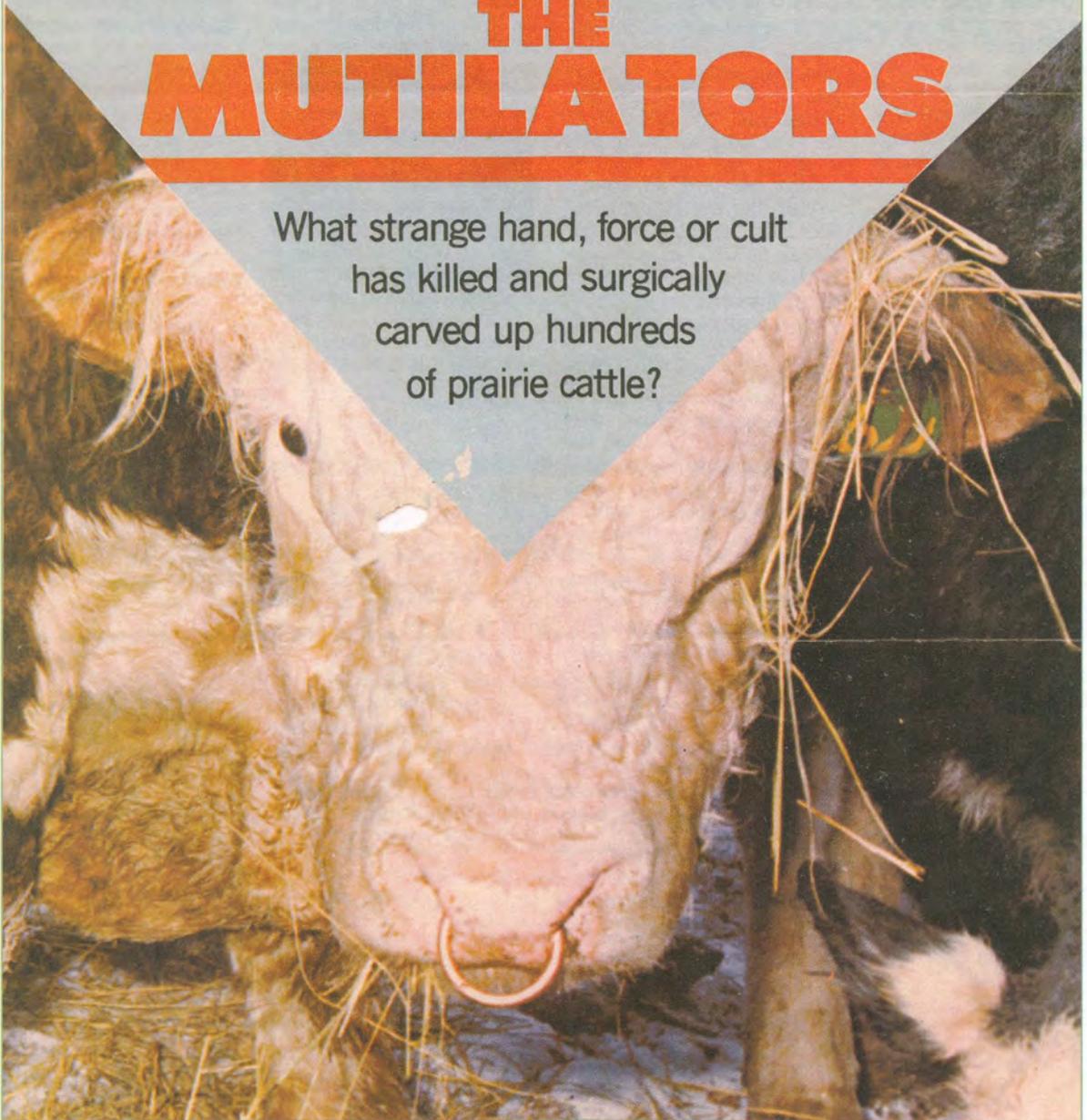
ALBERTA REPORT

September 7, 1979 \$1.00

FORMERLY
SAINT JOHN'S
CALGARY
REPORT

THE MUTILATORS

What strange hand, force or cult
has killed and surgically
carved up hundreds
of prairie cattle?



Front page of Gazette Telegraph, Colorado Springs, Colorado, July 29, 1976

If Coyote Mutilates, It Has Dental Skills

By DOROTHY ALDRIDGE
GT Staff Writer

"There's a coyote in north-eastern Colorado wearing a necklace made from cow's teeth!" said Sheriff Harry L. "Tex" Graves Wednesday after investigating Logan County's 50th confirmed cattle mutilation.

"On the other hand, maybe he collected the teeth to take back to his dentistry class," the sheriff pointed out.

His comments were aimed directly at the Colorado Bureau of Investigation (CBI), which feels that with few exceptions the mutilated animals it has examined in its laboratory were caused by predators, not humans.

Lines of communication are also down between Colorado's county law enforcement officials and ranchers and School of Veterinary Medicine at Fort Collins whose officials side with the CBI where animal mutilations are concerned. County lawmen and ranchers interviewed by the Gazette Telegraph feel they've gotten the runaround by both agencies.

From past performance, Graves feels that it's likely the CBI and lab officials at Fort Collins would report back that Logan County's latest mutilation, confirmed by Graves, was the work of predators, even though he found that all its teeth had been cut out with sur-

gical precision and were nowhere to be found.

"We've had two previous mutilations where one or two teeth have been pulled, but we found them in the animal's mouth," Graves said. "On this one, all the teeth had been cut out with a sharp instrument and we couldn't find them anywhere."

Otherwise, the animal, dead since last Saturday or early Sunday, he said, had been mutilated in what has become a classic manner.

Found approximately eight miles southwest of Sterling, it was a full grown hereford heifer. Surgically removed was an eye, an ear, the tongue, udder and rectal area. The lower jaw had been skinned.

There were also interesting aspects to the county's 49th mutilation which Graves investigated and confirmed last Monday.

This one was a 3 to 4 year old bull weighing approximately 1,800 pounds found 30 miles north-east of Sterling. Its head and half of its body were submerged in a stream that ran through a pasture.

The animal, the sheriff said, had been cut with precision. Gone were an eye, an ear, the tongue, testicles and rectum area.

There were no signs that the animal had been mutilated elsewhere and dragged into the

water, Graves said. The only tracks found in the mud around the stream were animal's own.

"It's awful hard for a predator to sit up an animal like that unless he breathes through his ears or wears a snorkel," the sheriff commented.

Logan County's 46th confirmed mutilation investigated July 2 also had an interesting aspect, different from the hundreds of other mutilations reported in recent years in some 21 states.

The animal's left ear, eye and tongue were taken, the entire under belly was skinned and the rectal area had been bored. It appeared, the sheriff said, that all sex organs had been taken.

"There was indication that at least part of the operation had been done while the animal was alive and standing, since dried blood was on the back of both its hind legs," Graves said. "No blood, however, was in the heifer."



NEW VOGUE AMONG COYOTES—A COW TOOTH NECKLACE
He secures the teeth with the knife he carries

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Photograph	Author filming mutilated bull, Walsenberg, Colorado, October 1979.	xiv
Newspaper	“Dead Horse Riddle Sparks UFO Buffs”, <i>The Pueblo Chieftain</i> , Pueblo, Colorado, October 7, 1967.	1 & 7
Photograph	Lady, the mutilated horse, San Luis Valley, Colorado, September 1967, by Don Anderson.	8
Newspaper	“Horse Killed; UFO Blamed”, <i>Statesman</i> , Salem, Oregon, October 6, 1967.	9
Magazine	“The Midnight Marauder”, <i>Newsweek</i> , September 30, 1974.	11 & 13
Newspaper	“Burgeoning Losses Bring FBI Into Rustlers Probe”, <i>The Des Moines Register</i> , Des Moines, Iowa, April 19, 1973.	14
Newspaper	“FBI Won’t Help Investigate State Cattle Mutilations”, <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, September 24, 1975.	15
Newspaper	“Mutilated Livestock, Strange Flying Objects Reported in Nebraska”, <i>Argus Leader</i> , Sioux Falls, South Dakota, August 30, 1974.	16-17
Newspaper	“UFOs zapping cows?” <i>The St. Paul Pioneer Press Dispatch</i> , St. Paul, Minnesota, December 27, 1974.	18-19

An Alien Harvest

Photograph	Aerial of mysterious circles where mutilated cow found in Meeker County, Minnesota, pasture, December 1974, by Al Madsen.	20
Newspaper	Montage of 1974 mutilation reports: <i>Rapid City Journal</i> , Rapid City, S. Dakota, September 29 and November 7, 1974. <i>The St. Paul Pioneer Press Dispatch</i> , St. Paul, Minnesota, December 3, 1974. <i>Starbuck Times</i> , Starbuck, Minnesota, November 28, 1974. <i>Swift County Monitor</i> , Benson, Minnesota, November 29, 1974.	21
Newspaper	“Weird, mysterious killing of cattle reported”, <i>Great Falls Tribune</i> , Great Falls, Montana, February 13, 1975.	23
Newspaper	“U.S. Reports Visits of UFOs to Bases”, © <i>The Washington Post</i> , via <i>Denver Post</i> , January 19, 1979.	28
Newspaper	“Who or What, Mutilates Cattle?” <i>The Idaho Statesman</i> , Boise, Idaho, July 6, 1975.	29
Newspaper	“Death of Deer Near Idaho City Resembles Mutilations of Cattle”, <i>The Idaho Statesman</i> , Boise, Idaho, July 7, 1975.	30
Photograph	Close-up of “cookie cutter” excision in mutilated cow, Great Falls, Montana, 1975, by Cascade County Sheriffs office.	32
Newspaper	“Wyoming New Victim of Mutilation Panic”, <i>Record Stockman</i> , Wheat Ridge, Colorado, October 2, 1975.	33
Newspaper	“Cattle Mutilations — Ranchers Arming Themselves”, <i>Colorado Springs Sun</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, October 5, 1975.	34-35

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Newspaper	“Cattle Mutilations, UFOs Are Talk of Logan County”, <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, April 24,1977.	37
Photographs	“Big Mama and Baby UFOs”, <i>Journal-Advocate</i> , Sterling, Colorado, December 1976 - February 1977 by Reporter Bill Jackson.	37
Newspaper	“Do UFOs Fly in Colorado?” <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, April 24, 1977.	40-41
Photographs	UFOs over Sterling, Colorado, <i>Journal-Advocate</i> , © 1976 by Bill Jackson. UFOs over Ashdown, Arkansas, © 1988, <i>Little River News</i> , by Jim Williamson.	42
Newspaper	“Cattle mangled by UFOs?” <i>Globe-News</i> , Amarillo, Texas, May 1978.	43
Newspaper	“Cattle-killing puzzle spread across border”, <i>Edmonton Journal</i> , Edmonton, Alberta, Canada, October 9, 1979.	43
Photograph	Polaroid of mutilated steer by Logan County Sheriff Tex Graves, Sterling, Colorado, September 8, 1975.	45
Photograph	Author with Sheriff Lou Girodo, Las Animas County, Colorado, November 1988 by Randy Byers.	47
Drawing	Sketch of UFO that hovered over cattle in Bosler, Wyoming, Fall 1976, by Pat McGuire.	49
Drawing	Sketch of grey alien being, September 24, 1979, by Judy Doraty.	60
Document	Bill English phone message and Project GRUDGE Report No. 13, March 1980.	61-63

An Alien Harvest

Photograph	Polaroid of mutilated cow in northeastern Colorado, September 11, 1976, Logan County Sheriff s office.	65
Photograph	Polaroid of tripod pattern in ground near Gilham Ranch mutilation site, September 11, 1976, Logan County Sheriff.	66
Photograph	Polaroid close-up of Gilham Ranch cow’s head near tripod marks, September 11, 1976, Logan County Sheriff.	67
Photograph	Polaroid, head of Budin Ranch mutilated cow bloodless excisions, 1976, Logan County Sheriff.	68
Photograph	Polaroid, lower jaw excision of Karg Ranch mutilated cow, August 1975, Logan County Sheriff.	69
Photograph	Polaroid, carcass ravaged by natural predators, August 1975, Logan County Sheriff.	70
Magazine	<i>TV Guide</i> , May 24-30, 1980, ad for <i>A Strange Harvest</i> broadcast May 25, 1980.	71
Document	El Paso County Sheriff s Offense Report about mutilation of cow on the Bill and Linda Dzuris ranch east of Colorado Springs, Colorado September 9, 1982.	76
Photograph	Mutilated cow on the Dzuris ranch east of Colorado Springs, Colorado, September 9, 1982, by Linda Dzuris.	77
Photograph	Close-up of bloodless udder cut in half, Dzuris mutilation, September 9, 1982, by Linda Dzuris.	78
Photograph	Close-up cow’s head and bulging eye, Dzuris mutilation, Sept. 9, 1982, by Linda Dzuris.	79
Document	Daggett County Sheriff s Offense Report, bull calf mutilation in Manila, Utah, October 22, 1982.	81

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Photographs	Mutilated bull calf, Manila, Utah, October 22, 1982, Daggett County Sheriff.	82
Document	Wyoming veterinarian's report, hole in cow skull, November 23, 1982.	84
Photograph	Time lapse, zigzag light movement, Ashdown, Arkansas, February 4, 1988, <i>Little River News</i> .	88
Newspaper	"Astronomer observes objects", <i>Little River News</i> , Ashdown, Arkansas, February 4, 1988.	89
Newspaper	"Animal Mutilations Still Puzzle Officials", <i>South Shore Press</i> , Long Island, New York, February 2, 1988.	92
Document	Weld County Sheriff's Crime Report about calf mutilation on the William McKay Ranch, Greeley, Colorado, May 14, 1988.	93-94
Photographs	Mutilated calf, McKay Ranch, Greeley, Colorado, May 14, 1988, by Weld County Deputy Sheriff Mike Stark.	95
Photograph	Mutilated pregnant heifer on the L.C. Wyatt farm near Hope, Arkansas, <i>Little River News</i> , Ashdown, Arkansas, March 10, 1989, by Juanita Stripling.	96
Photograph	Four pregnant, dead heifers in line on Wyatt farm near Hope, Arkansas, <i>Little River News</i> , Ashdown, Arkansas, March 10, 1989, by Juanita Stripling.	97
Photograph	Unborn calf inside unbroken embryo sac, Wyatt farm near Hope, Arkansas, March 10, 1989, <i>Little River News</i> .	98
Photograph	"Cookie cutter" excision of heifer on the Wyatt farm near Hope, Arkansas, <i>Little River News</i> , Ashdown, Arkansas, March 11, 1989, by Jim Williamson.	99

An Alien Harvest

Photograph	Pregnant cow’s bloodless belly excision, Wyatt farm near Hope, Ark., <i>Little River News</i> , March 11, 1989, by Jim Williamson.	100
Photograph	Photomicrograph No. 1, Arkansas Mutilator’s Cut Line, March 23, 1989, John Altshuler, M..D.	101
Photograph	Photomicrograph No. 2, Arkansas “String Bean” Cell Destruction from High Heat, March 23, 1989, by John Altshuler, M.D.	102
Photograph	Photomicrograph No. 3, cooked tissue from Arkansas cow, March 23,1989, by John Altshuler, M.D.	103
Photograph	Photomicrograph No. 4, no inflammation, rapid heat and tissue death, March 23,1989, by John Altshuler, M..D.	104
Photograph	Mutilator’s “high heat” cut of steer’s tail hair contrasted with hot scissors cut October 30, 1981, by author.	105
Map	U.S. and Canada mutilation reports, 1967-2014.	107
Map	Worldwide mutilation reports since 1967.	108
Newspaper	“Cover-up alleged over UFO-linked animal slaughter”, <i>Sunday Times</i> , Perth, Australia, July 15, 1984.	111
Newspaper	“Ranchers shaking heads over mysterious cow deaths”, <i>Norfolk Daily News</i> , Norfolk, Nebraska, September 30, 1988.	112
Newspaper	“Bovine beasts, humans share ‘perfect, match’ chromosomes”, <i>Texarkana Gazette</i> , Texarkana, Texas, February 27, 1984.	113 & 115
Photographs	Pastel drawings of grey alien beings by abducted man under hypnosis, July 5, 1984. Photographs by author.	126

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Photograph	Pastel drawing of grey alien EBEN by male abductee under hypnosis, July 5, 1984. Photograph by author.	127
Photograph	Charcoal drawing of grey alien being by male abductee under hypnosis, July 5, 1984. Photograph by author.	128
Photographs	Pastel drawings of craft by male abductee under hypnosis with Richard Sigismund, July 5, 1984. Photographs by author.	129
Drawing	Big Nose Grey “Archquloid” drawn by Navy quartermaster Bill Cooper on Jan. 20, 1989.	144
Drawings	ET “Trilateral Insignia” symbol sketched by policeman Lonnie Zamora, Socorro, New Mexico, April 24, 1964.	151
Drawing	Small, grey ET android hand, head and body, Leonard H. Stringfield’s <i>The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome, Status Report II</i> January 1980.	168
Newspaper	“‘Objects’ Outstrip Jets Over Capital”, <i>The New York Times</i> , July 28, 1952.	170
Document	“Briefing Document: Operation MJ-12 Prepared for President-Elect Dwight D. Eisenhower”, November 18, 1952.	171-178
Chart	Flow chart of MJ-12 authority created by William Moore and Jaime Shandera for <i>UFOS: Government Coverup-Live</i> , October 14, 1988.	181
Drawings	Alien symbols drawn by Navy quartermaster Bill Cooper in December 18, 1988, release on CompuServe and Paranet.	183
Computer	TOP SECRET/MAJIC PROJECT GRUDGE/AQUARIUS statement on CompuServe and Paranet by Bill Cooper, December 18, 1988.	185-197

An Alien Harvest

Drawing	“Alien alphabet” compared to English alphabet given to New York abductee in 1955.	198
Seal	Tibetan script printed from an engraved seal.	199
Computer	Bill Cooper’s CompuServe and ParaneT statement about why he released the TOP SECRET/MAJIC PROJECT GRUDGE/AQUARIUS information.	200-202
Drawing	Little Gray android with black eye protection, by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.	205
Drawing	“3 Against Wall”, Big Nose Greys by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.	209
Drawing	Big Nose Gray eye with bright, vertical pupil by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.	210
Drawing	Front view and profile of Big Nose Grey by Bill Cooper, January 20, 1989.	211
Drawing	Alien trilateral insignia on ET uniforms seen in photos by Bill Cooper, drawn Jan. 20, 1989.	> 215
Photograph	Unknown glowing aerial object above Rural Electric substation, Ashdown, Arkansas, January 28, 1988, <i>Little River News</i> .	236-237
Newspaper	“Reagan muses on space threat”, <i>Rocky Mountain News</i> , Denver, Colorado, May 5, 1988.	241
Letter	Justice for Military Personnel (J.M.P.) request to Pres. Ronald Reagan, Sept. 4, 1987.	242-245
Letters	From Linda Moulton Howe to HBO; and to AFOSI Special Agent Richard C. Doty, April to June, 1983.	252-256

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Letters	From Linda Moulton Howe to <i>Just Cause</i> , and from Richard C. Doty to <i>Cause</i> .	258-263
Newspaper	“UFOS: U.S. reports tell of five sightings in 1980 over Kirtland; city man claims alien contact”, <i>The Albuquerque Tribune</i> , Albuquerque, New Mexico, April 8,1983.	265-266
Newspaper	“Government Reports Describe UFO Sightings at KAFB in ‘80”, <i>Albuquerque Journal</i> , Albuquerque, New Mexico, April 9,1983.	267
Document	Kirtland AFB Complaint Form about UFO intrusion into Manzano Weapons Storage, area, August 8 and 11, 1980.	268-269
Documents	Kirtland AFB Interoffice OSI Form about Paul Bennewitz; and “Alleged Sightings of Unidentified Aerial Lights in Restricted Test Range”, October 28,1980.	270-273
Document	Ellsworth AFB, SD: Complaint Report about ETs disarm nuclear missile, Nov. 16, 1977.	275-277
Documents	McGuire AFB, NJ: “Response for Request of Information in Relation to UFO Contact” to Leonard Stringfield from USAF Security Police Squadron re: alien being shot at McGuire AFB, January 18, 1978.	279-282
Letter	From George Green to Linda Moulton Howe about his eyewitness account of a UFO at Edwards AFB, California, 1958.	284
Documents	Project AQUARIUS	286-298
Documents	Project SNOWBIRD	300-301
Document	DD-214 Honorable Discharge for Milton William Cooper from U.S.Navy on December 11, 1975.	303

An Alien Harvest

Document	Notarized Sworn Statement by Milton William Cooper on February 20, 1989.	304
Computer	“OPERATIONS MAJORITY (MAJORITY TWELVE) FINAL RELEASE” by Bill Cooper on CompuServe and ParaneT, January 10, 1989.	305-312
Letter	1989 Robert Swan confirmation of discussion about UFOs and ETs with Bill Cooper, 1972.	313
Document	Office Memorandum to Director, FBI about “Flying Saucers”, March 22, 1950.	406
Letter	From Major Donald Keyhoe, USMC, Retired, about UFOs, April 25, 1980.	408
Newspaper	“Slaughter continues”, <i>Ranchland Farm News</i> , Simla, Colorado, August 28, 1975.	410-411
Newspaper	“Are Cow Killers from outer space?” <i>The Observer</i> , New Mexico, August 23, 1977.	412
Newspaper	“Cattle Mutilations, UFOs, Are Talk of Logan County”, <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, September 6, 1977.	413
Newspaper	“Cattle Mutilation Case Number 85 Leaves Sheriff as Stumped as Ever”, <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, October 24, 1977.	414-415
Newspaper	“Phantom Butchers in Sweden”, <i>The Info Journal</i> , Arlington, Virginia, January 1977.	416
Newspaper	“UFO link with pony deaths”, <i>Daily News and Mercury</i> , Durban, South Africa, July 15, 1977.	417
Newspaper	Cattle mangled by UFOs?” <i>Amarillo Globe-News</i> , Amarillo, Texas, May 1978.	418

Photographs, Publications, Illustrations and Documents List

Newspaper	'The mystery of animal mutilations", <i>Oregon Herald</i> , Albany, Oregon, July 18,1979.	419
Newspaper	"Mutilations - Predators ... or UFOs?", <i>Greeley Tribune</i> , Greeley, Colorado, November 2,1980.	420-422
Newspaper	"Mutilation At Mikitas", <i>Ranchland Farm News</i> , Simla, Colorado, October 7, 1982.	423
Newspaper	"Phantom surgeons strike again", <i>Ranchland Farm News</i> , Simla, Colorado, September 19, 1985.	424-425
Newspaper	"Scoffers, Believers Abound In Mutilated-Cattle Mystery", <i>The Washington Post</i> , Washington, D.C., January 1,1986.	426-427
Newspaper	"Mutilation Method on Texas Calf Puzzles Veterinarian", <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado, Springs, Colorado, February 8, 1976.	428
Newspaper	Montage: <i>Advertiser-Gleam</i> , Guntersville, Alabama, July 30, 1986; <i>Rio Grande Sun</i> , Espahola, New Mexico, July 19, 1986; <i>Salt Lake City Tribune</i> , Utah, July 1986.	429
Newspaper	"Rancher claims officials ignore cow mutilations", <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, February 2, 1986.	430
Newspaper	"Mutilated cows found on farms", <i>Hope Star</i> , Hope, Arkansas, April 11, 1987; "40 animal deaths are a mystery", <i>The Huntsville Times</i> , Huntsville, Alabama, October 11, 1987.	431
Letter	From former U.S. Senator Harrison Schmitt of New Mexico to a constituent re: animal mutilations, March 14, 1979.	432

An Alien Harvest

Magazine	“The Mutilators”, <i>Alberta Report</i> , Calgary Alberta, Canada, September 7, 1979.	433
Newspaper	“If Coyote Mutilates, It Has Dental Skills”, <i>Gazette Telegraph</i> , Colorado Springs, Colorado, July, 29,1976.	434

Bibliography

- ADAMS, Tom. *The Choppers... And The Choppers: Mystery helicopters and animal mutilations*, © 1980s, Project Stigma, Paris, Texas.
- BOURRET, Jean-Claude. *The Crack In The Universe. What you have not been told about flying saucers*, © 1974, translated from the French by Gordon Creighton, Neville Spearman Ltd., London.
- BRAMLEY William. *The Gods of Eden*, © 1989, Dahlin Family Press, San Jose, California.
- BOWEN, Charles. *The Humanoids*, © 1969, Neville Spearman Ltd., London.
- BUTLER, Brenda, Dot Street and Jenny Randles. *Sky Crash*, © 1984, Neville Spearman Ltd., London.
- DALTON, John J. *The Cattle Mutilators*, © 1980, Manor Books, Inc., New York.
- DOLAN, Richard M. *UFOs & The National Security State, Volumes I and II*, © 2000 and 2009, Keyhole Publishing Co., Rochester, NY
- EMENEGGER, Robert. *UFO'S: Past, Present & Future*, © 1974, Ballantine Books, New York.
- EVANS, Hilary. *Visions, Apparitions, Alien Visitors: A comparative study of the entity enigma*, © 1984, The Aquarian Press, Wellingborough, England.
- FAWCETT, Lawrence and Barry Greenwood. *Clear Intent: The government cover-up of the UFO experience*, © 1984, Prentice Hall, New Jersey.
- FOWLER, Raymond. *The Andreasson Affair*, 2 Volumes © 1979, Prentice Hall, NJ.
- FREEMANTLE, Brian. *CIA*, © 1984, Stein & Day, Briarcliff Manor, New York.
- FRIEDMAN, Stanton & Kathleen Marden. *CAPTURED! The Betty and Barney Hill UFO Experience*, © 2007, New Page Books, New Jersey.
- FRIEDMAN, Stanton and Don Berliner. *Crash At Corona: The U. S. Military Retrieval and Cover-up of a UFO*, © 1992, Paragon House, NY

- FULLER, John. *The Interrupted Journey: The documented case of contact with alien beings*, © 1966, Berkley Medallion Books.
- GOOD, Timothy. *Above Top Secret: The worldwide UFO cover-up*, © 1987, Sidgwick & Jackson Ltd., London; and 1988, William Morrow and Co., New York.
- GOODMAN, Jeffrey. *The Genesis Mystery: A startling new theory of outside intervention in the development of modern man*, © 1983, Times Books, a division of New York Times Book Company, Inc., New York.
- HALL, Richard. *Uninvited Guests: A documented history of UFO sightings, alien encounters and coverups*, © 1988, Aurora Press, Santa Fe, New Mexico.
- HOPKINS, Budd. *Intruders: The incredible visitations at Copley Woods*, © 1987, Random House, New York.
- HOPKINS, Budd. *Missing Time: A documented study of UFO abductions*, © 1981, Richard Marek Publishers, New York.
- HOWE, Linda Moulton. *A Strange Harvest: A documentary film investigation of worldwide animal mutilations linked to UFOs*, © 1980 and 1988, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
[See Earthfiles.com Shop for all Howe books and documentaries.]
- HOWE, Linda Moulton. *An Alien Harvest, Further Evidence Linking Animal Mutilations and Human Abductions to Alien Life Forms*, 1st Edition © 1989, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- HOWE, Linda Moulton. *Glimpses of Other Realities, Vol. I: Facts & Eyewitnesses*, © 1993, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- HOWE, Linda Moulton. *Glimpses of Other Realities, Vol. II: High Strangeness*, © 1998, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- HOWE, Linda Moulton. *Mysterious Lights and Crop Circles*, © 2000 and 2002, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- HYNEK, J. Allen. *The UFO Experience: A scientific inquiry*, © 1972, Ballantine Books, New York.
- KEEL, John A. *Why UFOs: Operation Trojan Horse*, © 1970, Manor Books, New York.
- KEEL, John A. *Our Haunted Planet*, © 1971, Fawcett Publications, Greenwich, Conn.
- KEEL, John A. *The Mothman Prophecies*, © 1975, Panther Books, London.

Bibliography

- KEEL, John A. *The Eighth Tower*, © 1975, Signet Books, New York.
- KEYHOE, Donald. *Flying Saucers From Outer Space*, © 1953, Henry Holt & Co.
- KEYHOE, Donald. *The Flying Saucers Conspiracy*, © 1955, Henry Holt & Co.
- KEYHOE, Donald. *Flying Saucers, Top Secret*, © 1960, G.P. Putnam's Sons, New York.
- KEYHOE, Donald. *Aliens From Space. The real story of unidentified flying objects from secret Washington archives, eyewitness testimonies and official scientific findings*, © 1973, Signet Books, New York.
- KINDER, Gary. *Light Years: An investigation into the extraterrestrial experiences of Eduard Meier*, © 1987, Atlantic Monthly Press, New York.
- LITTRELL, Helen and Jean Bilodeaux. *Raechel's Eyes: The Strange But True Case of A Human-Alien Hybrid*, © 2005, Wild Flower Press, Columbus, North Carolina.
- LORENZEN, Coral. *Flying Saucers: The startling evidence of the invasion from outer space*, © 1962 and 1966, Signet Books, New York.
- MACK, John E., M. D. *Abduction: Human Encounters -with Aliens*, © 1994 Macmillan, Canada, and Scribner's, New York.
- MARRS, JIM. *Crossfire: The Plot That Killed Kennedy*, © 1989, Avalon Publishing Group, New York.
- MARRS, Jim. *Alien Agenda - Investigating the Extraterrestrial Presence Among Us*, © 1997, HarperCollins, New York.
- MARRS, Jim. *Rule By Secrecy: The Hidden History That Connects The Trilateral Commission, The Freemasons and the Great Pyramids*, © 2000, HarperCollins, NY
- MARRS, Jim. *Our Occulted History: Do the Global Elite Conceal Ancient Aliens ?* © 2013, HarperCollins, New York.
- RING, Kenneth. *The Omega Project: Near-Death Experiences, UFO Encounters, and Mind at Large*, © 1992, William Morrow, New York
- RUPPELT, Edward. *The Report On Unidentified Flying Objects*, © 1956, Doubleday and Co., New York.
- RUTLEDGE, Professor Harley. *Project Identification: The first scientific field study of UFO phenomena*, © 1981, Prentice Hall, New Jersey.

SANCHEZ, Anthony F. *UFO Highway: Are You Ready For The Truth?* © 2010 and 2011, Strange Lights Publishing, Rocklin, California.

SAUDER, Richard, Ph.D. *Underground Bases & Tunnels: What is the Government Trying to Hide?* © 1996 & 2014, Adventures Unlimited Press, Kempton, III.

SAUNDERS, David and Roger Harkins. *UFOs? Yes!: Where the Condon Committee went wrong*, © 1969, World Publishing Co., New York.

STEINMAN, William and Wendelle Stevens. *UFO Crash At Aztec*, © 1987, American West Distributors, Boulder, Colorado.

STRIEBER, Whitley. *Communion: A true story*, © 1987, William Morrow Books, New York City.

STRIEBER, Whitley. *Transformation: The breakthrough*, © 1988, William Morrow Books, New York.

STRINGFIELD, Leonard. *Situation Red: The UFO Siege*, © 1977, Fawcett Crest Books, New York.

TEMPLE, Robert KG. *The Sirius Mystery: Was earth visited by intelligent beings from a planet in the system of the star of Sirius?* © 1976 and 1987, Destiny Books, VT.

VALLEE, Jacques. *Anatomy Of A Phenomenon: A scientific appraisal of UFOs in space*, © 1967, Henry Regnery Co., Chicago, Illinois.

VALLEE, Jacques. *Passport To Magonia: From folklore to flying saucers*, © 1969, Henry Regnery Co., Chicago, Illinois.

VALLEE, Jacques. *The Invisible College: What a group of scientists has discovered about UFO influences on the human race*, © 1975, E.P. Dutton, New York.

VALLEE, Jacques. *Messengers Of Deception: UFO contacts and cults*, © 1979, And/Or Press, Berkeley, California.

VALLEE, Jacques. *Dimensions: A casebook of alien contact*, © 1988, Contemporary Books, Chicago, Illinois.

WALTON, Travis. *Fire in the Sky, The Walton Experience*, © 1997, Marlowe & Co., NY

WATKINS, Leslie. *Alternative 3*, © 1979, Sphere Books, London.

Index

- A**buptions, Human v, xvi, 57, 86, 113, 115,120-133, 137, 139, 156-160, 166, 193, 198, 204, 216, 231, 239, 311, 353-354
- Cimarron, NM Abduction 116-120, 158, 239, 353, 368, 387
 - Houston, TX Judy Doraty 50, 61, 75, 113, 158, 239, 314-352, 439
 - Longmont, CO Abduction 120-130
 - New Hampshire Betty and Barney Hill 160, 195, 233,450
- Abounader, Jean 140, 161
- Adams, Tom 46, 109, 141
- Agreement, ETs with U.S. Government 125, 139, 156, 186, 188, 196, 212, 216-219, 230, 310, 392
- Air Force Material Command, Intelligence Div. 189
- Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI) xvi, 138, 142, 148, 152, 157, 162-163, 238, 251, 258, 260, 444
- Alamogordo 393
- ALF, Alien Life Forms v, 193, 310
- Alien Autopsies 4, 164-167, 179, 203
- Altshuler, John Henry, M. D. 2-3, 101-104,442
- Anderson, Don ix, 8, 437
- Animal Mutilations. See Mutilations, Animals
- Apollo Astronauts 191, 309
- APRO 64, 116, 354
- AQUARIUS Cable 149, 306-307
- AQUARIUS, Project 139, 146, 149, 157, 185-190, 194, 239, 259, 285-298, 308, 443, 445-447
- Archquoids 125, 143-145,156, 231-232
- Archuleta Mountain 139
- Arcturus Books vi, 131
- Area 51, Nevada 125, 139, 156-157, 190-191, 196, 221, 225-227, 308, 310
- Argonne National Laboratory 145, 154
- Army 5, 155, 163, 220-221, 247, 249, 311, 358
- Ashdown, Arkansas iii, 42, 88-89, 96-100, 235, 439, 441, 444
- Assyrians 144
- A Strange Harvest* ii, xiv-xvi, 48-49, 51, 61, 71-72, 105, 137, 141, 148, 151, 239, 314, 434, 440
- Atomic Energy Commission (AEC) 250

Australia 6, 108, 111, 442
Autopsies, Alien or ET 4, 113, 164-167, 179, 203, 248
Aztec, New Mexico 153, 165, 259, 311

Badges, Military 196, 222, 226, 258

Bennewitz, Paul E 148, 151, 258, 354, 368, 375, 380, 445
Berkner, Dr. Lloyd Viel 250
Bhutan 199
Bigfoot, Sasquatch 12-13, 32-33
 Bigfoot, "Disappeared in flash of light" 32-33
Bilodeaux, Jean 156
Bloodless Excisions 27, 44-45, 68, 78, 93, 97, 100, 108, 434, 440, 442
BLUE BOOK, Project 146, 148, 155, 165, 184, 186, 194, 197, 202-203, 391
Blue Room, Pentagon 145
Blue Team 189
Boise, Idaho 29-30, 44, 438
Bonvicin, Lt. Col. Emmanuel F. 143
Bounty Hunters, Area 51 225
Briggsdale, CO 73-74
Bronk, Detlev Wulf, Ph.D. 164-167, 179, 250
Bryant, Larry 162-163, 238, 257-263
Bush, Vannevar, Ph.D. 164, 247

Canada 6, 26, 43, 108, 259, 439, 442, 448

Canary Islands 6, 108, 110, 259
Carr, Robert 402
Carter, President Jimmy 153
Cascade County Sheriff, Montana 26, 32, 46, 79, 438
Casy, William J., CIA Director 145
Cattle Mutilators, The 135
Cautery High Heat 41, 98, 101-105, 442
Cell Separation 73, 114
Center for UFO Studies (CUFOS) 146
Central America 6, 108
Central Intelligence Act of 1949 179
Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) 5, 50, 138, 145-146, 152, 155, 163, 179-180, 186,
 189-190, 247-249, 307-308
Central Intelligence Group (CIG) 179, 248-249
Cerulean Blue Light Beam 120
Chicken Mutilations 90

Chlorophyll 168, 194, 206-207
Chop, A1 392
Chromosomes 114, 442
Cimarron, NM Abduction 116, 120, 158, 239, 353-387
Circles In Pasture 18-20, 24, 438
Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) 138, 140-141, 148, 162-163, 238, 257-258
Clarey, Adm. Bernard, Commander In Chief, Pacific Fleet (U. S. Navy) 143, 183, 202, 219, 306
Close Encounters of the Third Kind 140, 159
Coleman, Col. William "Billy" 146
Colonel UAF with EBE 154, 159-162
Colorado Bureau of Investigation (CBI) 15, 50
Colorado Cattlemen's Assoc. 24
Colorado Springs, Colorado 15, 33, 34, 37, 41, 72, 74, 77, 80, 412-417, 430, 432, 437-440, 446- 447
Communion 169
Compton, Karl, MIT 164
"Condor" 196
"Cookie Cutter" Cuts 14, 27, 32, 68, 97, 99, 438
Cooper, Milton William 143-145, 183-211, 220-221, 239, 302, 305-312, 443-446
"Country Club" 219
Cow Mutilations xii, 14-15, 24-26, 50, 53, 74, 79-80, 85-86, 109, 114, 132, 169, 341, 354, 368, 371, 375, 381, 386, 438-439
Coyne, Lawrence 403
Crystal Communicator, ET 195, 219
Cults 16, 72
Custer County, Nebraska 16

Dalton, John J. 135
Dark Helicopters 16, 31
Deer Mutilations 90, 438
Defense Advance Research Projects Agency (DARPA) 232
Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) 138, 155, 166, 231, 308
Delta (Military Security) 191, 196, 220, 222-224, 309
Denver, Colorado ii, xv-xvi, 2-4, 37, 44, 71-72, 87, 101, 105, 120, 141, 152, 161, 241, 249, 259, 438, 444
Department of Defense (DoD) 146, 249, 391, 394, 398
Dimensions iii, 131
DNA 114-115, 157, 160, 231, 233
Dog Mutilations 90-91, 109-110, 142, 204, 393
Donielson, Allen, Iowa U.S. Atty. 14
Donovan, Roberta 32
Doolittle, Lt. General James 311

Doraty, Judy 50-61, 75, 113, 158, 239, 314-352, 439
Doty, Richard C. 138-141, 147-163, 238, 251, 257-260, 444-445
Dreamland, Area 51, Nevada 190-191, 196, 308
Duck Mutilations 90, 376
Duesler, Capt. James F. 155
Dulce, New Mexico 139, 169, 310
Dzuris, Bill and Linda 74-80, 440

Edwards AFB, California 196-197, 221, 226, 238, 283-284, 445
 Edwards Hanger No. 1051 197
 Edwards North Base 196, 222
Einstein, Albert 193
Eisenhower, President Dwight D. Briefing Document 6,163-179, 186, 238, 246, 307,
 443
Elbert County, Colorado 33, 80, 87, 106
Ellsworth AFB, South Dakota 138-140, 147, 152, 238, 445
Emenegger, Robert vi, 141-147, 150, 153, 159, 162-163, 166, 203, 239, 260,
 388-404,449
English, William 61 -64,210
E. T. movie by Spielberg 161
E. T. or ET, Extraterrestrials ii, xv-xvii, 55, 75, 114, 116, 139-140, 144-145, 155-160,
 166, 169, 179, 181, 195-196, 208, 220, 230-232, 238, 248, 259-260, 274, 400,
 443-446
 ET Aerial Lights 445
 ET Androids 114, 125, 165-166, 168, 208, 230-231
 ET, AQUARIUS Project 139, 146, 149, 157, 185-190, 194, 239, 259, 285-298,
 306-308, 443-445
 ET Archuloids 125,127, 145, 156
 ET Autopsies 4, 113, 164-167, 179, 203, 248
 ET “Big Nose Greys” 125, 127, 145, 156, 208, 211-217, 231-232, 444
 ET Bloodless cut of jugular vein 6
 ET, Bloodless Organ Removal xii, 4, 14, 18, 53, 83, 90-91, 116-117, 166-167,
 208, 216, 229, 232-233, 341, 384
 ET Excisions, High Heat 32, 68, 73, 91, 98-101, 108, 438, 440-442
 ET, Briefing Papers
 AQUARIUS, Project 139, 146, 149, 157, 185-190, 194, 239, 259, 285-298,
 306-308, 443-445
 Cooper Papers 143-145, 183-211, 220-221, 239, 302, 305-312, 443-446
 Eisenhower, President Dwight D. Briefing 163-164, 171-180, 186, 238, 246-247,
 249, 307, 443
 ET Control System 131
 ET Craft ii, xvi, 6, 38, 59, 75, 88, 114, 116-117, 120-122, 124, 126, 128-129,
 131, 139, 141-142, 144, 148, 150-151, 153, 157, 159-160, 168, 187, 189-204,

Index

- 219, 231, 259, 305, 308-310, 316, 321-323, 327-329, 331-332, 337, 341,
343-344, 348, 352, 397, 398-399, 401, 443
- ET Crash Retrievals 166
 - Ground Markings 2, 4, 17, 19, 23-24, 31, 38, 55, 64, 66, 72-74, 80, 85-87,
90, 93, 98-99, 109-110, 133, 135, 150, 152, 155-156, 159-160, 226, 230,
344, 359, 364, 369, 378, 380, 382-383, 386-387, 398, 440
- ET EBES, EBENS 120-130,135,145,153-164, 167, 169,196, 231-232, 259, 310, 443
- ET “Guests” 194-196, 310
- ET Human Abductions, see Abductions, Human
- ET Hybrids 125, 156, 193, 195, 231, 233, 310
- ET Physical Description 114, 131, 134, 233
 - Eyes, Black (lenses) 114, 158, 166
 - Eyes, Cat Vertical Pupils 60-61, 144, 166, 204
 - Eyes, Snake Vertical Pupils 60-61, 143, 158
 - Feeding 193, 216, 387
 - Feet 44, 168,-169
 - Fingers 61, 118, 121, 135, 153, 165, 169, 204, 357, 359, 364, 381-382
 - Floating Entities 116, 321, 327, 331, 344, 355, 379, 380-381
 - Greys: Androids, Clones and Hybrids See: Extraterrestrial Biological Entities
 - Insects 165
 - “Nordic Blonds” 158, 258, 310
 - Odors 2, 6, 122, 135, 360-361, 368, 371, 376, 384
 - “Orange” 204, 310, 378
 - Praying Mantis 165
 - Reptilian Humanoids 144, 154, 158, 166, 231
 - Ruffled Collars 118, 120, 122, 379
 - Skin, Woven 4, 53, 59, 61, 91, 114, 144, 150, 152, 158, 165, 167-168, 194,
198, 204-206, 208, 215, 341, 364, 376, 381
 - Symbols 151, 197-198, 215, 443-444
 - Tall Blackhairs 231
 - Tall Blonds, “Nordics” 166, 231
 - Tall Redhairs, “Orange” 231
 - Tall Whites 231
 - Tails 157-158, 258
 - Telepathy 169
 - Uniform Insignias 197, 223, 361
- ET Pilot Exchange 140
- ET Prime Intelligence 165,231
- ET Religious Manipulation 193, 259
- ET Technology and Weapons 125, 140, 169, 192, 218, 233, 259, 309, 311, 400
 - 3D Holograms 125
 - Cerulean Blue Light Beam 120
 - Cloaked Invisible Craft 192-193
 - “Helicopters” 25-26, 33, 46, 51, 72, 90, 306-307, 395
 - Implants 193, 311

Rapid Cycle Cloning 127,156
“Small Jet Planes” 26
Underground Colony/Laboratories 26, 116, 120, 125, 139, 152, 154, 156-158,
191-192, 225, 227, 309, 382
Woven Artificial Skin 165
ET Treaty with U.S. Government 125, 139, 156, 186, 188, 196, 208, 212, 216-219,
230, 308-310, 392
ET Trilateral Insignias 151, 371, 443
ET Uniform Insignias 197, 223, 361
ET “Yellow Book” 194-195,310
Europe 6, 108, 259
EXCALIBUR, Project 192, 309
Extraterrestrial Biological Entities, EBEs or EBENs 120-130,135,145,153-164, 167,
169,196, 231-232,259, 310, 443

F -106 Jet Interceptors 26

“Falcon” 159, 180, 195-196
Fawcett, Larry 141, 146, 148, 162, 257-260
FBI Memo, UFOs 239, 406
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) 14-15, 239, 399, 405, 434, 437, 446
Feola, Mario, M.D. 115
Fish, Marjorie 160
Floating Entities 31, 41
Ford, John 90-91
Foreign Technology Division (FTD) 145-146
Forrestal, James Vincent 136, 179, 247
Fort Belvoir, Virginia 155
Fort Carson, Colorado (Army) 33, 191, 224, 309
Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) xvi, xvii, 26, 138, 148, 163, 268-273
Friend, Robert 391-392, 401

GABRIEL, Project 169, 192

GARNET, Project 156,259, 308
Geiger Counter 24
Genes 114, 160, 231, 233
Gersten, Peter 138-139, 141, 148, 258
“Ghost Rockets” 311
Girard, Bob ix, 131, 134, 233
Girodo, Lou vii, 47-48, 439
GLEEM, Project 155

Goat Mutilations 14, 24, 90, 110
Godman Field, Kentucky 155
Gorillas, Bigfoot 12-13
Grass, Charlene 104
Graves, Tex Sheriff 23, 38, 44-48, 68-69, 439
Gray, Gordon 249
Great Falls, Montana 23, 25-26, 32, 43, 46, 79, 438
Great Lakes 11
Great Sand Dunes National Monument 3
Green, George 445
Greenwood, Barry 139, 258-260
Groom Lake, Nevada 139, 156-157, 190, 225, 227
Ground Saucer Watch 138
GRUDGE, Project Report 13 155, 165, 184-190, 194, 197, 202-205, 210, 216, 307,
439, 443-444
“Guests”, Alien 194-196, 310
Guided Missile Subcommittee 164
Gulf Breeze, Florida 88

H

Haldeman, Robert 142
Haley, Frank 260, 388-405
Hanger No. 1051 197
Haskell, Floyd 15
Helicopters 16, 31-32, 46-48, 159, 190-191
Hemoglobin, Cow 115
Hill, Betty and Barney 154, 160, 195, 450
Hillenkoetter, Roscoe Henry, CIA Director, 1947-1950 163, 179, 247
Hoepfner, Iona 73, 74
Holloman AFB, New Mexico 141-150, 153, 157, 159, 161, 187, 202, 217, 231, 239,
260, 310, 388, 391, 393-403
Home Box Office (HBO) ii, xvi, 137-141, 147, 159, 161-163, 238, 249, 251, 258-260,
444
Homo sapiens 50, 156, 164, 230-233, 308, 310
Hopkins, Budd 113, 116, 130
Horse Mutilations 4-6, 101, 437
Howe, Linda Moulton ii, xiii, xiv, 47, 59, 126, 238, 257, 260, 444-445, 470
Humanization Project 156-157
Human Mutilations 27, 113, 135, 216
Human Ova and Sperm 113-114, 156, 193, 311
Hunsaker, Dr. Jerome Clark 248-249
Hybrids 125, 156, 193, 195, 231, 233, 310
Hynek, J. Allen Ph.D. Astronomer 146, 150, 391, 398

Lice Cave, Los Alamos, New Mexico 194
Identified Aerial Craft (IAC) 186, 190, 194, 307-308
Implants 135, 193, 311
India 199, 311
Infrasound Toxicological Summary 169
Insects 154, 165, 206
Institute for Defense Analysis (ID) 222, 232
Invisible Government, The 179
Iowa 11, 14, 248, 437
Iowa Bureau of Criminal Investigation 14, 437

Jackson, Bill 38-39, 42, 439
Jason Society 307
Jefferson, President Thomas iv
Joint Chiefs of Staff 162, 232, 248
JOSHUA, Project 309
Jung, Carl 232
Just Cause 139, 162-163, 238, 257, 445
Justice for Military Personnel (JMP) 238, 240, 444

Keel, John 50, 133
Kennedy, President John F. 164
Keyhoe, Major (Ret.) Donald 229, 446
Kilo 7, Minuteman Nuclear Missile 25-26
King, Agnes 2
King, Harry 1, 4
Kingman, Arizona 153, 259
Kirtland AFB, New Mexico ii, xvi, 138-139, 145, 147-148, 150-151, 157, 162-163,
165, 231, 238, 251, 258, 260, 264, 445
Kissinger, Henry 232
KMGH-TV xiv, 37, 71
KRLL, also KRLLL, CRLL, CRLLL, CRILL, or KRILL 310
KTRH NewsRadio vi, 239, 260, 388-405

Lady, aka Snippy x, 1-11, 101, 229, 437
Lakis, Ron 139

Lamm, Richard Gov. 24-25
Lasers 4-5, 74, 102, 104-106, 142
Lauber, Lynn RCMP 72
Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory 154
Lerner, Richard xiv, 52
Lewis, Berle 1, 2, 5
Lewis, Nellie 4, 5
Littrell, Helen 156
Livingston, Ontario, Canada 6
Logan County, Colorado 23, 37-38, 42, 44-45, 65-66, 68-70, 106, 439-440
Long Island, NY 90-91, 441
Long Island UFO Network 90-91
Longmont, Colorado 120-130
Lorenzen, Coral and Jim 64
Lorenzo, Alphonso (aka Guillermo Mendoza, Ph.D.) 145-146, 310, 395-397
Los Alamos National Laboratory (LANL) 153-154, 192, 194-195
LUNA, Project 191, 309

MAJESTY 307

MAJIC 137, 139, 163, 180, 185-189, 221, 225, 307-308, 443-444
MAJI-Controlled 308
MAJORITY-12 161, 184, 186, 188, 203, 216, 305, 307, 446
Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence (MAJI) 139, 163, 184-189, 193, 306-308
Malmstrom AFB, Montana 25-27, 43
Manhattan Project 154, 164
Mantell, Capt. Thomas 155
Manzano Nuclear Weapons Storage 138, 148, 258, 445
Marrs, Jim xiv-xv
Marshall, Darwood 23
Martinez, Mike 151
Massey, Gary 141
McGuire AFB, New Jersey 238, 278, 445
McGuire, Pat 48-49, 439
McKay, William Ranch 93, 95, 441
Mediastinum, Bloodless 4
Memory Erase 225
Mendoza, Guillermo (aka Alphonso Lorenzo), Ph.D. 145-146, 310, 395-397
Menzel, Prof. Donald Howard 249-250
Merchen, Clayton 86, 105
Mexico 6, 74, 108, 116, 153, 258-259, 311, 397, 447
“Midnight Marauder”, *Newsweek* 12, 437
Midwest x, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21
MiG-25 147

Miller, Jerald D 147-149,286-287
Minnesota 11-12, 18-23, 437-438
Minuteman Missies 7, 25-27, 264-277
Missile Kilo 7 Minuteman 7, 25-27
Missile Sabotage Alert Team (SAT) 25-26
Missle Target Data Changed by UFO 26
Mitchell, Terrance 12, 20
MJ-12 135, 139, 146, 149, 161, 179-184, 188-189, 238, 246, 249-250, 258-260, 306-308, 311, 443
MJ-12 Agency Flow Chart 180
Montague, Gen. Robert Miller 250
Montana, UFOs Minuteman Missies 7, 25-26, 43, 152
Moore, William 139, 163, 180, 443
Moulton, James R USAF 25
Mount Archuleta 139
Mutilation Map, North America 107
Mutilation Map, Worldwide 108
Mutilations, Animals v-vii, xv, xvi, 5, 12, 15-16, 24-25, 27, 31, 37-38, 43-51, 64, 69, 72, 74-75, 80, 83, 85-86, 96, 105-115, 131, 135, 137, 139, 141, 148, 152, 158, 216, 259, 354, 368, 375, 434, 437-439, 441, 446-448
Bloodless Excisions 27, 44, 93, 97, 100, 108, 434, 440, 442
Mutilated Cats 90
Mutilated Chickens 90
Mutilated Cows xii, xv, 14-15, 18, 23-26, 30, 44, 48-50, 53, 64, 67, 70, 72, 74-86, 96, 98-101, 106, 109, 114-119, 132, 135, 169, 229-230, 341, 354-386, 437-449
Mutilated Deer 14, 18, 30, 52, 90-91
Mutilated Dogs 110, 204, 393
Mutilated Ducks 376
Mutilated Goats 14, 24, 90, 110
Mutilated Horses 1, 4-6, 14, 44, 79, 101, 437
Mutilated Pigs 14, 386
Mutilated Rabbits 14
Mutilated Sheep 14, 90
Mutilation Cautery, High Heat 102, 108, 442
Mutilation Cell Separation 4, 73, 114
Mutilation Circles in Pastures 18, 20, 24, 438
Mutilation "Cookie Cutter" Cuts 14, 27, 32, 68, 97, 99, 438
Mutilation Excisions, Lack of Blood 32, 68, 100, 101, 438, 440, 441, 442
Mutilation Horse, Lady x, 1-11, 101, 229, 437
Mutilation Microscopic Tissue Analysis 101 -104
Mutilation, Soil Baked 73
Mutilation Tripod Marks 38, 64, 66-67, 203, 235, 259, 440
Mutual UFO Network (MUFON) 149, 163
Mystery Stalks the Prairie 32

- N**ASA/Goddard ii, 74, 88, 404
- National Academy of Sciences 164, 250
- National Geospatial Intelligence Agency (GIA) 155
- National Reconnaissance Organization (NRO) 155, 191, 196, 224, 309
- National Research Council (NRC) 164
- National Science Foundation (NSF) 164
- National Security Act of 1947 179, 247, 249
- National Security Agency (NSA) 138-139, 155, 180, 190, 308
- National Security Council (NSC) 249
- Naval Observatory 180
- Navy 143, 180, 183, 200, 202, 220, 247-249, 306, 443, 445
- Nebraska 11, 16, 96, 112, 437, 442
- Nellis AFB, Nevada 139, 156-157
- New Hampshire, Betty and Barney Hill 160,195,233,450
- News Media
- 20/20* (ABC) 179
 - 60 Minutes* (CBS) 158
 - Advertiser-Glean, Alabama* 431, 447
 - Alberta Report, Canada* 448
 - Albuquerque Journal, New Mexico* 148, 267
 - Albuquerque Tribune, New Mexico* 445
 - Amarillo GlobeNews, Texas* 43, 420, 439, 447
 - Argus Leader, South Dakota* 16, 437, 448
 - Arkansas Democrat* 448
 - Associated Press 16
 - Colorado Springs Sun, Colorado* 34, 412, 438, 446
 - Daily News, South Africa* 112, 419, 442
 - Des Moines Register, Iowa* 14, 437
 - Edmonton Journal, Alberta, Canada* 43, 439
 - El Vocero, Puerto Rico* 24
 - Gazette Telegraph, Colorado* 15, 37, 41, 413, 415-417, 430, 432, 437, 439, 446-448
 - Genetic Maps* 114
 - Great Falls Tribune* 23, 438
 - Greeley Tribune, Colorado* 422, 447
 - Hope Star, Arkansas* 448
 - Huntsville Times, Alabama* 433, 448
 - Idaho Statesman* 29, 30, 438
 - Info Journal, Virginia* 418
 - Journal-Advocate, Sterling, Colorado* 38-39, 42, 439
 - Little River News, Arkansas, Cover* iii, 42, 88-89, 96-101, 235, 439, 441-442, 444
 - Mercury, South Africa* 419, 447
 - Newsweek* 11-13, 437
 - New York Times* 158, 163, 170, 443

NightLine (ABC) 179
Norfolk Daily News, Nebraska. 112, 442
Oregon Herald 421, 447
Ouranos, France 109-110
Pioneer Press, St. Paul, Minn. 18, 21, 437, 438
Pueblo Chieftain, Colorado 1, 5-6, 437
Pursuit Magazine 50, 132-133
RanchLand Farm News, Colorado 410-411, 447
Rapid City Journal, South Dakota 21, 438
Record Stockman, Colorado 33, 438
Rio Grande Sun, New Mexico 431, 447
Rocky Mountain News, Colorado 87, 241, 444
Salt Lake City Tribune, Utah 447
South Shore Press, Long Island, NY 92, 441
Starbuck Times, Minnesota 21, 438
Statesman, Salem, Oregon 9, 29-30, 437-438
Sunday Times, Perth, Australia 111, 442
Swift County Monitor, Minnesota 21, 438
Texarkana Gazette, Texas 113, 115, 442
The Observer, New Mexico 414, 446
TV Guide 71, 440
United Press International 115, 267, 411
Washington Post 28, 158, 428-429, 438, 447
Nixon, Richard M. 6, 141-142
“Nordic” ET 158, 258, 310
North American Aerospace Defense Command (NORAD) 25-26
Norton AFB, California 142, 146

Odors, Sulphur 2, 6, 122, 135, 368, 379, 384, 386
Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI) 201
Office of Scientific Research and Development (OSRD) 164
Oppenheimer, Robert, Ph.D. 164
“Orange” ETs 204, 310, 378

P-51 Mustang 155
Pentagon 145-146, 164, 392, 394, 401
Perkins, David ix, xiv
PI-40 139
Pine Ridge, South Dakota 86, 104
PLATO, Project 186, 308

PLUTO, Project 190, 308
Potter, Bridgett, HBO 161
Potts, C. E. xiv
POUNCE, Project 155, 190, 308
Praying Mantis 165
Predators, Natural 16, 18, 70, 434, 440, 447
Project AQUARIUS 139, 146, 149, 157, 185-190, 194, 239, 259, 285-298,306-308,
443-445
Project BLUE BOOK 155, 165, 184, 186, 194, 197, 202-203
Project EXCALIBUR 192, 309
Project GABRIEL 169, 192
Project GARNET 156, 259, 308
Project GLEEM 155
Project GRUDGE 155, 165, 184-190, 194, 197, 202-205, 210, 216, 307, 439,443-444
Project JOSHUA 309
Project LUNA 191, 309
Project PLATO 186, 308
Project PLUTO 190, 308
Project POUNCE 155, 190, 308
Project REDLIGHT 187, 190-191, 220-221, 225-226, 308-309
Project SIGMA 157, 187,217,308
Project SIGN 155, 165, 186-190
Project TWINKLE 155
Pueblo, Colorado 1, 5-6, 160, 437
Puerto Rico 6, 24, 108

Questek 105

Quintanilla, Colonel Hector 400

Radiation 19, 24, 226-227

Raechel's Eyes 156

Rapid Cycle Cloning 127,156

Reagan, President Ronald 145, 238, 240-241, 444

Reality Weapons Testing 147

REDLIGHT, Project 187, 190-191, 220-221, 225-226, 308-309

Reese AFB, Texas 24

Reincarnation 161

Relativity, Theory of 193

Reptile Eyes 156, 165, 205

Res Bureaux, Canada 6

Rhesus Monkeys 156
RH-Negative Blood 156, 195, 310
Rose Medical Center 2, 105
Roswell Army Air Base 163
Roswell, New Mexico 116, 153-154, 163, 247, 259, 310-311, 382-383
Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP) 72

Sagan, Carl 398, 404
Sandia National Laboratories 145, 154, 250
Sandler, Allan F. 141-143, 145, 159, 162, 260, 390, 392, 403
Sandler Films 159, 260
Sangre De Cristo Mountains 3
San Luis Valley, Colorado 1-3
Sanskrit 199
Sarbacher, Dr. Robert I. 164
Sarcee Reserve, Alberta, Canada 6
Schifelbien, Frank 11, 18, 23
Schmitt, Harrison U. S. Senator (NM) 46, 447
Schoenfeld, Robert 74
Scott, Myron 87
Shandera, Jaime 163, 180, 443
Shartle, Paul 142
Sheep 14, 90
Sheriffs vii, 5, 16, 18, 23-26, 32-33, 38, 45-47, 65-70, 75, 79-82, 86, 93, 95, 98,
100, 106, 229, 438-441, 447
Alamosa County, Colorado 5
Bennett County, South Dakota 86
Brown County, Minnesota 18
Cascade County, Montana 26, 32, 46, 79, 438
Cochran County, Texas 23-24
Custer County, Nebraska 16
Daggett County, Utah 80, 82, 440-441
Elbert County, Colorado 33, 80, 87, 106
El Paso County, Colorado 75, 80, 440
Hempstead County, Arkansas 96, 98, 100
Holt County, Nebraska 248
Las Animas County, Colorado vii, 47, 439
Logan County, Colorado 23, 37-38, 42, 44-45, 65-70, 106, 439-440, 446
Lonoke County, Arkansas 96, 229
Madison County, Nebraska 16
Weld County, Colorado 93, 95, 441
Sigismund, Richard ix, 120-130, 443
SIGMA, Project 157, 187, 217, 308

SIGN, Project 155, 165, 186-190
Situation Red 153
Skinner, B. F. 131
Smith, Gen. Walter Bedell 179, 247-248
SNOWBIRD, Project 157, 187, 191, 239, 299, 309, 445
Socorro, New Mexico 150, 443
Sodom and Gomorrhah 233
Souers, Sidney William 179, 249
South America 6, 108, 259
South Dakota 11, 16, 21, 86, 104, 274, 437
Spielberg, Steven 140, 161
Sprinkle, Dr. Leo 51, 59-60, 116, 239, 315, 351-354
Stark, Mike 93, 95, 441
Steinman, William 145, 164-165
Sterling, Colorado 31, 37-39, 42, 44-45, 439
Stevens, Wendelle 61, 64
Stigmata 46, 109
Stout, Richard 90
Strategic Air Command (SAC) 26, 31, 152, 200
Strieber, Whitley 169
Stringfield, Leonard H. vi, 153, 166-168, 443, 445
Stripling, Juanita 96-100, 441
Sulphur Odor 2, 6, 122, 135, 368, 384
Swan, Robert 203, 239, 302, 305-306, 313, 446

Talls 157-158, 258

Telepathy 154, 169
Texas 23, 43, 46, 51, 53, 75, 85-88, 114-118, 141, 147, 149, 153, 158, 162, 260,
311, 315, 336, 389, 397, 400, 402, 420, 439, 442, 446-447
Texas Tech University 115
Thompson, R. E. 46
Thunder Scientific Corporation 148, 151
Tibet 199
Triangles 114, 198
Trilateral Insignia 151, 183, 197, 215, 221, 370-371, 442
Tripod and Pod Marks 38, 64-67, 203, 235, 259, 399-400, 440
Truman, President Harry S. 163-164, 247, 249, 311
 Truman Letter to Sec. of Defense Forrestal 178
TS/ORCON 186-187, 285-298, 300
Twining, Gen. Nathan Farragut 248
TWINKLE, Project 155

- U**FO *Crash At Aztec* 153, 165, 259, 311
UFO Crash/Retrieval Status Report II vi, 167-168, 443
UFO Domed Saucer Craft 6
UFO Experience, The 146
UFO “Inverted Ice Cream Cone” 155
UFO “Jet Planes” 26
UFO Odors 2, 6, 122, 135, 368, 384
UFO Orange Fluorescent and Large xv, 25-26, 31, 38-39, 43, 48, 80, 91, 135, 150, 354, 375, 378
UFO Red Ball of Fire 17, 72, 80, 135
UFOs xvi, 3-5, 18, 24, 31, 37-38, 51, 73-74, 80, 86, 91, 131, 138-142, 146-151, 159, 163, 180-181, 186, 200, 221, 239, 250, 259, 307, 354, 362-363, 375, 389-390, 392, 395, 397, 403-404, 407, 437-439, 446-447
Project AQUARIUS 139, 146, 149, 157, 185-190, 194, 239, 259, 285-298, 306-308, 443-445
Project BLUE BOOK 155, 165, 184, 186, 194, 197, 202-203
Project EXCALIBUR 192, 309
Project GABRIEL 169, 192
Project GARNET 156,259,308
Project GLEEM 155
Project GRUDGE 155, 165, 184-190, 194, 197, 202-205, 210, 216, 307, 439, 443-444
Project JOSHUA 309
Project LUNA 191, 309
Project PLATO 186, 308
Project PLUTO 190, 308
Project POUNCE 155, 190, 308
Project REDLIGHT 187, 190-191, 220-221, 225-226, 308-309
Project SIGMA 157, 187,217,308
Project SIGN 155, 165, 186-190
Project TWINKLE 155
UFO “Zapping Cows” 18, 437
UFOS: Government Coverup-Live 180, 443
UFOS: It Has Begun 141
UFOS, Over Washinton, D.C. 16, 163, 170
UFOS: The E. T. Factor xvi
Underground Constructions 26, 116, 120, 125, 139, 152-158, 191-192, 225, 227, 309, 382
University of Colorado Medical Center 3, 105
U. S. Army 5, 155
U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey 145
U. S. Supreme Court 138, 306
U.S. Treaty with ETs 125, 139, 156, 186, 188, 196, 208, 212, 216-219, 230, 308-310, 392

V allee, Jacques iii, v, xiii, 131, 141, 403,452
Vampire of Moca 24
Vandenberg, Gen. Hoyt Sanford 179, 248-249
Veterinarians 18, 100, 108
Von Neumann, John, Ph.D. 164

Waco, Texas 85, 87, 118, 158
Walker Field, New Mexico 163
Walsenburg, Colorado xiv
Washington Institute of Technology, Oceanographic and Physical Sciences 164
WCVB-TV, Boston 25
Weapons Systems Evaluation Group (WSEG) 232
Weinbrenner, Col. George 146-147
Westby, Jim ix, 230
White Sands, New Mexico 159, 202, 217, 393
Whiteside, Carl 50
Williamson, Jim iii, 42, 96, 99-101, 105, 439-442
Wisconsin 11, 248, 250
Wise, David 179
Wolverton, Keith 32-33, 46, 79
Womack, Dr. James 114
World War II ii, 136, 164, 192, 247-250
Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio 146-147, 153
Wyatt, L. C. 96-100, 106, 441-442
Wyoming xv, 48-51, 71, 83, 315, 438-441
Wytheville, Virginia 88

Yarnell, George Sheriff 33, 106
“Yellow Book”, ETs 194-195, 310

Zamora, Lonnie 150, 399-400, 443
Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2 154, 160, 195, 233

For further information about Linda Moulton Howe's books, documentaries and news website where you can report high strangeness in your area, please contact the author:

Linda Moulton Howe
LMH Productions
and Earthfiles.com
Post Office Box 21843
Albuquerque, NM 87154
Email: earthfiles@earthfiles.com
Website: www.earthfiles.com





AN ALIEN HARVEST

Further Evidence Linking
Animal Mutilations And Human Abductions
To Alien Life Forms

From Emmy award-winning documentary filmmaker Linda Moulton Howe's decades of research into the mysteries of worldwide animal mutilations, human abductions and government knowledge about alien life forms ... comes a new edition of *AN ALIEN HARVEST*.



"The mutilations are one of the greatest outrages in the history of the western cattle industry."

– Colorado Governor Richard Lamm, 1975

"Unfortunately, part of the phenomenon seems to be operating outside or beyond the human race, manipulating us constantly. That's the part we should worry about."

– John Keel, 1983, Author, *The Haunted Planet*

"OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 is a TOP SECRET Research and Development / Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States" about the technology, biology and purpose of alien life forms discovered and studied since the 1940s.

– Admiral Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter, November 18, 1952,
Former Director, Central Intelligence Agency

